Progress in Inflammation Research

Michael J. Parnham
Series Editor

Lymphocyte Trafficking in Health and Dis

Raf

Progress in Inflammation Research

Forthcoming titles:

Chemokine Biology: Basic Research and Clinical Application, Volume II: Pathophysiology of Chemokines, K. Neote, G. L. Letts, B. Moser (Editors), 2006
Endothelial Dysfunction and Inflammation, A. Graham (Editor), 2006
In Vivo Models of Inflammation, 2nd edition, C. S. Stevenson, L. A. Marshall, D. W. Morgan (Editors), 2006
The Resolution of Inflammation, A. G. Rossi, D. A. Sawatzky (Editors), 2006

(Already published titles see last page.)

Lymphocyte Trafficking in Health and Disease

Raffaele Badolato
Silvano Sozzani

Editors

Birkhäuser Verlag
Basel · Boston · Berlin

Editors

Raffaele Badolato
Department of Pediatrics
University of Brescia
c/o Spedali Civili
25123 Brescia
Italy

Silvano Sozzani
Section of General Pathology and Immunology
University of Brescia
Vle Europa 11
25123 Brescia
Italy

Library of Congress Cataloging-in-Publication Data

Lymphocyte trafficking in health and disease / Raffaele Badolato, Silvano Sozzani, editors.
p. ; cm. -- (Progress in inflammation research)
Includes bibliographical references and index.
ISBN-13: 978-3-7643-7308-5 (alk. paper)
ISBN-10: 3-7643-7308-3 (alk. paper)
1. Lymphocytes. 2. Biological transports. I. Badolato, Raffaele, 1965- II. Sozzani, Silvano. III. PIR (Series)

QR185.8.L9L884.2006
616.07'9--dc22

2006043595

Bibliographic information published by Die Deutsche Bibliothek
Die Deutsche Bibliothek lists this publication in the Deutsche Nationalbibliografie;
detailed bibliographic data is available in the internet at http://dnb.ddb.de

ISBN-10: 3-7643-7308-3 Birkhäuser Verlag, Basel – Boston – Berlin
ISBN-13: 978-3-7643-7308-5 Birkhäuser Verlag, Basel – Boston – Berlin

Part of Springer Science+Business Media
Printed on acid-free paper produced from chlorine-free pulp. TCF ∞
Cover design: Markus Etterich, Basel
Cover illustration: Monocyte-derived dendritic cell obtained *in vitro*. With the friendly permission of Fabio Facchetti.
Printed in Germany
ISBN-10: 3-7643-7308-3 e-ISBN-10: 3-7643-7442-X
ISBN-13: 978-3-7643-7308-5 e-ISBN-13: 978-3-7643-7442-6

9 8 7 6 5 4 3 2 1 www.birkhauser.ch

Contents

List of contributors

Luciano Adorini, BioXell, Via Olgettina 58, 20132 Milano, Italy;
e-mail: Luciano.Adorini@bioxell.com

Susana Amuchastegui, BioXell, Via Olgettina 58, 20132 Milano, Italy

Raffaele Badolato, Istituto di Medicina Molecolare "Angelo Nocivelli", Clinica Pediatrica, Universitá di Brescia, c/o Spedali Civili, 25123 Brescia, Italy;
e-mail: badolato@med.unibs.it

Vanessa Bonomi, Istituto di Medicina Molecolare "Angelo Nocivelli", Clinica Pediatrica, Universitá di Brescia, c/o Spedali Civili, 25123 Brescia, Italy;
e-mail: bonomiv@libero.it

Gerben Bouma, Molecular Immunology Unit, Institute of Child Health, University College London, 30 Guilford Street, London WC1N 1EH, UK

Siobhan Burns, Molecular Immunology Unit, Institute of Child Health, University College London, 30 Guilford Street, London WC1N 1EH, UK, and Great Ormond Street Hospital for Children NHS Trust, Great Ormond Street, London WC1N 3JH, UK; e-mail: s.burns@ich.ucl.ac.uk

Gabriela Constantin, Division of General Pathology, Department of Pathology, University of Verona, 37134 Verona, Italy

Annalisa Del Prete, Section of Clinical Biochemistry, University of Bari, Bari, Italy;
e-mail: delpreteanna@hotmail.com

Ineke M. Dijkstra, Neuroinflammation Research Center, Department of Neurosciences, Lerner Research Institute, Cleveland Clinic Foundation, 9500 Euclid Avenue, Cleveland, Ohio 44195, USA; e-mail: inekedijkstra@yahoo.com

Amos Etzioni, Meyer Children Hospital, Efron Street, Bat-Galim, Haifa, Israel 31096; e-mail: etzioni@rambam.health.gov.il

Fabio Facchetti, Department of Pathology, University of Brescia, Brescia, Italy; e-mail: facchett@med.unibs.it

Ping Gao, Ross Building, Room 1029, Rutland Avenue, Baltimore, Maryland 21205, USA; e-mail: pgao2@jhem.jhmi.edu

Nadia Giarratana, BioXell, Via Olgettina 58, 20132 Milano, Italy

Angela Gismondi, Department of Experimental Medicine and Pathology, University "La Sapienza", Viale Regina Elena, 324, 00161 Rome, Italy; e-mail: angela.gismondi@uniroma1.it

Christopher A. Haskell, Department of Immunology, Berlex Biosciences, PO Box 4099, Richmond, CA 94804, USA; e-mail: christopher_haskell@berlex.com

Richard Horuk, Department of Immunology, Berlex Biosciences, PO Box 4099, Richmond, CA 94804, USA

O. M. Zack Howard, Laboratory of Molecular Immunoregulation, Building 560, Room 31-19, National Cancer Institute, Frederick, Maryland 21702-1201, USA; e-mail: howardz@ncifcrf.gov

Shuichi Kaneko, Department of Gastroenterology and Nephrology, Graduate School of Medical Science, Kanazawa University, Kanzawa, Japan; e-mail: skaneko@medf.m.kanazawa-u.ac.jp

Carlo Laudanna, Division of General Pathology, Department of Pathology, University of Verona, Strada Le Grazie 8, 37134 Verona, Italy; e-mail: carlo.laudanna@univr.it

Nicholas W. Lukacs, University of Michigan Medical School, Department of Pathology, Ann Arbor, MI 48109-0602, USA; e-mail: nlukacs@med.umich.edu

Roberto Mariani, BioXell, Via Olgettina 58, 20132 Milano, Italy

Kouji Matsushima, Department of Molecular Preventive Medicine, School of Medicine, University of Tokyo, Tokyo, Japan; e-mail: koujim@m.u_tokyo.ac.jp

Mara Messi, Institute for Research in Biomedicine, Via Vincenzo Vela 6, 6500 Bellinzona, Switzerland; e-mail: mara.messi@irb.unisi.ch

Joost J. Oppenheim, Laboratory of Molecular Immunoregulation, Building 560, Room 21-89A, National Cancer Institute, Frederick, Maryland 21702-1201, USA; e-mail: Oppenhei@ncifcrf.gov

Karel Otero, Istituto Clinico Humanitas, Rozzano, Italy;
e-mail: karel.otero_gutierrez@humanitas.it

Giuseppe Penna, BioXell, Via Olgettina 58, 20132 Milano, Italy

Richard M. Ransohoff, Neuroinflammation Research Center, Department of Neurosciences, Lerner Research Institute, Cleveland Clinic Foundation, 9500 Euclid Avenue, Cleveland, Ohio 44195, USA; e-mail: ransohr@ccf.org

Federica Sallusto, Institute for Research in Biomedicine, Via Vincenzo Vela 6, 6500 Bellinzona, Switzerland, e-mail: federica.sallusto@irb.unisi.ch

Angela Santoni, Department of Experimental Medicine and Pathology, University "La Sapienza", Viale Regina Elena, 324, 00161 Rome, Italy;
e-mail: angela.santoni@uniroma1.it

Amerigo Santoro, Department of Pathology, University of Brescia, Brescia, Italy;
e-mail: amerigo.santoro@gmail.com

Matthew Schaller, University of Michigan Medical School, Department of Pathology, Ann Arbor, MI 48109-0602, USA

Silvano Sozzani, Section of General Pathology and Immunology, University of Brescia, Vle Europa 11, 25123 Brescia, Italy, sozzani@med.unibs.it

Laura Tassone, Istituto di Medicina Molecolare "Angelo Nocivelli", Clinica Pediatrica, Università di Brescia, c/o Spedali Civili, 25123 Brescia, Italy;
e-mail: tassone@med.unibs.it

Adrian J. Thrasher, Molecular Immunology Unit, Institute of Child Health, University College London, 30 Guilford Street, London WC1N 1EH, UK, and Great Ormond Street Hospital for Children NHS Trust, Great Ormond Street, London WC1N 3JH, UK

William Vermi, Department of Pathology, University of Brescia, Brescia, Italy; e-mail: vermi@med.unibs.it

Ji Ming Wang, Laboratory of Molecular Immunoregulation, Building 560, Room 31-68, National Cancer Institute, Frederick, Maryland 21702-1201, USA; e-mail: wangji@ncifcrf.gov

Takashi Wada, Department of Gastroenterology and Nephrology, Graduate School of Medical Science, Kanazawa University, 13-1 Takara-machi, Kanazawa 920-8641, Japan; e-mail: twada@medf.m.kanazawa-u.ac.jp

Hitoshi Yokoyama, Division of Nephrology, Kanazawa Medical University, Ishikawa, Japan; e-mail: h-yoko@kanazawa_med.ac.jp

Lymphocyte trafficking: from immunology paradigms to disease mechanisms

Raffaele Badolato[1] and Silvano Sozzani[2]

[1]Department of Pediatrics, University of Brescia, 25123 Brescia, Italy; [2]Section of General Pathology and Immunology, University of Brescia, 25123 Brescia, Italy

Intensive investigation of lymphocyte trafficking has revealed the key role of chemokines and adhesion molecules in the regulation of lymphoid organ development and lymphocyte homeostasis [1]. Lymphocyte development takes place in primary lymphoid districts within bone marrow and thymus, where lymphoid progenitors differentiate before emigrating to the peripheral tissues. After complete maturation, naïve lymphocytes continuously recirculate from the blood to lymph nodes and back to the blood. In lymph nodes, naïve T cells scan local dendritic cells (DC) that present processed antigens in the context of appropriate costimulatory molecules. The engagement of the T cell receptor induces clonal expansion and maturation into effector T cells, which are then able to exit lymph nodes and preferentially home to inflamed tissues, where they are needed to eliminate antigens in the effector phase of adaptive immune responses. The selective ability of naïve T cells to enter lymph nodes through high endothelial venules relies on the expression of an appropriate combination of adhesion molecules and chemokine receptors, namely CD62L and CCR7. Similarly, the ability of T effector lymphocytes to home to the proper tissues is dependent on the expression of appropriate combinations of adhesion molecules and chemokine receptors: the addressins. Tissue origin of DC determines the homing of elicited T cells [2]. For instance, only DC present in Peyer's patches induce T cells to home to the small intestine. Similarly, DC present in skin draining lymph nodes permit the subsequent localization of effector T cells to the skin [3]. Similar rules apply for the migration of central and effector memory cells to lymph nodes and peripheral tissues, respectively [4].

The study of genetically determined defects of immune system, which are commonly known as primary immunodeficiencies, have provided substantial support for these findings [5]. In this perspective, the investigation of the pathogenesis of primary immunodeficiencies constitutes a powerful tool to reveal or define the normal mechanisms that regulate generation of hematopoietic cells from bone marrow or from thymus, and their trafficking between blood, secondary lymphoid organs and peripheral tissues. Some immunodeficiencies are characterized by

Lymphocyte Trafficking in Health and Disease, edited by Raffaele Badolato and Silvano Sozzani

impaired maturation of lymphocytes that prevents their emigration into the blood from the primary lymphoid organ. This is observed in diseases characterized by lymphopenia, such as severe combined immunodeficiencies or X-linked agammaglobulinemia [6]. In other diseases, lymphocytes are able to differentiate into mature cells, but cannot migrate in response to chemokines, which are required for their proper trafficking to peripheral blood or secondary lymphoid organs. This condition is observed in Wiskott-Aldrich syndrome (WAS) patients, where a defect in cell migration is associated with an impaired delayed-type hypersensitivity response, with bacterial and viral infections, and with abnormalities in both cellular and humoral immune responses [7].

Chemokines and adhesion molecules such as integrins are implicated in the process of mobilization of mature hematopoietic cells from bone marrow to blood and in the subsequent migration to inflammatory tissues. Patients affected by type-I leukocyte adhesion deficiency (LAD-I) have a selective defect in the expression and/or functional activation of beta2-integrins, one of the major subfamily of integrins expressed by neutrophils, monocytes and DC. This defect results not only in a defect in innate immune responses, but also in a reduced ability of myeloid DC in the activation of T and B cells. Other rare defects of leukocyte migration are observed in type-II LAD (LAD-II), which is characterized by defective rolling of leukocytes on endothelial cells, due to lack of fucosylated glycoconjugates, such as CD15A, and type-III LAD, which is a genetically undefined defect in the activation of beta1 and beta2 integrins avidity following chemokine receptor activation [8].

All the immunodeficiences mentioned so far are characterized by general defects in cell migration due to abnormal activation of the cytoskeleton machinery or impaired functioning of adhesion molecules. However, also the exaggerated chemotactic response of leukocytes results in compromised functioning of the immune system. This is the case in the primary immunodeficiency characterized by recurrent infections, hypogammaglobulinemia, myelokathexis and leukopenia known as WHIM syndrome [9]. In WHIM patients, lymphocytes display an exaggerated response to CXCL12/SDF-1 that prevents the emigration of mature cells to the blood circulation, and interferes with the correct positioning and recirculation of neutrophils and lymphocytes in and out lymphoid organs [10].

This book offers a series of contributions which deal with the most challenging aspects of lymphocyte migration in homeostasis and pathological conditions. The reviews presented here range from the current knowledge on the molecules involved in lymphocyte extravasation to the recent advances in the understanding of the molecular basis of immunodeficiencies. In some of these areas exciting progress has been made very recently, and the content of this book reflects these new concepts and presents new perspectives of future immune intervention.

References

1 Cyster JG (1999) Chemokines and cell migration in secondary lymphoid organs. *Science* 286: 2098–2102

2 Sozzani S (2005) Dendritic cell trafficking: more than just chemokines. *Cytokine Growth Factor Rev* 16: 581–592

3 Kunkel EJ, Butcher EC (2002) Chemokines and the tissue-specific migration of lymphocytes. *Immunity* 16: 1–4

4 Sallusto F, Lenig D, Forster R, Lipp M, Lanzavecchia A (1999) Two subsets of memory T lymphocytes with distinct homing potentials and effector functions. *Nature* 401: 708-712

5 Fischer A (2004) Human primary immunodeficiency diseases: a perspective. *Nat Immunol* 5: 23–30

6 Noguchi M, Yi H, Rosenblatt HM, Filipovich A H, Adelstein S, Modi WS, McBride OW, Leonard WJ (1993) Interleukin-2 receptor gamma chain mutation results in X-linked severe combined immunodeficiency in humans. *Cell* 73: 147–157

7 Zhu Q, Watanabe C, Liu T, Hollenbaugh D, Blaese RM, Kanner SB, Aruffo A, Ochs HD (1997) Wiskott-Aldrich Syndrome/X-linked thrombocytopenia: WASP gene mutations, protein expression, and phenotype. *Blood* 90: 2680–2689

8 Etzioni A, Frydman M, Pollack S, Avidor I, Phillips ML, Paulson JC, Gershoni-Baruch R (1992) Brief report: recurrent severe infections caused by a novel leukocyte adhesion deficiency. *N Engl J Med* 327: 1789–1792

9 Hernandez PA, Gorlin RJ, Lukens JN, Taniuchi S, Bohinjec J, Francois F, Klotman ME, Diaz GA (2003) Mutations in the chemokine receptor gene CXCR4 are associated with WHIM syndrome, a combined immunodeficiency disease. *Nat Genet* 34: 70–74

10 Gulino AV, Moratto D, Sozzani S, Cavadini P, Otero K, Tassone L, Imberti L, Pirovano S, Notarangelo LD, Soresina R et al (2004) Altered leukocyte response to CXCL12 in patients with warts hypogammaglobulinemia, infections, myelokathexis (WHIM) syndrome. *Blood* 104: 444–452

Physiology of lymphocyte trafficking

Biology of chemokines

Gao Ping, Ji Ming Wang, O. M. Zack Howard and Joost J. Oppenheim

NCI-Frederick, Center for Cancer Research, Laboratory of Molecular Immunoregulation, Frederick, MD 21702-1201, USA

Chemokines and their receptors

The chemokine superfamily consists of cytokine-like, low-molecular-mass proteins (8–12 kDa) that are critical for cell migration, and also promote other activities such as inflammation, angiogenesis, spread of tumor metastasis, anti-microbial effects, T cell activation, development and organogenesis. Members of this superfamily share structural similarities, including four conserved cysteine residues that are crucial to the tertiary structures. Based on the location of the first two cysteines in their protein sequence, the chemokine family can be divided into four subfamilies, the CC, CXC, C and CX_3C chemokines. To date, the official nomenclature accounts for 43 human chemokines, including 24 CC (CCL1-CCL28), 16 CXC (CXCL1-16), 2 C, and 1 CX_3C subfamily member. Chemokines interact with specific receptors that belong to the superfamily of seven-transmembrane-domain G protein-coupled receptors (GPCRs). So far, ten CC-, six CXC-, and one each of CX_3C- and C-chemokine receptors have been described. Since the search for new chemokines and receptors has almost been completed, these numbers may remain largely unchanged for the years to come. Table 1 lists the human chemokines and receptors identified so far. We have distinguished the homeostatic from the proinflammatory chemokines. Although this does not represent an absolute distinction, the homeostatic chemokines are largely involved in lymphoid organogenesis, vasculogenesis and brain development, while proinflammatory chemokines regulate the traffic of leukocytes, endothelial cells (ECs), and other somatic cells involved in host defense and repair processes. Of note, Table 1 does not include information concerning the isoforms, polymorphism, splice variants, enzymatically processed forms of human chemokines, nor the chemokines encoded in viral genomes. For more detailed information, we refer our readers to the comprehensive reviews on this subject [1, 2].

Lymphocyte Trafficking in Health and Disease, edited by Raffaele Badolato and Silvano Sozzani

Table 1 - Human chemokines and their receptors

Systemic names	Original names	Receptors
CXC chemokines		
CXCL1	GROα/MGSAα	CXCR2, CXCR1
CXCL2	GROβ/MGSAβ	CXCR2
CXCL3	GROγ/MGSAγ	CXCR2
CXCL4*	PF4	CXCR3b
CXCL5	ENA-78	CXCR2
CXCL6	GCP-2	CXCR1, CXCR2
CXCL7	NAP-2	CXCR2
CXCL8	IL-8	CXCR1, CXCR2
CXCL9**	MIG	CXCR3
CXCL10**	IP-10	CXCR3
CXCL11**	I-TAC	CXCR3
CXCL12*	SDF-1α/β	CXCR4
CXCL13*	BCA-1	CXCR5
CXCL14*	BRAK/bolekine	Unknown
CXCL15		Unknown
CXCR16**		CXCR6
C chemokines		
XCL1**	Lymphotactin/SCM-1α	XCR1
XCL2**	SCM-1β	XCR2
CX3C chemokine		
CX3CL1**	Fractalkine	CX3CR1
CC chemokines		
CCL1	I-309	CCR8
CCL2	MCP-1/MCAF/TDCF	CCR2
CCL3	MIP-1α/LD78α	CCR1, CCR5
CCL4	MIP-1β	CCR5
CCL5	RANTES	CCR1, CCR3, CCR5
CCL7	MCP-3	CCR1,CCR2,CCR3
CCL8	MCP-2	CCR3, CCR5
CCL11	Eotaxin	CCR3
CCL13	MCP-4	CCR2, CCR3
CCL14	HCC-1	CCR1, CCR5
CCL15	HCC-2/Lkn-1/MIP-1γ	CCR1, CCR3

Table 1 (continued)

Systemic names	Original names	Receptors
CCL16	HCC-4/LEC/LCC-1	CCR1, CCR2
CCL17**	TARC	CCR4
CCL18*	DC-CK1/PARK/AMAC-1	Unknown
CCL19*	MIP-3β/ELC/exodus-3	CCR7
CCL20**	MIP-3α/LARC/exodus-1	CCR6
CCL21*	6Chine/SLC/exodus-2	CCR7
CCL22**	MDC/STCP-1	CCR4
CCL23	MPIF-1/CKβ8/CKβ8-1	CCR1
CCL24	Eotaxin-2/MPIF-2	CCR3
CCL25**	TECK	CCR9
CCL26	Eotaxin-3	CCR3
CCL27	CTACK/ILC	CCR10
CCL28	MEC	CCR3/CCR10

Abbreviations: AMAC, alternative macrophage activation-associated CC chemokine; ATAC, activation-induced, chemokine-related molecule; BCA, B cell-attracting chemokine; BRAK, breast and kidney-expressed chemokine; CK, chemokine; CTACK, cutaneous T cell-activating chemokine; DC-CK1, dendritic cell-derived CC chemokine; ELC(Ebl-1), EBL-1-ligand chemokine; ENA, epithelial neutrophil activating; GCP, granulocyte chemotactic protein; GRO, Growth-related oncogene; HCC, human CC chemokine; I-309, a nameless human chemokine; ILC, IL-11 receptor alpha-locus chemokine; IP, IFN-γ-inducible protein; I-TAC, IFN-γ-inducible T cell chemoattractant; LARK, liver- and activation-regulated chemokine; LD78, macrophage inflammatory protein-11; LEC, liver-expressed chemokine; Lkn, leukotactin; MCAF, monocyte chemotactic and activating factor; MCP, monocyte chemoattractant protein; MDC, macrophage-derived chemokine; MEC, mucosae-associated epithelia chemokine.; MGSA, melanoma growth stimulatory activity; MIG, monokine-induced by IFN-γ; MIP, macrophage inflammatory protein; MPIF, myeloid progenitor inhibitory factor; NAP, neutrophil-activating peptide; PARC, pulmonary and activation-regulated chemokine; PF, platelet factor; SCM, single C motif; SDF-1, stromal cell-derived factor 1; SLC, secondary lymphoid tissue chemokine; STCP, stimulated T cell chemoattractant protein; TARC, thymus- and activation-regulated chemokine; TDCF, tumor-derived chemotactic factor; TECK, thymus-expressed chemokine.

The unstarred chemokines are all proinflammatory.

**Homeostatic chemokines characterized by being constitutively produced and involved in leukocyte trafficking under physiological conditions.*

***Chemokines that have both homeostatic and proinflammatory inducible properties.*

Chemokine signaling

Although substantial progress has been made in our understanding of chemokine signal transduction, the pathways involved are yet too complicated for us to provide a detailed and comprehensive model. The challenge is that we know too many of players, but not the complex relationships between them. Moreover, it is obvious that multiple interdependent networks, rather than a linear pathway, must be involved in signaling cascades following chemokine stimulation. Thus, in this section, instead of attempting to provide a comprehensive model, we will highlight several points of interest in the field that we believe are critical for chemokine signaling (Fig. 1). For more details on this subject, we refer our readers to excellent recent reviews [3–7].

Activation of chemokine receptor-associated G proteins

Chemokines initiate intracellular signaling through seven-transmembrane domain GPCRs. Binding of a chemokine to its receptor results in changes in the tertiary structure of the receptor, allowing the intracellular part to bind and activate heterotrimeric G proteins [8]. The activated G proteins exchange guanosine diphosphate (GDP) for guanosine triphosphate (GTP) and dissociate into α- and βγ-subunits. Chemokine receptors can couple to several different Gα isotypes; however, for most chemokines, only the functional coupling of the receptor to $G\alpha_i$ is required, because migration is completely inhibited by treatment of the cells with pertussis toxin, a specific $G\alpha_i$ inhibitor [9, 10]. The βγ-subunits released from $G\alpha_i$ mediate chemokine-induced signaling pathways by activating multiple downstream effectors. Although precisely how this is achieved is currently unclear, the recent evidence points to a critical role for lipid signaling and PH domain-containing proteins in molecular relays leading to chemotaxis.

Relevance of phosphotidylinositide-3 kinase pathways

It is documented that the βγ-subunits released from the heterotrimeric G proteins mediate chemokine-induced signals, at least partially, by activating the phosphotidylinositide-3 kinases (PI3Ks). Numerous reports implicate PI3Ks as central mediators linking early chemoattractant signals with downstream components of the chemotaxis response [6, 11]. Pharmacological inhibition of PI3Ks in *D. discoideum* amoebae and in a variety of mammalian cell types causes inhibition of cell migration to varying degrees. Myeloid leukocytes derived from mice lacking PI3Kγ have defects in polarity and show impaired chemotaxis. However, lymphocyte chemotaxis is not so severely compromised in PI3Kγ-deficient mice [12–14]. This implies the existence

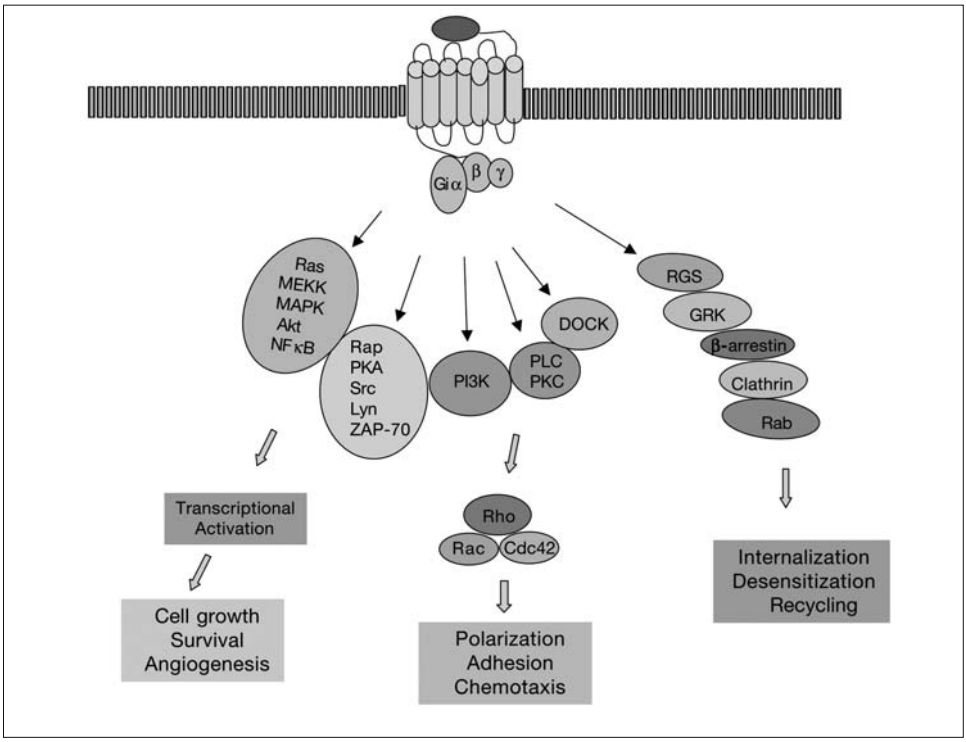


Figure 1
Graphic view of the chemokine signal cascade
G-protein α-, β-, γ-heterotrimeric G-proteins are composed of α-, β- and γ-subunits; RGS, regulators of G-protein signal; GRK, G-protein coupled receptor kinase; β-arrestin, scaffold protein associated with G-protein coupled receptors; Rab, small GTPases associated with transportation and fusion; DOCK, 2-downstream of Crk-180 homolog-2; PLC, phospholipase C; PKC, protein kinase C; Rho, Rac and cdc42, small GTPases associated with cell adhesion; PI3K, phosphoinositide 3-kinase; Rap, small GTPase associated with integrin-mediated cell adhesion; PKA, cAMP-dependent protein kinase; Src and Lyn, tyrosine kinases; ZAP-70, Zeta-associated protein of 70 kDa a tyrosine kinase; Ras, small GTPase associated with cell adhesion; MAPK, mitogen-activated protein kinase; MEKK, MAPK/ERK kinase (MEK)-extracellular regulated kinase (ERK) kinase; Akt, phosphatidylinositol-3-OH kinase is also known as protein kinase B (PKB); NF-κB, nuclear factor kappa B

of compensatory mechanisms that prevail in chemokine-induced lymphocyte migration, or that other PI3K isotypes could play a more important role. The roles of PI3K are multifold, but principally, it functions as a lipid kinase by generating phosphotidylinositol-3,4,5-trisphosphate (PIP3), which recruits and activates multiple PH

domain-containing substrates to the leading edge of the cells, generating the intracellular molecular gradient that is essential for cell movement.

Small GTPase connection

Leukocytes stimulated by chemoattractants assume a polarized morphology. They become elongated and develop a wide lammellipod (pseudopod) at the leading edge and a tail-like projection at the trailing end (uropod). The generation of filamentous actin at the pseudopod leads to its extension, which together with uropod retraction drives cell locomotion. Small GTPases of the Rho family, Rac, Cdc42, and Rho, are pivotal regulators in these processes [15]. It is generally assumed that the major way to activate Rho GTPases is via activation of specific guanine nucleotide exchange factors (GEFs), most notably Tiam1, Sos and Vav, that have been known to bind via their PH domain to PIP3 [16–20]. Different GTPases may play distinct roles, collaborating in cellular locomotion. Rac was reported as indispensable for cellular polarization prior to migration [21]. Its downstream effectors include p21-activated kinase (PAK) and the Wiskott-Aldrich syndrome protein (WASp) homologue, WAVE, which stimulate actin-related protein 2/3 (ARP2/3). This induces focal actin polymerization, responsible for the development and forward extension of the pseudopod. Cdc42, on the other hand, is required for the establishment of orientation machinery at the pseudopod [22, 23]. Without Cdc42, leukocytes exhibit a random walk, rather than directed migration, when placed in a chemoattractant gradient. The events that lead to Cdc42-mediated orientation and Rac-mediated actin polymerization explain what happens in the pseudopod, i.e., the front part of cells, although the specific mechanism has not been determined. In parallel to the sequence leading to Rac and Cdc42 activation at the pseudopod, another small GTPase Rho was activated by Rho GEFs at the uropod, the trailing end of the cells. The activated Rho, through its effector p160ROCK, a serine/threonine kinase, induces focal activation of myosin II, and formation and contraction of actin-myosin complexes, thereby leading to retraction of the uropod [24–26]. In addition, Rho prevents the formation of lamellipodia at the trailing end. Together, these two alternative signaling pathways involving Rac, Cdc42, or Rho induce and maintain functional and morphological cell polarity and drive locomotion.

Activation of the mitogen-activated protein kinase cascade

It is well known that the mitogen-activated protein kinase (MAPK) cascade is activated following chemokine stimulation, although the exact consequence is currently unclear. As MAPK can phosphorylate and activate various transcription factors [27], it is assumed that chemokines may be involved in regulation of gene expres-

sion through this pathway. Indeed, the activation of NF-κB, a multifunctional transcription factor, was also observed concomitantly with MAPK activation by chemokine stimulation [28, 29]. Richmond et al. [30] demonstrated that GROα activates NF-κB through a pathway involving Ras, MAP/ERK kinase kinase-1 (MEKK1), and p38. MAPK was also reported to phosphorylate and activate cytoplasmic phospholipase A2 (cPLA2), leading to release of arachidonic acid and phospholipids [31]. Arachidonic acid-induced leukotriene production is essential for actin polymerization. These data also indicate a chemokine-induced pathway involving MAPK and cPLA2 that may regulate cytoskeletal changes necessary for cell migration. However, this function may not be critical, as the p38-MAPK inhibitor SK&F 86002 and MEK inhibitor PD98059 have no significant effect on chemokine-mediated chemotaxis [32].

Receptor dimerization and JAK/STAT pathway activation?

The involvement of receptor dimerization and JAK/STAT pathway activation in chemokine signaling has been a controversial issue [33, 34]. A number of reports suggested that chemokines, like cytokines, induce receptor dimerization, which results in the activation of the JAK-STAT pathway [35, 36]. However, these observations, although interesting, have not been supported by other groups. O'Shea's group [37] recently reported that lack of JAK2 or JAK3 had no effect on CXCL12 signaling or its receptor mediated chemotaxis, nor did overexpression of wild-type versions of the kinases, strongly arguing against CXCL12 signaling being dependent on JAK2 and JAK3, as previously reported.

Receptor desensitization and internalization

It is intriguing that the mechanism of chemokine receptor activation contains a built-in shut-off sequence, thus providing additional opportunities for antagonizing chemokine signaling pathways. To date, little is known of the down-regulatory mechanisms in the cellular response to chemokines. Molecules called regulators of G protein signaling (RGS) can modify the GTPase activity of the Gα subunits and thereby initiate inhibitory mechanisms of chemokine signaling [38, 39]. Additional mechanisms inhibiting chemokine receptor signaling include G protein-coupled receptor kinase (GRK) family members, which cause rapid receptor desensitization by inducing receptor phosphorylation upon chemokine stimulation, and β-arrestin or adaptin-2, which result in down-regulation of receptors by sequestration and internalization through clathrin-coated pits or caveolae [40–42]. Rab, a small GTPase family member, has been shown to be critical for determining the fate of chemokine receptors, degradation or recycling, following their internalization [43, 44].

GPCR undergo two types of ligand-mediated inactivation; phosphorylation and internalization. Endocytosis can proceed through clathrin-dependent and -independent pathways [45], but other factors regulating receptor internalization remain poorly understood [46]. It appears that a higher concentration of ligand is needed to trigger internalization than is required to induce signal transduction [47]. Subsequent to ligand binding to the receptor, beta-arrestin relocates to the cell membrane and interacts with C-terminal domains of activated chemokine receptors, followed by recruitment of chaperone molecules that leads to receptor localization in endosomes [41, 48, 49]. Several researchers have proposed that internalization is likely to be a means to fine tune the local immune response since it is the first step toward determining if receptors are recycled or proteolyzed [44, 47]. In addition to the ultimate fate of a receptor, clearance of a ligand-receptor complex from the cell surface has the effect of removing ligand from the local environment [50], resulting in a diminished chemokine gradient and inhibition of cellular migration. Thus, receptor internalization, like phosphorylation, is a stop signal for migration.

Chemokines in development and organogenesis

One of the homeostatic chemokine receptors, CXCR4, participates in morphogenetic processes beginning with the earliest stages of development. Perhaps the most convincing data supporting a role for CXCR4/CXCL12 in mammalian embryogenesis are that mice deficient in either CXCL12 or CXCR4 die *in utero* or shortly afterwards due to extensive abnormalities in cerebellar and vascular development, including failed cardiogenesis, and limited hematopoietic cell development [51–53]. Further, transfer of CXCR4-deficient murine hematopoietic progenitor cells from fetal liver to adult bone marrow does not support long-term reconstitution of T or B cells in adult hematopoietic organs. There are fewer B cell progenitors in the liver of CXCR4-deficient embryos, which could contribute to the failed reconstitution [54]. However, CXCR4 also contributes to the retention of progenitor cells in the bone marrow and progenitor survival [55, 56], suggesting that these activities may also contribute to B cell development in primary lymphoid tissues. While the population of T cell progenitors found in the thymus of CXCR4- and CXCL12-deficient mice is comparable to that found in wild-type mice, the number of double-positive thymocytes was reduced fivefold, suggesting that the CXCR4 signal is required for T cell expansion in the thymus [57, 58]. Thus, CXCR4 and its select agonist, CXCL12, participate in many stages of lymphocyte development. In addition, *plt* mice, which have mutated hypo-functional variants of both CCL19 and CCL21 chemokines, exhibit defective lymphoid organogenesis and have an immunosuppressed phenotype [59–62]. Deletion of other chemokines or their receptors does not interfere with gross development, but often results in impaired host defense against infectious challenges as will be discussed.

Chemokines and lymphocyte development

While the initial stages of T and B precursor cell development occur in the bone marrow, T cell precursors are recruited to the thymus for selection and differentiation into a diverse T cell population exhibiting self tolerance. These CXCR4$^+$ and CCR9$^+$ precursors are attracted to the thymic cortex by CXCL12 and CCL25 (TECK), respectively [63–65]. Following entry into the thymus, CCR9 expression is decreased, while CCR4 expression is increased, which enables the T cell precursors to migrate into the thymic medulla [66]. This step is likely to be redundant with other chemokine receptors since CCR4-deficient mice do not show a defect in thymocyte development [67]. Following selection to the single-positive stage, either CD4 or CD8, the mature but naïve lymphocytes express CCR7 [66, 68], and are ready to move to secondary lymphoid tissue expressing CCL19 and CCL21. In the case of extrathymic differentiation of T cells that reside in the intestine, either CCR6 or CCR9 expression is required for T cell homing to the gut [69]. However, unlike other naïve lymphocytes, these extrathymic-derived cells are unlikely to recirculate from peripheral blood to other tissues in search of antigens.

The importance of CCR7 in the trafficking of lymphocytes into and out of secondary lymphoid tissue has been demonstrated using CCR7-deficient [70, 71] and *plt* mice, which are deficient in CCL19 and CCL21 [62]. Following their activation, dendritic cells (DCs) are also induced to express CCR7, and can then migrate to the draining lymph nodes, in response to CCR7 ligands [72]. Activated DCs present antigen and costimulatory molecules to naïve T cells in the T cell zone, which leads to persistent interaction of DC and antigen-specific T cells for at least 15 h prior to their proliferation and differentiation into effector T cells [73, 74]. Th1 and Th2 effector T cells express distinct patterns of chemokine receptors, e.g., Th1-polarized cells express CXCR3 and CCR5, while Th2-polarized cells express CCR4 and CCR8 both *in vivo* and *in vitro*. Thus, chemokines and their receptors coordinate lymphoid development from the initial embryonic hematopoietic cell stage to the mature polarized lymphocytes.

CXCR5 and its ligand, CXCL13, are essential for the organogenesis of peripheral lymph nodes and Peyer's patches along with splenic architecture [75, 76]. CXCR5, in combination with CCR7 is essential for efficient development and maintenance of secondary lymphoid tissue and lymphocyte migration through these tissues [76, 77]. B cells move into secondary lymphoid tissue through high endothelial venules (HEVs), where they mature into long-lived follicular B cells [78] and, with T cell help, will generate antibody responses. T cells also enter secondary lymphoid tissue through HEVs, but they are segregated into T cell zones where they may encounter antigen-presenting DCs. Activated T cells rapidly up-regulate CXCR5, which allows a small fraction of them to move to the B cell follicle border [79]. Activated B cells rapidly up-regulate CCR7, which allows them

to also move to the border of the B cell follicle near T cells [80]. Thus, through a poorly understood but closely choreographed process, both B and T germinal center cells are produced.

Surprisingly, several tumor necrosis factor (TNF) family members also contribute to the generation of secondary lymphoid tissue. Lymphotoxin (LT)-α, LT-β, and LT-β receptor-deficient mice lack CXCL13 expression and are deficient in peripheral lymph nodes and Peyer's patches [81]. TNF and TNFRI-deficient mice lack Peyer's patches. Further, splenic architecture is disrupted in all these animals. Thus, several cytokines, by inducing chemokines and their receptors, participate in secondary lymphoid tissue development and recruitment of naive lymphocytes.

Chemokines and angiogenesis

Chemokines also regulate the vascularization of lymphoid organs and inflammatory tissues because ECs express many proinflammatory chemokine receptors. Robert Strieter and colleagues [82] first reported that the ELR^+ CXC chemokines induced migration and proliferation of ECs and were angiogenic, while those ELR^- CXC chemokines that interact with CXCR3 inhibited the proliferation and chemotaxis of ECs and were anti-angiogenic. More recently, a variant CXCR3B receptor was reported to be responsible for the anti-angiogenic effects of CXCR 9, 10, 11 and platelet factor 4 (PF4/CXCL4) [83]. Furthermore, ELR^- CXCL12 interactions with CXCR4 were proangiogenic, as were some CC chemokines (MCP-1/CCR2 and eotaxin/CCR11) and fractalkine CX3CL1 [84]. Thus, the processes of chemokine-induced lymphoid organogenesis and leukocyte infiltration of inflammatory sites is enabled by the capacity of many of the proinflammatory chemokines to promote the development of supportive tissue vascularization. Presumably, the anti-angiogenic effects of platelet-derived CXCL4 inhibits capillary formation within the vascular compartment, while the interferon-induced CXCR3 ligands down-regulate inflammatory vasculogenesis.

Virally encoded modifiers of chemokines

Several classes of large DNA viruses circumvent the host immune system by targeting the chemokine system. Viruses utilize three approaches to co-opting the host by chemokine mimicry, chemokine receptor mimicry and by encoding chemokine-binding proteins as reviewed [85–88]. The broadly reactive nature of these virally encoded biological modifiers suggests that they are likely to influence all aspects of the host immune response, and can therefore be utilized to elucidate the role of chemokines in immune function and develop more targeted therapies.

Chemokine mimics

One of the most extensively studied viral chemokines is vMIPII (viral-monocyte inflammatory protein-2). It is encoded by human herpes virus 8 (HHV8) and possesses both agonist and antagonist activity due to its interaction with at least six chemokine receptors [85]. The migration of monocytes induced through activation of CCR1 or CCR5 is inhibited by vMIPII, while migration of Th2 lymphocytes and eosinophils is enhanced by vMIPII binding to CCR3 and CCR8. The in vivo effect of vMIPII during the initial stages of infection is to inhibit the recruitment of Th1-polarized cells to sites of infection [89]. Additional studies indicate that vMIPII actually enhanced IL-10 expression and reduced costimulatory molecule expression [90], suggesting that vMIPII can suppress host Th1 responses and enhance Th2 responses. Limited studies of HHV8-encoded vMIPI and vMIPII indicate they bind to CCR8 and CCR4, respectively [91]. The $CD4^+CD25^+$ regulatory cell population uniquely expresses both CCR4 and CCR8 [92], leading to the speculation that viral chemokines may guide regulatory cells to sites of infection and inflammation to suppress lymphocyte activation. In contrast, the CCR2 agonist encoded by human herpesvirus 6 (HHV6) [93], U83, and the CXCR2 agonists encoded by cytomegaloviruses (CMV), human vCXCL1, murine MCK-1 and MCK-2, appear to promote host granulocyte and lymphocyte migration to sites of infection [94] potentially providing more infectable cells. Thus, viruses have successfully purloined chemokines to shape their environment.

Chemokine receptor mimics

A second approach to subvert the chemokine system by viruses is to encode chemokine receptors. For example, the human β herpesvirus CMV encodes four chemokine receptor-like genes, of which only US28 has been extensively studied [86]. US28 is a constitutively active seven transmembrane receptor that signals through three heterotrimeric G-proteins; $G_{\alpha q}$, $G_{\alpha i}$ and $G_{\alpha 16}$ [95]. US28 binds CC and CX3C chemokines with the highest affinity being for CX3CL1 [96]. US28 has been implicated as being causative in atherosclerosis and restenosis [97]. While several components of the US28 signal cascade are constitutively actively, especially NF-κB and phospholipase C (PLC) [95], others, including calcium flux [98], and chemotaxis [97], can be induced by host-produced CC chemokines. The rapid internalization of US28 suggests it also acts as a chemokine scavenger [50]. Thus, CMV-encoded US28 has several signaling and trafficking approaches by which it can condition the local immune environment to the viruses' advantage.

In addition to vMIPI-III, HHV8 also encodes ORF74, a constitutively active seven transmembrane receptor, that has been implicated as causative in Kaposi's sarcoma, primary effusion lymphoma and multicenter Castleman's disease [99]. The

clearest indication that ORF74 can condition the host response to HHV8 comes from transgenic mouse studies, where the ORF74-expressing mouse develops Kaposi's sarcoma-like lesions [100].

An additional approach used by viruses to exploit the chemokine system is regulation of host chemokine receptors. Human γ herpesviruses, Epstein-Barr virus (EBV) and HHV6a, HHV6b, HHV7, up-regulate CCR7. Although it remains to be proven, this appears to be a mechanism used by these viruses to ensure that infected cells and uninfected cells localize to lymphoid tissues, thus providing more cells to be infected [101]. In conclusion, several large DNA viruses both encode constitutively active seven transmembrane receptors and/or regulate host chemokine receptor expression to condition the host.

Chemokine-binding proteins-vCKBP

Virally encoded chemokine binding proteins (vCKBPs) can be subdivided based on their mechanisms of action. The so-called T7 chemokine-binding proteins compose the first class. They are expressed by some but not all poxviruses and structurally resemble soluble interferon gamma receptor. vCKBP-1 is thought to incapacitate CXC, CC and XC chemokines by binding to the glycosaminoglycan (GAG) binding site found in the C-terminal domain of most chemokines, as reviewed in [102]. A member of the vCKBP-1 class has been shown to block inflammation *in vivo* [103].

The second class of chemokine-binding proteins are 35-kDa proteins expressed by many poxviruses, including some vaccinia virus strains [87]. This class of proteins appears to bind to the same molecular surface of CC chemokines that binds to CC receptors blocking chemokine-receptor interactions. Infection of mice with strains of vaccina virus expressing vCKBP-2 resulted in lower chemokine levels in bronchoalveolar lavage fluids (BAL) compared to BAL from mice infected with vaccina virus not expressing vCKBP-2.

The third class of chemokine-binding proteins has only one member. M3 is expressed by murine γ-herpes virus (MHV-68), and has been shown to bind human and murine CXC, CC and CX3C chemokines [87]. The mechanism employed by M3 to inhibit chemokines is very unique. An asymmetric dimer of M3 becomes symmetric when it has bound two chemokine monomers blocking their N-terminal amino and 40s loop structures [104]. Thus, M3 blocks receptor and GAG binding by chemokines. M3 has been shown to block CCL19 (ELC) and CCL21 (SLC), which are essential for lymphocyte trafficking through secondary lymphoid tissue. Selective expression of M3 in the pancreas of transgenic mice blocked lymphocyte recruitment [105].

The fourth class of chemokine-binding proteins are expressed by ungulate α-herpes-virus, but not by human herpes simplex viruses or varicella zoster virus

[106]. These glycoproteins are anchored in the host cell membrane through their C terminus, potentially acting as chemokine receptor decoys. Additionally, soluble forms are found in the serum of infected animals. These proteins bind to CXC, CC and CX3C chemokines potentially blocking heparin and receptor binding [106].

Overall, regardless of the mechanism by which chemokine-binding proteins block chemokine function, they appear to broadly disrupt chemokine-mediated innate and adaptive lymphocyte-dependent immune functions. Thus, these proteins provide tools to dissect the role of entire classes of chemokines in the immune systems of intact adult animals and fetal development.

Chemokine decoy receptors

In addition to microbial subversion of the host immune system by chemokine receptor mimicry, the host expresses decoy or scavenger receptors to regulate the immune response. Currently, three of these receptors have been identified, D6, Duffy antigen receptor for chemokines (DARC) and CCX-CKR [107–110]. These chemokine receptors are even more promiscuous in their ligand binding than functional receptors, but ligand binding does not induce chemotaxis nor signal transduction. Many tissues express these receptors, but the highest expression in the case of DARC is found on the surfaces of red blood cells and ECs, including HEVs. DARC binds proinflammatory chemokines CXCL1, CXCL5, CCL2, CCL5 and CCL7, but does not bind the lymphoid chemokines CXCL12, CXCL13, CCL18, CCL19, CCL20 or CX3CL1 [107]. Similarly, D6 binds proinflammatory chemokines, but only CC chemokines. D6 is rapidly internalized and recycled to the cell surface following ligand binding [107]. DARC and D6 are both highly expressed by ECs, suggesting that this serves to regulate inflammatory responses by removing proinflammatory chemokines from the circulation. The rather novel decoy receptor CCX-CKR is also expressed on lymphoid tissue ECs, but unlike DARC and D6, this receptor binds to, and leads to the degradation of, homeostatic lymphoid chemokines, CCL19, CCL21 and CCL25 [108, 109]. The consequences of failing to remove these lymphoid homeostatic chemokines is under evaluation [108, 109].

Chemokines and innate immunity

In mammals and many other species, innate immune responses are initiated by the recognition of molecular patterns commonly associated with invading pathogens, including bacterial lipopolyssacharide (LPS), lipoproteins, peptidoglycan (PGN), and CpG containing un-methylated DNA. These pathogen-derived molecules interact with Toll-like receptors (TLR) and nucleotide-binding site leucine-rich repeat

proteins (NOD), which, upon activation, promote the release of proinflammatory cytokines and chemokines by a variety of host cells. Proinflammatory cytokines such as IL-1 and TNF in turn are also potent inducers of proinflammatory chemokine at sites of inflammation and microbial infection [111]. Proinflammatory chemokines, as listed in Table 1, are largely generated in response to infections and injurious stimuli, and should be distinguished from homeostatic chemokines that are more involved in development and organogenesis. A prominent feature of the innate immune response is the initial recruitment by chemokines of granulocytes followed by monocytes to sites of infection or injury, where these cells phagocytose and degrade the invading pathogens or damaged tissues. Neutrophils infiltrate at the early stage of innate immune responses, through interaction of ELR^+ CXC chemokine ligands such as CXCL8, CXCL5 and CXCL1 with cell surface chemokine receptors, mainly CXCR1 and CXCR2 [5]. This is followed by infiltrating mononuclear phagocytes, including monocytes/macrophages and DCs, which are largely recruited by proinflammatory CC chemokines (i.e., CCL2, CCL3 and others).

Chemokines and natural killer cells

Chemokines and their receptors are also vital in regulating the trafficking and activation of natural killer (NK) cells. NK cells do not undergo genetic recombination during development, and therefore are considered cells of the innate immune system. These cells provide early protection of the host against viral infection. Resting CD56dim NK cells fail to express the chemokine receptor CCR7, which is responsible for lymphocyte homing and DC migration to secondary lymphoid organs [112]. Thus, NK cells instead traffick to non-lymphoid tissues. Reports concerning the pattern of chemokine receptor expression by NK cells are inconsistent. While high level expression of CXCR1, CXCR4 and CX3CR1 and low levels of CXCR2 and CXCR3 have been reported [113], purified resting human NK cells were found to express only CXCR4 [114]. Nevertheless, resting human NK cells are chemoattracted by CXCL9-11 (acting on CXCR3), CXCL12 (acting on CXCR4), XCL1 (acting on XCR1) and CX3CL1 (acting on CX3CR1), suggesting that chemokine receptors for these ligands are expressed by NK cells, but at a relatively low cell surface level [114]. On the other hand, activated NK cells express increased levels of CC chemokine receptors including CCR2, CCR4, CCR7, and CCR8, and are able to migrate *in vitro* in response to a variety of CC chemokines. *In vivo*, CCL3 (MIP-1α) mediates the recruitment of NK cells to the liver in mice infected with CMV, leading to exacerbated inflammation, and increased resistance to infection [115]. Thus, although more studies of the chemokines and receptors of NK cells are needed, the available data indicates that chemokines are clearly involved in NK cell infiltration and activation at sites of inflammation.

Chemokines and adaptive immunity

Although T and B lymphocytes are responsible for adaptive immunity, antigen-presenting cells (APCs) and in particular DCs play a central role in the activation of T lymphocytes [74]. Consequently, chemokines play crucial roles in adaptive immunity based on their effects in directing the migration of APC that deliver antigenic signals as well as of specific antigen-responsive T lymphocytes. Precursors of Langerhans cells are attracted by ligands for CCR6 such as MIP3α/CCL20 to peripheral epidermal sites, while precursors of myeloid and plasmacytoid DCs (mDCs and pDCs, respectively), which express many chemokine receptors, are attracted to inflammatory sites by MCP-1 (CCL2), MIP1α (CCL3) and other chemokines. For example, pDC also respond to the CXCR3 ligand CXCL9 [116, 117]. The proinflammatory cytokines produced at such sites induce immature (iDC) to mature and express comitogenic cell surface markers such as CD80, CD83, CD86 and CD40, and in addition induce the production of proinflammatory cytokines such as IL-12, IL-1 and TNF [118]. These mDCs are also induced to express CCR7, and to decrease their expression of CCR6 and other chemokine receptors for proinflammatory chemokines [119]. Gradients of SLC/CCL19 produced by lymphatic ECs and ELC/CCL21 produced within the lymph node interact with CCR7 and direct the migration of mDCs from peripheral inflamed tissues via the lymphatics into the draining lymph nodes [118]. An analogous scenario results in the attraction of $CCR7^+$ T lymphocytes and $CXCR5^+$ B lymphocytes into the appropriate lymph node compartments [120]. There the mDCs and specific T lymphocytes find one another, resulting in T cell activation, which generates central memory and effector memory T cells, each with their characteristic combinations of chemokine receptors [121]. The T cells in turn produce "helper" cytokines that enable the B lymphocytes to respond to the intact antigens.

Chemokines, however, can also promote T cell activation and adaptive immunity by three additional non-chemotactic mechanisms as follows:

1. Chemokines based on their cationic charges can non-covalently bind to antigens provided they have a net anionic charge. The interaction of this chemokine-antigen complex, analogous to the chaperone functions of heat shock proteins, can facilitate the delivery and uptake of antigen based on interactions with chemokine receptors on APCs. Evidence in support of this scenario has been established by covalently linking chemokines or β defensins with antigen [122]. The fused antigens bind to the chemokine receptors of APCs and are internalized along with the ligand. Presumeably, the antigen is delivered to the antigen-processing pathway, because administration of these linked antigens to mice results in much better immune responses, than if they are delivered in an unlinked manner as a mixture of antigens and chemokines or defensins [123]. Furthermore, the nature of the chemokine or defensin determines whether Th1 or Th2 immune responses are generated. Thus, chemokines such as IP10/CXCL9 and

MIP1α/CCL3 or murine β defensin-2 linked to antigens favor induction of Th1 immune responses, whereas MDC/CCL22 (CCR4 ligands) and murine β defensin-3 favor polarization to Th2 humoral antibody responses [122].

2. A number of self antigens are chemotactic and have been shown to be capable of interacting directly with chemokine receptors such as CCR5, CXCR5, CXCR3 and CCR2 [124]. These chemotactic self antigens, although frequently intracellular in origin, are usually associated with the pathogenesis of various autoimmune reactions, or have been identified as differentiated tumor antigens associated with various neoplasias. Presumably, the capacity to interact directly with chemokine receptors also facilitates the uptake, processing and presentation of these antigens, accounting for their greater immunogenicity. A subsequent chapter in this monograph will document and discuss some of these issues more elegantly and in greater detail.
3. Finally, chemokines rapidly up-regulate the cell-cell interactions mediated by cell surface adhesion proteins. Induction of chemotaxis by chemokines and presumably defensins rapidly results in changing the configuration of cell surface integrins on target cells so as to increase their adhesion to other cell types [125]. This increase in adherence promotes the interaction between mDCs/APCs and T lymphocytes, and results in a chemokine-dependent comitogenic effect [125]. Furthermore, some chemokines (e.g., ligands for CCR7) have recently been reported to also promote the maturation of iDCs to mDCs [126]; another means of augmenting the immunostimulatory effect of APCs/DCs and promoting their comitogenic capabilities.

Consequently, ligand chemokine receptor interactions can dramatically promote adaptive immunity as follows:

1. by promoting the development and organogenesis of lymphoid tissues based on the directed migration of cells to appropriate tissue sites and the angiogenic induction of blood vessel formation in the lymphoid tissues;
2 by promoting the uptake and internalization of antigens by APCs;
3. by directing the migration of APCs and lymphocytes and promoting their interactions in lymphoid tissues;
4. by enhancing the adhesion of APCs to T cells resulting in comitogenic effects.

Unique contributions of chemokines to immunity

Since a number of chemokines may share a common surface receptor and one receptor may interact with multiple chemokines, it has been hypothesized that functional redundancy of chemokines may exist in the immune system. However, gene depletion studies thus far have failed to prove any single chemokine or receptor as being completely redundant. Virtually all chemokine ligand or receptor knockout mice exhibited either a defective spontaneous phenotype or abnormal

Table 2 - The impact of depletion of selected chemokine ligands on immune system

Eotaxin (CCL11)	Impaired eosinophil trafficking to the gastrointestinal tract Decreased eosinophil recruitment into intestine in a gastrointestinal allergy model [131, 132]
JE (CCL2)	Reduced peritoneal macrophage exudation after thioglycollate injection Reduced recruitment of macrophages (F4/80+) in a DTH model Reduced granuloma formation in a *Schistosoma* model Resistant to *Leishimania major* and unable to mount Th2 responses Protection from EAE, with decreased Th1, but increased Th2 responses Delayed wound healing [127, 133–135]
MIP-1α (CCL3)	Reduced myocarditis following coxsackie virus infection Reduced lung inflammation after influenza A infection Reduced liver inflammation after cytomegalovirus infection Reduced herpes simplex virus type I-induced herpes stromal keratitis [115, 136, 137]
ELC/SLC (CCL19, CCL21) (*plt/plt* mice)	Lack of CCL19 and CCL21 have impaired lymphoid organogenesis, impaired T cell adhesion to HEVs, reduced T cell entry into lymph nodes, decreased DC number in lymph nodes, and failure of T cells and DCs to organize normally in T cell zones in the spleen [59–61]

responses to challenge with microorganisms, antigens or other injurious insults. Tables 2 and 3 summarize some observation derived from mice depleted of selected chemokines or receptors. Studies of these mice have revealed many predictable as well as strikingly unexpected results. As predicted, mice lacking a certain chemokine or receptor, which specifically mediates the chemotaxis of certain leukocyte populations, show defects in the trafficking of such leukocytes either to their normal resident organs and tissues, or failure to infiltrate sites of microbial infection and inflammation. Such an impairment of leukocyte trafficking and infiltration in chemokine- or receptor-deficient mice inevitably results in compromised innate and adaptive immune responses mediated by phagocytic leukocytes, DCs and T or B lymphocytes (Tabs 2 and 3). Many such mice more readily develop, or are resistant to, artificially induced autoimmune diseases. In this regard, inflammatory chemokines and their receptors have been clearly shown to be essential for innate immune responses and also adaptive immune responses that require cross-talk between DCs and lymphocytes in secondary lymphoid tissues. On the other

Table 3 - Altered immune system in mice depleted of chemokine receptors

Receptors	Phenotype
CC receptors	
CCR1	Defective neutrophil chemotaxis Reduction of myeloid progenitors in the spleen and blood under steady state Reduction of myeloid progenitors in the spleen but increase in blood after LPS stimulation Impaired proliferation of myeloid progenitors in spleen after LPS treatment Increased susceptibility to *Aspergillus fumigatus* Resistant to pancreatitis-induced acute lung injury Decreased granuloma size and altered cytokine production in *Schistosonia mansoni* Susceptible to *Toxoplasma* with decreased blood and liver neutrophil influx Impaired neutrophil infiltration in pancreas and less lung injury in caerulein-induced pancreatitis Enhanced Th1 responses and severe nephrotoxic nephritis Decreased airway remodeling in *A. fumigatus*-induced allergic airway disease Suppression of acute and chronic cardiac allograft rejection [138–144]
CCR2	High cycle rate of bone marrow myeloid progenitors Reduced leukocyte firm adhesion, extravasation and impaired recruitment of macrophages to inflammatory sites Decreased clearance of *Listeria monocytetogenes* Protection and decreased macrophage recruitment in influeza A infection Defective monocytes trafficking and Th1/Th2 balance in *Crytococcus neoformans* infection Decreased number and size of liver and lung granuloma and altered cytokine production Defective skin DC migration and spleen DC relocation following *L. major* Protection from EAE Attenuated airway hyper-reactivity in cockroach antigen-induced allergic airway inflammation Reduced atheroma formation [113, 129, 130, 145–155]
CCR4	Resistance to LPS-induced endotoxin shock Decreased peritoneal macrophage recruitment and production of TNF-α, IL-1β, and MIP-1α after LPS treatment [67]
CCR5	Resistant to HIV-1 infection in humans with Δ32 mutation

Table 3 (continued)

Receptors	Phenotype
CC receptors	
CCR5	Susceptible to *Listeria*, influenza A, *C. neoformans* and enhanced DTH reaction Protection from colitis with Th2 cell activation Resistant to LPS-induced endotoxemia Lower early, but increased late, antigen-specific IFN-γ response to *Leishmania* [156–159]
CCR6	Impaired humoral immune response to oral antigen and rotavirus Increased T cell subsets in mucosa, absence of subsets of DCs in Peyer's patches Higher contact sensitivity [160]
CCR7	Abnormal architecture in secondary lymphoid organs Impaired T cell and DC trafficking and homing Impaired antibody production, DSH and DTH reaction [161]
CCR8	Defective Th2 responses [162]
CCR9	Impaired early T and B cell development Reduction in T cell receptor γδ(+) gut intraepithelial lymphocytes Reduced number of IgA^+ plasma cells in the lamina propria of the small intestine [163]
CXC receptors	
CXCR2	Increased neutrophils in blood Lymphadenopathy and splenomegaly Reduced neutrophil recruitment at inflammatory site Susceptible to candida and bacterial infection Impaired peripheral tolerance Delayed wound healing Decreased atherogenesis progression [128, 164–167]
CXCR3	Resistance to acute allograft rejection [168]
CXCR5	Lack of Peyer's patches Defective formation of primary follicules in spleen Increased B cell number in circulation [161]
CXCR6	Reduced influx of activated CD8 cells in GvHD-induced hepatitis [169]

hand, depletion of homeostatic chemokines and their corresponding receptors such as CXCR5, CCR6 and CCR7 severely disrupt lymphoid organ structures due to impaired or disrupted trafficking and homing of DCs, T and/or B lymphocytes. The resultant abnormalities in lymphoid organ structure become the basis for defects in T or B cell-mediated adaptive immune responses, which are dependent on synaptic contact of these cells with APCs in a normal lymphoid microenvironment (Tabs 2 and 3) as reviewed in [127].

Gene depletion studies also have revealed that a chemokine or receptor, may also mediate important unexpected cellular functions *in vivo*. For instance, in an anterior chamber-associated immune deviation model, CXCR2 was found to mediate immunologic tolerance of the mice [128]. In mice, the functional homologue of human CXCL8 is thought to be MIP-2 (KC or CCL1, 2 or 3), which is selectively up-regulated in tolerance-conferring APCs and serves to recruit NK T cells to the splenic marginal zone to form clusters with APCs and T cells. In the absence of the CXCR2, or in the presence of a blocking antibody to MIP-2, peripheral tolerance is prevented without generation of antigen-specific T regulatory cells. Another example of an unexpected role of a chemokine receptor *in vivo* is the active participation of CCR2 in the initiation and progression of experimental autoimmune encephalitis (EAE). $CCR2^{-/-}$ mice are resistant to induction of EAE with peptide 35–55 derived from myelin oligodendrocyte glycoprotein (MOG) [129, 130]. The mice have neither mononuclear phagocyte infiltrates, nor an increase in chemokines MCP-1 (CCL2), RANTES (CCL5) and IP-10 (CXCL10) as well as chemokine receptors CCR1 and CCR5 in the central nervous system. Additionally, T cells from immunized $CCR2^{-/-}$ mice showed decreased production of IFN-γ on antigen stimulation. In adoptive transfer experiments, $CCR2^{-/-}$ mice failed to develop EAE, despite the administration of MOG-specific $CD4^+$ T cells from wild-type or $CCR2^{-/-}$ donors. These observations suggest that CCR2 is necessary for the initiation of EAE, in addition to its role in directing infiltration of mononuclear phagocytes and, in the host, clearance of microbial infection. Thus, chemokines and receptors constitute the building blocks of the immune system, and lacking a single molecule can be sufficient to unbalance the immune system and impair responses.

References

1 Zlotnik A, Yoshie O (2000) Chemokines: a new classification system and their role in immunity. *Immunity* 12: 121–127

2 Baggiolini M (2001) Chemokines in pathology and medicine. *J Intern Med* 250: 91–104

3 Thelen M (2001) Dancing to the tune of chemokines. *Nat Immunol* 2: 129–134

4 Meili R, Firtel RA (2003) Two poles and a compass. *Cell* 114: 153–156

5 Rot A, von Andrian UH (2004) Chemokines in innate and adaptive host defense: basic chemokinese grammar for immune cells. *Annu Rev Immunol* 22: 891–928

6 Curnock AP, Logan MK, Ward SG (2002) Chemokine signalling: pivoting around multiple phosphoinositide 3-kinases. *Immunology* 105: 125–136
7 Le Y, Murphy PM, Wang JM (2002) Formyl-peptide receptors revisited. *Trends Immunol* 23: 541–548
8 Marinissen MJ, Gutkind JS (2001) G-protein-coupled receptors and signaling networks: emerging paradigms. *Trends Pharmacol Sci* 22: 368–376
9 Neptune ER, Bourne HR (1997) Receptors induce chemotaxis by releasing the betagamma subunit of Gi, not by activating Gq or Gs. *Proc Natl Acad Sci USA* 94: 14489–14494
10 Neptune ER, Iiri T, Bourne HR (1999) Galphai is not required for chemotaxis mediated by Gi-coupled receptors. *J Biol Chem* 274: 2824–2828
11 Ward SG (2004) Do phosphoinositide 3-kinases direct lymphocyte navigation? *Trends Immunol* 25: 67–74
12 Hirsch E, Katanaev VL, Garlanda C, Azzolino O, Pirola L, Silengo L, Sozzani S, Mantovani A, Altruda F, Wymann MP (2000) Central role for G protein-coupled phosphoinositide 3-kinase gamma in inflammation. *Science* 287: 1049–1053
13 Li Z, Jiang H, Xie W, Zhang Z, Smrcka AV, Wu D (2000) Roles of PLC-beta2 and -beta3 and PI3Kgamma in chemoattractant-mediated signal transduction. *Science* 287: 1046–1049
14 Sasaki T, Irie-Sasaki J, Jones RG, Oliveira-dos-Santos AJ, Stanford WL, Bolon B, Wakeham A, Itie A, Bouchard D, Kozieradzki I et al (2000) Function of PI3Kgamma in thymocyte development, T cell activation, and neutrophil migration. *Science* 287: 1040–1046
15 Etienne-Manneville S, Hall A (2002) Rho GTPases in cell biology. *Nature* 420: 629–635
16 Innocenti M, Frittoli E, Ponzanelli I, Falck JR, Brachmann SM, Di Fiore PP, Scita G (2003) Phosphoinositide 3-kinase activates Rac by entering in a complex with Eps8, Abi1, and Sos-1. *J Cell Biol* 160: 17–23
17 Welch H C, Coadwell W J, Ellson CD, Ferguson GJ, Andrews SR, Erdjument-Bromage H, Tempst P, Hawkins PT, Stephens LR (2002) P-Rex1, a PtdIns(3,4,5)P3- and Gbetagamma-regulated guanine-nucleotide exchange factor for Rac. *Cell* 108: 809–821
18 Gardiner EM, Pestonjamasp KN, Bohl BP, Chamberlain C, Hahn KM, Bokoch GM (2002) Spatial and temporal analysis of Rac activation during live neutrophil chemotaxis. *Curr Biol* 12: 2029–2034
19 Huang YE, Iijima M, Parent CA, Funamoto S, Firtel RA, Devreotes P (2003) Receptor-mediated regulation of PI3Ks confines PI(3,4,5)P3 to the leading edge of chemotaxing cells. *Mol Biol Cell* 14: 1913–1922
20 Li Z, Hannigan M, Mo Z, Liu B, Lu W, Wu Y, Smrcka AV, Wu G, Li L, Liu M et al (2003) Directional sensing requires G beta gamma-mediated PAK1 and PIX alpha-dependent activation of Cdc42. *Cell* 114: 215–227
21 Roberts AW, Kim C, Zhen L, Lowe JB, Kapur R, Petryniak B, Spaetti A, Pollock JD, Borneo JB, Bradford GB et al (1999) Deficiency of the hematopoietic cell-specific Rho

family GTPase Rac2 is characterized by abnormalities in neutrophil function and host defense. *Immunity* 10: 183–196

22 Allen WE, Zicha D, Ridley, AJ, Jones, GE (1998) A role for Cdc42 in macrophage chemotaxis. *J Cell Biol* 141: 1147–1157

23 Weber KS, Klickstein LB, Weber PC, Weber C (1998) Chemokine-induced monocyte transmigration requires cdc42-mediated cytoskeletal changes. *Eur J Immunol* 28: 2245–2251

24 Alblas J, Ulfman L, Hordijk P, Koenderman L (2001) Activation of Rhoa and ROCK are essential for detachment of migrating leukocytes. *Mol Biol Cell* 12: 2137–2145

25 Worthylake RA, Lemoine S, Watson JM, Burridge K (2001) RhoA is required for monocyte tail retraction during transendothelial migration. *J Cell Biol* 154: 147–160

26 Xu J, Wang F, Van Keymeulen A, Herzmark P, Straight A, Kelly K, Takuwa Y, Sugimoto N, Mitchison T, Bourne HR (2003) Divergent signals and cytoskeletal assemblies regulate self-organizing polarity in neutrophils. *Cell* 114: 201–214

27 Hill CS, Treisman R (1995) Transcriptional regulation by extracellular signals: mechanisms and specificity. *Cell* 80: 199–211

28 Ye RD (2001) Regulation of nuclear factor kappaB activation by G-protein-coupled receptors. *J Leukoc Biol* 70: 839–848

29 Ganju RK, Brubaker SA, Meyer J, Dutt P, Yang Y, Qin S, Newman W, Groopman JE (1998) The alpha-chemokine, stromal cell-derived factor-1alpha, binds to the transmembrane G-protein-coupled CXCR-4 receptor and activates multiple signal transduction pathways. *J Biol Chem* 273: 23169–23175

30 Wang D, Richmond A (2001) Nuclear factor-kappa B activation by the CXC chemokine melanoma growth-stimulatory activity/growth-regulated protein involves the MEKK1/p38 mitogen-activated protein kinase pathway. *J Biol Chem* 276: 3650–3659

31 Durstin M, Durstin S, Molski TF, Becker EL, Sha'afi RI (1994) Cytoplasmic phospholipase A2 translocates to membrane fraction in human neutrophils activated by stimuli that phosphorylate mitogen-activated protein kinase. *Proc Natl Acad Sci USA* 91: 3142–3146

32 Knall C, Worthen GS, Johnson GL (1997) Interleukin 8-stimulated phosphatidylinositol-3-kinase activity regulates the migration of human neutrophils independent of extracellular signal-regulated kinase and p38 mitogen-activated protein kinases. *Proc Natl Acad Sci USA* 94: 3052–3057

33 Mellado M, Rodriguez-Frade JM, Manes S, Martinez AC (2001) Chemokine signaling and functional responses: the role of receptor dimerization and TK pathway activation. *Annu Rev Immunol* 19: 397–421

34 Thelen M, Baggiolini M (2001) Is dimerization of chemokine receptors functionally relevant? *Sci STKE* 2001: PE34

35 Mellado M, Rodriguez-Frade JM, Aragay A, del Real G, Martin AM, Vila-Coro AJ, Serrano A, Mayor F Jr, Martinez AC (1998) The chemokine monocyte chemotactic protein 1 triggers Janus kinase 2 activation and tyrosine phosphorylation of the CCR2B receptor. *J Immunol* 161: 805–813

36 Vila-Coro AJ, Rodriguez-Frade JM, Martin De Ana A, Moreno-Ortiz MC, Martinez AC, Mellado M (1999) The chemokine SDF-1alpha triggers CXCR4 receptor dimerization and activates the JAK/STAT pathway. *FASEB J* 13: 1699–1710
37 Moriguchi M, Hissong BD, Gadina M, Yamaoka K, Tiffany HL, Murphy PM, Candotti F, O'Shea JJ (2005) CXCL12 signaling is independent of Jak2 and Jak3. *J Biol Chem* 280: 17408–17414
38 Kehrl JH (1998) Heterotrimeric G protein signaling: roles in immune function and fine-tuning by RGS proteins. *Immunity* 8: 1–10
39 Moratz C, Harrison K, Kehrl JH (2004) Role of RGS proteins in regulating the migration of B lymphocytes. *Arch Immunol Ther Exp (Warsz)* 52: 27–35
40 Barlic J, Khandaker MH, Mahon E, Andrews J, DeVries ME, Mitchell GB, Rahimpour R, Tan CM, Ferguson SS, Kelvin DJ (1999) beta-arrestins regulate interleukin-8-induced CXCR1 internalization. *J Biol Chem* 274: 16287–16294
41 Fan GH, Yang W, Wang XJ, Qian Q, Richmond A (2001) Identification of a motif in the carboxyl terminus of CXCR2 that is involved in adaptin 2 binding and receptor internalization. *Biochemistry* 40: 791–800
42 Huttenrauch F, Nitzki A, Lin FT, Honing S, Oppermann M (2002) Beta-arrestin binding to CC chemokine receptor 5 requires multiple C-terminal receptor phosphorylation sites and involves a conserved Asp-Arg-Tyr sequence motif. *J Biol Chem* 277: 30769–30777
43 Somsel Rodman J, Wandinger-Ness A (2000) Rab GTPases coordinate endocytosis. *J Cell Sci* 113: 183–192
44 Fan GH, Lapierre LA, Goldenring JR, Richmond A (2003) Differential regulation of CXCR2 trafficking by Rab GTPases. *Blood* 101: 2115–2124
45 Mueller A, Kelly E, Strange PG (2002) Pathways for internalization and recycling of the chemokine receptor CCR5. *Blood* 99: 785–791
46 Heydorn A, Sondergaard BP, Ersboll B, Holst B, Nielsen FC, Haft CR, Whistler J, Schwartz TW (2004) A library of 7TM receptor C-terminal tails. Interactions with the proposed post-endocytic sorting proteins ERM-binding phosphoprotein 50 (EBP50), N-ethylmaleimide-sensitive factor (NSF), sorting nexin 1 (SNX1), and G protein-coupled receptor-associated sorting protein (GASP). *J Biol Chem* 279: 54291–54303
47 Rose JJ, Foley JF, Murphy PM, Venkatesan S (2004) On the mechanism and significance of ligand-induced internalization of human neutrophil chemokine receptors CXCR1 and CXCR2. *J Biol Chem* 279: 24372–24386
48 Fan GH, Yang W, Sai J, Richmond A (2002) Hsc/Hsp70 interacting protein (hip) associates with CXCR2 and regulates the receptor signaling and trafficking. *J Biol Chem* 277: 6590–6597
49 Fan GH, Lapierre LA, Goldenring JR, Sai J, Richmond A (2004) Rab11-family interacting protein 2 and myosin Vb are required for CXCR2 recycling and receptor-mediated chemotaxis. *Mol Biol Cell* 15: 2456–2469
50 Droese J, Mokros T, Hermosilla R, Schulein R, Lipp M, Hopken UE, Rehm A (2004)

HCMV-encoded chemokine receptor US28 employs multiple routes for internalization. *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* 322: 42–49

51 Nagasawa T (2000) A chemokine, SDF-1/PBSF, and its receptor, CXC chemokine receptor 4, as mediators of hematopoiesis. *Int J Hematol* 72: 408–411

52 Schmidinger A, Greiner C, Reinker S, Kohling R, Lucke A, Straub H, Speckmann E, Moskopp D, Wassmann H, Lahl R et al (1998) Flat and steep terminal negativity in the DC-potential after deprivation of oxygen and glucose in human neocortical slices. *Brain Res* 794: 28–34

53 Nagasawa T (2001) Role of a chemokine SDF-1/PBSF and its receptor CXCR4 in hematopoiesis. *Rinsho Ketsueki* 42: 260–266

54 Ma Q, Jones D, Springer TA (1999) The chemokine receptor CXCR4 is required for the retention of B lineage and granulocytic precursors within the bone marrow microenvironment. *Immunity* 10: 463–471

55 Guo Y, Hangoc G, Bian H, Pelus LM, Broxmeyer HE (2005) SDF-1/CXCL12 enhances survival and chemotaxis of murine embryonic stem cells and production of primitive and definitive hematopoietic progenitor cells. *Stem Cells* 23: 1324–1332

56 Egawa T, Kawabata K, Kawamoto H, Amada K, Okamoto R, Fujii N, Kishimoto T, Katsura Y, Nagasawa T (2001) The earliest stages of B cell development require a chemokine stromal cell-derived factor/pre-B cell growth-stimulating factor. *Immunity* 15: 323–334

57 Ara T, Itoi M, Kawabata K, Egawa T, Tokoyoda K, Sugiyama T, Fujii N, Amagai T, Nagasawa T (2003) A role of CXC chemokine ligand 12/stromal cell-derived factor-1/pre-B cell growth stimulating factor and its receptor CXCR4 in fetal and adult T cell development *in vivo*. *J Immunol* 170: 4649–4655

58 Hernandez-Lopez C, Varas A, Sacedon R, Jimenez E, Munoz JJ, Zapata AG, Vicente A (2002) Stromal cell-derived factor 1/CXCR4 signaling is critical for early human T-cell development. *Blood* 99: 546–554

59 Vassileva G, Soto H, Zlotnik A, Nakano H, Kakiuchi T, Hedrick JA, Lira SA (1999) The reduced expression of 6Ckine in the plt mouse results from the deletion of one of two 6Ckine genes. *J Exp Med* 190: 1183–1188

60 Luther SA, Tang HL, Hyman PL, Farr AG, Cyster JG (2000) Coexpression of the chemokines ELC and SLC by T zone stromal cells and deletion of the ELC gene in the plt/plt mouse. *Proc Natl Acad Sci USA* 97: 12694–12699

61 Nakano H, and MD (2001) Gene duplications at the chemokine locus on mouse chromosome 4: multiple strain-specific haplotypes and the deletion of secondary lymphoid-organ chemokine and EBI-1 ligand chemokine genes in the plt mutation. *J Immunol* 166: 361–369

62 Gunn MD, Kyuwa S, Tam C, Kakiuchi T, Matsuzawa A, Williams LT, Nakano H (1999) Mice lacking expression of secondary lymphoid organ chemokine have defects in lymphocyte homing and dendritic cell localization. *J Exp Med* 189: 451–460

63 Bleul CC, Boehm T (2000) Chemokines define distinct microenvironments in the developing thymus. *Eur J Immunol* 30: 3371–3379

64 Wurbel MA, Philippe JM, Nguyen C, Victorero G, Freeman T, Wooding P, Miazek A, Mattei MG, Malissen M, Jordan BR et al (2000) The chemokine TECK is expressed by thymic and intestinal epithelial cells and attracts double- and single-positive thymocytes expressing the TECK receptor CCR9. *Eur J Immunol* 30: 262–271

65 Wurbel MA, Malissen M, Guy-Grand D, Meffre E, Nussenzweig MC, Richelme M, Carrier A, Malissen B (2001) Mice lacking the CCR9 CC-chemokine receptor show a mild impairment of early T- and B-cell development and a reduction in T-cell receptor gammadelta(+) gut intraepithelial lymphocytes. *Blood* 98: 2626–2632

66 Campbell JJ, Pan J, Butcher EC (1999) Cutting edge: developmental switches in chemokine responses during T cell maturation. *J Immunol* 163: 2353–2357

67 Chvatchko Y, Hoogewerf AJ, Meyer A, Alouani S, Juillard P, Buser R, Conquet F, Proudfoot AE, Wells TN, Power CA (2000) A key role for CC chemokine receptor 4 in lipopolysaccharide-induced endotoxic shock. *J Exp Med* 191: 1755–1764

68 Kim CH, Pelus LM, Appelbaum E, Johanson K, Anzai N, Broxmeyer HE (1999) CCR7 ligands, SLC/6Ckine/Exodus2/TCA4 and CKbeta-11/MIP-3beta/ELC, are chemoattractants for CD56(+)CD16(–) NK cells and late stage lymphoid progenitors. *Cell Immunol* 193: 226–235

69 Lugering A, Kucharzik T, Soler D, Picarella D, Hudson JT 3rd, Williams IR (2003) Lymphoid precursors in intestinal cryptopatches express CCR6 and undergo dysregulated development in the absence of CCR6. *J Immunol* 171: 2208–2215

70 Misslitz A, Pabst O, Hintzen G, Ohl L, Kremmer E, Petrie HT, Forster R (2004) Thymic T cell development and progenitor localization depend on CCR7. *J Exp Med* 200: 481–491

71 Bromley SK, Thomas SY, Luster AD (2005) Chemokine receptor CCR7 guides T cell exit from peripheral tissues and entry into afferent lymphatics. *Nat Immunol* 6: 895–901

72 Saeki H, Moore AM, Brown MJ, Hwang ST (1999) Cutting edge: secondary lymphoid-tissue chemokine (SLC) and CC chemokine receptor 7 (CCR7) participate in the emigration pathway of mature dendritic cells from the skin to regional lymph nodes. *J Immunol* 162: 2472–2475

73 Grabbe S, Gunzer M (2002) DC-T-cell synapses. *Trends Immunol* 23: 66

74 Stoll S, Delon J, Brotz TM, Germain RN (2002) Dynamic imaging of T cell-dendritic cell interactions in lymph nodes. *Science* 296: 1873–1876

75 Hardtke S, Ohl L, Forster R (2005) Balanced expression of CXCR5 and CCR7 on follicular T helper cells determines their transient positioning to lymph node follicles and is essential for efficient B-cell help. *Blood* 106: 1924–1931

76 Allen CD, Ansel KM, Low C, Lesley R, Tamamura H, Fujii N, Cyster JG (2004) Germinal center dark and light zone organization is mediated by CXCR4 and CXCR5. *Nat Immunol* 5: 943–952

77 Ohl L, Henning G, Krautwald S, Lipp M, Hardtke S, Bernhardt G, Pabst O, Forster R (2003) Cooperating mechanisms of CXCR5 and CCR7 in development and organization of secondary lymphoid organs. *J Exp Med* 197: 1199–1204

78 Campbell DJ, Kim CH, Butcher EC (2003) Chemokines in the systemic organization of immunity. *Immunol Rev* 195: 58–71
79 Ansel KM, McHeyzer-Williams LJ, Ngo VN, McHeyzer-Williams MG, Cyster JG (1999) *In vivo*-activated CD4 T cells upregulate CXC chemokine receptor 5 and reprogram their response to lymphoid chemokines. *J Exp Med* 190: 1123–1134
80 Reif K, Ekland EH, Ohl L, Nakano H, Lipp M, Forster R, Cyster JG (2002) Balanced responsiveness to chemoattractants from adjacent zones determines B-cell position. *Nature* 416: 94–99
81 Ware CF (2005) Network communications: lymphotoxins, LIGHT, and TNF. *Annu Rev Immunol* 23: 787–819
82 Strieter RM, Burdick MD, Gomperts BN, Belperio, JA, Keane MP (2005) CXC chemokines in angiogenesis. *Cytokine Growth Factor Rev* 16: 593–609
83 Romagnani P, Lasagni L, Annunziato F, Serio M, Romagnani S (2004) CXC chemokines: the regulatory link between inflammation and angiogenesis. *Trends Immunol* 25: 201–209
84 Salcedo R, Oppenheim JJ (2003) Role of chemokines in angiogenesis: CXCL12/SDF-1 and CXCR4 interaction, a key regulator of endothelial cell responses. *Microcirculation* 10: 359–370
85 Lindow M, Luttichau, HR, Schwartz TW (2003) Viral leads for chemokine-modulatory drugs. *Trends Pharmacol Sci* 24: 126–130
86 Holst PJ, Rosenkilde MM (2003) Microbiological exploitation of the chemokine system. *Microbes Infect* 5: 179–187
87 Webb LM, Alcami A (2005) Virally encoded chemokine binding proteins. *Mini Rev Med Chem* 5: 833–848
88 Smith SA, Kotwal GJ (2001) Virokines: novel immunomodulatory agents. *Expert Opin Biol Ther* 1: 343–357
89 Lindow M, Nansen A, Bartholdy C, Stryhn A, Hansen NJ, Boesen TP, Wells TN, Schwartz TW, Thomsen AR (2003) The virus-encoded chemokine vMIP-II inhibits virus-induced Tc1-driven inflammation. *J Virol* 77: 7393–7400
90 Singh UP, Singh S, Ravichandran P, Taub DD, Lillard JW Jr (2004) Viral macrophage-inflammatory protein-II: a viral chemokine that differentially affects adaptive mucosal immunity compared with its mammalian counterparts. *J Immunol* 173: 5509–5516
91 Louahed J, Struyf S, Demoulin JB, Parmentier M, Van Snick J, Van Damme J, Renauld JC (2003) CCR8-dependent activation of the RAS/MAPK pathway mediates anti-apoptotic activity of I-309/ CCL1 and vMIP-I. *Eur J Immunol* 33: 494–501
92 Iellem A, Mariani M, Lang R, Recalde H, Panina-Bordignon P, Sinigaglia F, D'Ambrosio D (2001) Unique chemotactic response profile and specific expression of chemokine receptors CCR4 and CCR8 by CD4(+)CD25(+) regulatory T cells. *J Exp Med* 194: 847–853
93 Luttichau HR, Clark-Lewis I, Jensen PO, Moser C, Gerstoft J, Schwartz TW (2003) A highly selective CCR2 chemokine agonist encoded by human herpesvirus 6. *J Biol Chem* 278: 10928–10933

94 Saederup N, Mocarski ES Jr. (2002) Fatal attraction: cytomegalovirus-encoded chemokine homologs. *Curr Top Microbiol Immunol* 269: 235–256
95 Casarosa P, Bakker RA, Verzijl D, Navis M, Timmerman H, Leurs R, Smit MJ (2001) Constitutive signaling of the human cytomegalovirus-encoded chemokine receptor US28. *J Biol Chem* 276: 1133–1137
96 Casarosa P, Waldhoer M, LiWang PJ, Vischer HF, Kledal T, Timmerman H, Schwartz TW, Smit MJ, Leurs R (2005) CC and CX3C chemokines differentially interact with the N terminus of the human cytomegalovirus-encoded US28 receptor. *J Biol Chem* 280: 3275–3285
97 Streblow DN, Soderberg-Naucler C, Vieira J, Smith P, Wakabayashi E, Ruchti F, Mattison K, Altschuler Y, Nelson JA (1999) The human cytomegalovirus chemokine receptor US28 mediates vascular smooth muscle cell migration. *Cell* 99: 511–520
98 Vieira J, Schall TJ, Corey L, Geballe AP (1998) Functional analysis of the human cytomegalovirus US28 gene by insertion mutagenesis with the green fluorescent protein gene. *J Virol* 72: 8158–8165
99 Klass CM, Offermann MK (2005) Targeting human herpesvirus-8 for treatment of Kaposi's sarcoma and primary effusion lymphoma. *Curr Opin Oncol* 17: 447–455
100 Holst PJ, Rosenkilde MM, Manfra D, Chen SC, Wiekowski MT, Holst B, Cifire F, Lipp M, Schwartz TW, Lira SA (2001) Tumorigenesis induced by the HHV8-encoded chemokine receptor requires ligand modulation of high constitutive activity. *J Clin Invest* 108: 1789–1796
101 Hasegawa H, Utsunomiya Y, Yasukawa M, Yanagisawa K, Fujita S (1994) Induction of G protein-coupled peptide receptor EBI 1 by human herpesvirus 6 and 7 infection in $CD4^+$ T cells. *J Virol* 68: 5326–5329
102 Lalani AS, Graham K, Mossman K, Rajarathnam K, Clark-Lewis I, Kelvin D, McFadden G (1997) The purified myxoma virus gamma interferon receptor homolog M-T7 interacts with the heparin-binding domains of chemokines. *J Virol* 71: 4356–4363
103 Liu L, Dai E, Miller L, Seet B, Lalani A, Macauley C, Li X, Virgin HW, Bunce C, Turner P et al (2004) Viral chemokine-binding proteins inhibit inflammatory responses and aortic allograft transplant vasculopathy in rat models. *Transplantation* 77: 1652–1660
104 Alexander JM, Nelson CA, van Berkel V, Lau EK, Studts JM, Brett TJ, Speck SH, Handel TM, Virgin HW, Fremont DH (2002) Structural basis of chemokine sequestration by a herpesvirus decoy receptor. *Cell* 111: 343–356
105 Jensen KK, Chen SC, Hipkin RW, Wiekowski MT, Schwarz MA, Chou CC, Simas JP, Alcami A, Lira SA (2003) Disruption of CCL21-induced chemotaxis *in vitro* and *in vivo* by M3, a chemokine-binding protein encoded by murine gammaherpesvirus 68. *J Virol* 77: 624–630
106 Bryant NA, Davis-Poynter N, Vanderplasschen A, Alcami A (2003) Glycoprotein G isoforms from some alphaherpesviruses function as broad-spectrum chemokine binding proteins. *EMBO J* 22: 833–846
107 Kashiwazaki M, Tanaka T, Kanda H, Ebisuno Y, Izawa D, Fukuma N, Akimitsu N, Sekimizu K, Monden M, Miyasaka M (2003) A high endothelial venule-expressing

promiscuous chemokine receptor DARC can bind inflammatory, but not lymphoid, chemokines and is dispensable for lymphocyte homing under physiological conditions. *Int Immunol* 15: 1219–1227

108 Jamieson T, Cook DN, Nibbs RJ, Rot A, Nixon C, McLean P, Alcami A, Lira SA, Wiekowski M, Graham GJ (2005) The chemokine receptor D6 limits the inflammatory response *in vivo*. *Nat Immunol* 6: 403–411

109 Comerford I, Nibbs RJ (2005) Post-translational control of chemokines: a role for decoy receptors? *Immunol Lett* 96: 163–174

110 Locati M, Torre YM, Galliera E, Bonecchi R, Bodduluri H, Vago G, Vecchi A, Mantovani A (2005) Silent chemoattractant receptors: D6 as a decoy and scavenger receptor for inflammatory CC chemokines. *Cytokine Growth Factor Rev* 16: 679–686

111 Kopp E, Medzhitov R (2003) Recognition of microbial infection by Toll-like receptors. *Curr Opin Immunol* 15: 396–401

112 Maghazachi AA (2003) G protein-coupled receptors in natural killer cells. *J Leukoc Biol* 74: 16–24

113 Campbell EM, Charo IF, Kunkel SL, Strieter RM, Boring L, Gosling J, Lukacs NW (1999) Monocyte chemoattractant protein-1 mediates cockroach allergen-induced bronchial hyperreactivity in normal but not CCR2$^{-/-}$ mice: the role of mast cells. *J Immunol* 163: 2160–2167

114 Inngjerdingen M, Torgersen KM, Maghazachi AA (2002) Lck is required for stromal cell-derived factor 1 alpha (CXCL12)-induced lymphoid cell chemotaxis. *Blood* 99: 4318–4325

115 Salazar-Mather TP, Orange JS, Biron CA (1998) Early murine cytomegalovirus (MCMV) infection induces liver natural killer (NK) cell inflammation and protection through macrophage inflammatory protein 1alpha (MIP-1alpha)-dependent pathways. *J Exp Med* 187: 1–14

116 Caux C, Vanbervliet B, Massacrier C, Ait-Yahia S, Vaure C, Chemin K, Dieu-Nosjean And MC, Vicari A (2002) Regulation of dendritic cell recruitment by chemokines. *Transplantation* 73: S7–11

117 Yoneyama H, Matsuno K, Matsushimaa K (2005) Migration of dendritic cells. *Int J Hematol* 81: 204–207

118 Banchereau J, Steinman RM (1998) Dendritic cells and the control of immunity. *Nature* 392: 245–252

119 Lanzavecchia A, Sallusto F (2001) The instructive role of dendritic cells on T cell responses: lineages, plasticity and kinetics. *Curr Opin Immunol* 13: 291–298

120 Ebert LM, Schaerli P, Moser B (2005) Chemokine-mediated control of T cell traffic in lymphoid and peripheral tissues. *Mol Immunol* 42: 799–809

121 Moser B, Wolf M, Walz A, Loetscher P (2004) Chemokines: multiple levels of leukocyte migration control. *Trends Immunol* 25: 75–84

122 Biragyn A, Surenhu M, Yang D, Ruffini PA, Haines BA, Klyushnenkova E, Oppenheim JJ, Kwak LW (2001) Mediators of innate immunity that target immature, but not

mature, dendritic cells induce antitumor immunity when genetically fused with nonimmunogenic tumor antigens. *J Immunol* 167: 6644–6653

123 Biragyn A, Ruffini PA, Coscia M, Harvey LK, Neelapu SS, Baskar S, Wang JM, Kwak, LW (2004) Chemokine receptor-mediated delivery directs self-tumor antigen efficiently into the class II processing pathway *in vitro* and induces protective immunity *in vivo*. *Blood* 104: 1961–1969

124 Oppenheim JJ, Dong HF, Plotz P, Caspi RR, Dykstra M, Pierce S, Martin R, Carlos C, Finn O, Koul O, Howard OM (2005) Autoantigens act as tissue-specific chemoattractants. *J Leukoc Biol* 77: 854–861

125 Molon B, Gri G, Bettella M, Gomez-Mouton C, Lanzavecchia A, Martinez AC, Manes S, Viola A (2005). T cell costimulation by chemokine receptors. *Nat Immunol* 6: 465–471

126 Marsland BJ, Battig P, Bauer M, Ruedl C, Lassing U, Beerli RR, Dietmeier K, Ivanova L, Pfister T, Vogt L et al (2005) CCL19 and CCL21 induce a potent proinflammatory differentiation program in licensed dendritic cells. *Immunity* 22: 493–505

127 Gu L, Tseng S, Horner RM, Tam C, Loda M, Rollins BJ (2000) Control of TH2 polarization by the chemokine monocyte chemoattractant protein-1. Nature 404: 407–411

128 Faunce DE, Sonoda KH, Stein-Streilein J (2001) MIP-2 recruits NKT cells to the spleen during tolerance induction. *J Immunol* 166: 313–321

129 Fife BT, Huffnagle GB, Kuziel WA, Karpus WJ (2000) CC chemokine receptor 2 is critical for induction of experimental autoimmune encephalomyelitis. *J Exp Med* 192: 899–905

130 Izikson L, Klein RS, Charo IF, Weiner HL, Luster AD (2000) Resistance to experimental autoimmune encephalomyelitis in mice lacking the CC chemokine receptor (CCR)2. *J Exp Med* 192: 1075–1080

131 Yang Y, Loy J, Ryseck RP, Carrasco D, Bravo R (1998) Antigen-induced eosinophilic lung inflammation develops in mice deficient in chemokine eotaxin. *Blood* 92: 3912–3923

132 Mishra A, Hogan SP, Lee JJ, Foster PS, Rothenberg ME (1999) Fundamental signals that regulate eosinophil homing to the gastrointestinal tract. *J Clin Invest* 103: 1719–1727

133 Lu B, Rutledge BJ, Gu L, Fiorillo J, Lukacs NW, Kunkel SL, North R, Gerard C, Rollins BJ (1998) Abnormalities in monocyte recruitment and cytokine expression in monocyte chemoattractant protein 1-deficient mice. *J Exp Med* 187: 601–608

134 Huang DR, Wang J, Kivisakk P, Rollins BJ, Ransohoff RM (2001) Absence of monocyte chemoattractant protein 1 in mice leads to decreased local macrophage recruitment and antigen-specific T helper cell type 1 immune response in experimental autoimmune encephalomyelitis. *J Exp Med* 193: 713–726

135 Low QE, Drugea IA, Duffner LA, Quinn DG, Cook DN, Rollins BJ, Kovacs EJ, DiPietro LA (2001) Wound healing in MIP-1alpha(–/–) and MCP-1(–/–) mice. *Am J Pathol* 159: 457–463

136 Cook DN (1996) The role of MIP-1 alpha in inflammation and hematopoiesis. *J Leukoc Biol* 59: 61–66

137 Tumpey TM, Cheng H, Cook DN, Smithies O, Oakes JE, Lausch RN (1998) Absence of macrophage inflammatory protein-1alpha prevents the development of blinding herpes stromal keratitis. *J Virol* 72: 3705–3710
138 Gao JL, Wynn TA, Chang Y, Lee EJ, Broxmeyer HE, Cooper S, Tiffany HL, Westphal H, Kwon-Chung J, Murphy PM (1997) Impaired host defense, hematopoiesis, granulomatous inflammation and type 1-type 2 cytokine balance in mice lacking CC chemokine receptor 1. *J Exp Med* 185: 1959–1968
139 Khan IA, Murphy PM, Casciotti L, Schwartzman JD, Collins J, Gao JL, Yeaman GR (2001) Mice lacking the chemokine receptor CCR1 show increased susceptibility to Toxoplasma gondii infection. *J Immunol* 166: 1930–1937
140 Gerard C, Frossard JL, Bhatia M, Saluja A, Gerard NP, Lu B, Steer M (1997) Targeted disruption of the beta-chemokine receptor CCR1 protects against pancreatitis-associated lung injury. *J Clin Invest* 100: 2022–2027
141 Shang X, Qiu B, Frait KA, Hu JS, Sonstein J, Curtis JL, Lu B, Gerard C, Chensue SW (2000) Chemokine receptor 1 knockout abrogates natural killer cell recruitment and impairs type-1 cytokines in lymphoid tissue during pulmonary granuloma formation. *Am J Pathol* 157: 2055–2063
142 Topham PS, Csizmadia V, Soler D, Hines D, Gerard CJ, Salant DJ, Hancock WW (1999) Lack of chemokine receptor CCR1 enhances Th1 responses and glomerular injury during nephrotoxic nephritis. *J Clin Invest* 104: 1549–1557
143 Lukacs NW, Hogaboam C, Campbell E, Kunkel SL (1999) Chemokines: function, regulation and alteration of inflammatory responses. *Chem Immunol* 72: 102–120
144 Gao W, Topham PS, King JA, Smiley ST, Csizmadia V, Lu B, Gerard CJ, Hancock WW (2000) Targeting of the chemokine receptor CCR1 suppresses development of acute and chronic cardiac allograft rejection. *J Clin Invest* 105: 35–44
145 Reid S, Ritchie A, Boring L, Gosling J, Cooper S, Hangoc G, Charo IF, Broxmeyer HE (1999) Enhanced myeloid progenitor cell cycling and apoptosis in mice lacking the chemokine receptor, CCR2. Blood 93: 1524–1533
146 Kuziel WA, Morgan SJ, Dawson TC, Griffin S, Smithies O, Ley K, Maeda N (1997) Severe reduction in leukocyte adhesion and monocyte extravasation in mice deficient in CC chemokine receptor 2. *Proc Natl Acad Sci USA* 94: 12053–12058
147 Kurihara T, Warr G, Loy J, Bravo R (1997) Defects in macrophage recruitment and host defense in mice lacking the CCR2 chemokine receptor. *J Exp Med* 186: 1757–1762
148 Boring L, Gosling J, Chensue SW, Kunkel SL, Farese RV Jr, Broxmeyer HE, Charo IF (1997) Impaired monocyte migration and reduced type 1 (Th1) cytokine responses in C-C chemokine receptor 2 knockout mice. *J Clin Invest* 100: 2552–2561
149 Dawson TC, Beck MA, Kuziel WA, Henderson F, Maeda N (2000) Contrasting effects of CCR5 and CCR2 deficiency in the pulmonary inflammatory response to influenza A virus. *Am J Pathol* 156: 1951–1959
150 Traynor TR, Kuziel WA, Toews GB, Huffnagle GB (2000) CCR2 expression determines T1 versus T2 polarization during pulmonary Cryptococcus neoformans infection. *J Immunol* 164: 2021–2027

151 Peters W, Dupuis M, Charo IF (2000) A mechanism for the impaired IFN-gamma production in C-C chemokine receptor 2 (CCR2) knockout mice: role of CCR2 in linking the innate and adaptive immune responses. *J Immunol* 165: 7072–7077
152 Warmington KS, Boring L, Ruth JH, Sonstein J, Hogaboam CM, Curtis JL, Kunkel SL, Charo IR, Chensue SW (1999) Effect of C-C chemokine receptor 2 (CCR2) knockout on type-2 (schistosomal antigen-elicited) pulmonary granuloma formation: analysis of cellular recruitment and cytokine responses. *Am J Pathol* 154: 1407–1416
153 Sato K, Dang NH (2003) CD26: a novel treatment target for T-cell lymphoid malignancies? *Int J Oncol* 22: 481–497
154 Bird JE, Giancarli MR, Kurihara T, Kowala MC, Valentine MT, Gitlitz PH, Pandya DG, French MH, Durham SK (2000) Increased severity of glomerulonephritis in C-C chemokine receptor 2 knockout mice. *Kidney Int* 57: 129–136
155 MacLean JA, De Sanctis GT, Ackerman KG, Drazen JM, Sauty A, DeHaan E, Green FH, Charo IF, Luster AD (2000) CC chemokine receptor-2 is not essential for the development of antigen-induced pulmonary eosinophilia and airway hyperresponsiveness. *J Immunol* 165: 6568–6575
156 Sato N, Kuziel WA, Melby PC, Reddick RL, Kostecki V, Zhao W, Maeda N, Ahuja SK, Ahuja SS (1999) Defects in the generation of IFN-gamma are overcome to control infection with Leishmania donovani in CC chemokine receptor (CCR) 5-, macrophage inflammatory protein-1 alpha-, or CCR2-deficient mice. *J Immunol* 163: 5519–5525
157 Huffnagle GB, McNeil LK, McDonald RA, Murphy JW, Toews GB, Maeda N, Kuziel WA (1999). Cutting edge: Role of C-C chemokine receptor 5 in organ-specific and innate immunity to Cryptococcus neoformans. *J Immunol* 163: 4642–4646
158 Le Y, Cui Y, Ying G, Iribarren P, Wang JM (2003) The role of chemokine receptors in the promotion of viral infections. *Contrib Microbiol* 10: 210–231
159 Andres PG, Beck PL, Mizoguchi E, Mizoguchi A, Bhan AK, Dawson T, Kuziel WA, Maeda N, MacDermott RP, Podolsky DK, Reinecker HC (2000) Mice with a selective deletion of the CC chemokine receptors 5 or 2 are protected from dextran sodium sulfate-mediated colitis: lack of CC chemokine receptor 5 expression results in a NK1.1+ lymphocyte-associated Th2-type immune response in the intestine. *J Immunol* 164: 6303–6312
160 Varona R, Villares R, Carramolino L, Goya I, Zaballos A, Gutierrez J, Torres M, Martinez AC, Marquez G (2001) CCR6-deficient mice have impaired leukocyte homeostasis and altered contact hypersensitivity and delayed-type hypersensitivity responses. *J Clin Invest* 107: R37–45
161 Forster R, Mattis AE, Kremmer E, Wolf E, Brem G, Lipp M (1996) A putative chemokine receptor, BLR1, directs B cell migration to defined lymphoid organs and specific anatomic compartments of the spleen. *Cell* 87: 1037–1047
162 Chensue SW, Lukacs NW, Yang TY, Shang X, Frait KA, Kunkel SL, Kung T, Wiekowski MT, Hedrick JA, Cook DN et al (2001) Aberrant *in vivo* T helper type 2 cell response and impaired eosinophil recruitment in CC chemokine receptor 8 knockout mice. *J Exp Med* 193: 573–584

163 Uehara S, Grinberg A, Farber JM, Love PE (2002) A role for CCR9 in T lymphocyte development and migration. *J Immunol* 168: 2811–2819

164 Cacalano G, Lee J, Kikly K, Ryan AM, Pitts-Meek S, Hultgren B, Wood WI, Moore MW (1994) Neutrophil and B cell expansion in mice that lack the murine IL-8 receptor homolog. *Science* 265: 682–684

165 De Sanctis GT, MacLean JA, Qin S, Wolyniec WW, Grasemann H, Yandava, CN, Jiao A, Noonan T, Stein-Streilein J, Green FH, Drazen JM (1999) Interleukin-8 receptor modulates IgE production and B-cell expansion and trafficking in allergen-induced pulmonary inflammation. *J Clin Invest* 103: 507–515

166 Balish E, Wagner RD, Vazquez-Torres A, Jones-Carson J, Pierson C, Warner T (1999) Mucosal and systemic candidiasis in IL-8Rh–/– BALB/c mice. *J Leukoc Biol* 66: 144–150

167 Boisvert WA, Curtiss LK, Terkeltaub RA (2000) Interleukin-8 and its receptor CXCR2 in atherosclerosis. *Immunol Res* 21: 129–137

168 Hancock WW, Gao W, Faia KL, Csizmadia V (2000) Chemokines and their receptors in allograft rejection. *Curr Opin Immunol* 12: 511–516

169 Sato T, Thorlacius H, Johnston B, Staton TL, Xiang W, Littman DR, Butcher EC (2005) Role for CXCR6 in recruitment of activated $CD8^+$ lymphocytes to inflamed liver. *J Immunol* 174: 277–283

Lymphocyte-endothelial cell interaction

Gabriela Constantin and Carlo Laudanna

Division of General Pathology, Department of Pathology, University of Verona,
Strada le Grazie 8, 37134 Verona, Italy

The multistep paradigm of lymphocyte recruitment

Lymphocyte recruitment is a highly controlled process that is critical in immune system regulation. Lymphocyte tissue-specific vascular recognition and extravasation from blood into tissues relies on the functional interplay between adhesion molecules, expressed by lymphocytes and endothelial cells, and chemoattractants, presented by the endothelial cells to rolling lymphocytes [1–3]. Numerous molecular components of this system have been identified and their mode of action investigated in detail at molecular level (see next sections).

Leukocyte vascular recognition is commonly described to involve three steps, each mediated by a distinct protein family (Fig. 1) [4]. Selectins control initial tethering and rolling of free-flowing white blood cells on carbohydrate moieties present on endothelia [5]. Tethering or capture consists of the initial transient adhesion contacts of leukocytes with the endothelium or an adhered leukocyte or platelet. The slow motion of rolling leukocytes then facilitates sensing of chemoattractants exposed on the endothelial surfaces. Subsequently, chemoattractants rapidly deliver intracellular signals via seven transmembrane domain G protein-coupled receptors (GPCRs) which, in turn, promote firm leukocyte adherence and transendothelial migration by up-regulation of integrin's adhesiveness (avidity) to a family of immunoglobulin-like endothelial ligands [6]. Starting from this simple, and elegant, schema, in recent years a number of important advances has been made, leading to continuous revision of specific, but important, details of the model. For instance, a better distinction between tethering and rolling was clarified, with integrins, and not only selectins, involved in the rolling process. Notably, the dogma implying that rolling was an activation-independent process was challenged by the discovery that $\alpha 4$ integrins (and in certain condition also $\beta 2$ integrins) may also support rolling upon chemokine triggering [7, 8]. A clearer distinction between "fast" and "slow" rolling was also formulated, including the possibility that selectin-triggered, and not only chemokine-generated, signal transduction could also play a role in integrin activation under flow [9]. This observation led to the proposal that, during rolling,

Lymphocyte Trafficking in Health and Disease, edited by Raffaele Badolato and Silvano Sozzani

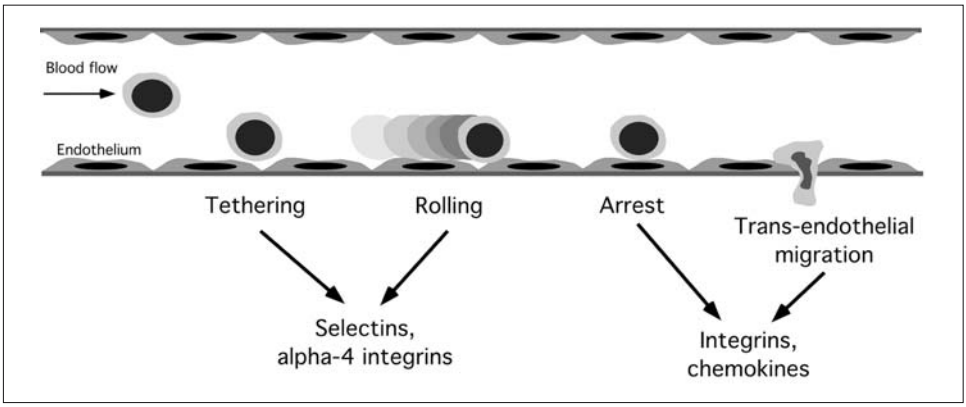


Figure 1
The three-step model of leukocyte recruitment
The diagram shows the phases of lymphocyte recruitment. Lymphocytes freely flow in the blood until the endothelium locally expresses adhesion molecules (for example E-selectin, P-selectin, PNAd or VCAM-1) able to support tethering and rolling of interacting lymphocyte expressing L-selectin, PSGL-1 or VLA-4. Activation by locally expressed chemokines triggers, in rolling lymphocytes, rapid intracellular inside-out signaling events, leading to integrin affinity triggering and subsequent immediate arrest. Finally, directional motility controlled by chemokine gradients and integrin outside-in signaling leads to trans-endothelial migration and extravasation.

selectin-triggered signaling events, although unable to fully trigger integrins, participate in priming integrins to a subsequent full activation induced by chemokines. Moreover, in the last few years the modality of integrin activation induced by chemokines and responsible of lymphocyte arrest under flow was definitively identified (see below). Finally, important advances in describing the signaling events controlling the entire process have been also achieved (see below).

As diverse members of selectins, integrins, chemoattractants and their receptors were identified, and found to possess leukocyte- as well as tissue-specific expression patterns, the concept of a tissue-specific 'area code' for leukocyte trafficking was developed [3, 10, 11]. In such a model, selectins, chemoattractants and integrins were proposed to generate a great combinatorial diversity depending on the type of selectin-carbohydrate, chemoattractant-receptor and integrin-immunoglobulin ligand pairs displayed on the leukocyte and on the endothelium, respectively. The combinatorial logic of the multi-step model illuminated how, by combining a relatively small set of address signals, it was possible to generate a variety of leukocyte area codes for different tissues. It was postulated that each leukocyte subtype would be equipped with a specific combination of receptors allowing its entry into those tis-

sues that displayed the appropriate counter-receptors. This mechanism would generate an unambiguous tissue-specific molecular code. Thus, the multi-step paradigm not only models the leukocyte extravasation process at mechanistic level, but also provides a conceptual framework for the exquisite specificity of leukocyte vascular recognition.

The adhesion molecules and their specificity

In lymphoid organs, PNAd and MAdCAM-1 adhesion molecules, together with their lymphocyte ligands and chemokine/chemokine receptors, create a specific area code for the migration of naïve lymphocytes [2]. However, no area code with specific molecules for the migration of lymphocytes in distinct sites of inflammation has yet been characterized. Some mucins, selectins, VLA-4 and LFA-1 integrins have been implicated in the migration of leukocytes in different inflamed organs. However, the combination of unique hemodynamic characteristics of the blood vessels (for instance high *versus* low shear stress) and the level (low or high) of adhesion molecule and chemokine receptors expression, as well as the specific time point of the inflammation process (early *versus* late) may specifically select lymphocyte subpopulations during inflammation. The main adhesion molecules implicated in the first steps of lymphocyte homing in lymphoid organs or in the recruitment of lymphocytes in extralymphoid organs and in sites of inflammation are introduced below.

Selectins and their ligands

Selectins are adhesion molecules involved in tethering and rolling of lymphocytes during the migration into lymphoid or non-lymphoid organs. Three selectins have been identified: L-, P- and E-selectin. All three selectins are type I transmembrane glycoproteins that bind sialylated carbohydrate structures in a Ca^{2+}-dependent manner. Each selectin has a lectin-like domain and various numbers of consensus repeat domains, which show homology to complement regulatory proteins. The lectin domains of the three selectins share about 60% homology, which results in subtle differences in carbohydrate binding and confers selectin specificity.

L-selectin (CD62L) is expressed on the microvillae of naïve lymphocytes and central memory T cells, and is important for lymphocyte homing and adhesion to high endothelial cells of post capillary venules of peripheral lymph nodes and Peyer's patches [3]. L-selectin is critical to the capture/tethering during the migration through the endothelial lining. It interacts with endothelial mucin MAdCAM-1 in Peyer's patches. In addition, L-selectin binds to endothelial ligands, most of which are characterized by MECA-79 reactivity and are collectively known as peripheral

node addressins (PNAds). The glycoprotein structure(s) that express the MECA-79 antigen are not completely known, but include CD34. It has been also reported that L-selectin might interact with mucin P-selectin glycoprotein ligand-1 (PSGL-1) expressed by adhered leukocytes, and this may help to deliver L-selectin-bearing lymphocytes in sites of inflammation [12].

P-selectin (CD62P) is constitutively expressed on the endothelium of lung and choroids plexus microvessels and on the platelet surface after activation, while E-selectin is constitutively expressed in normal skin vessels. Both E- and P-selectin are up-regulated by inflamed endothelium in most organs during inflammatory diseases [13–17]. PSGL-1 is considered the main lymphocyte ligand for P-selectin and is also able to bind E- and L-selectin. Although PSGL-1 mucin is expressed by all T cells, it is not always glycosylated properly for selectin binding, and this explains why naïve T cells cannot bind P- and E-selectins.

All selectin ligands are carbohydrate-containing molecules, and several glycosyltransferases have a role in the biosynthesis of selectin ligands [18]. These include two α1,3-fucosyltransferases, FucT-IV and FucT-VII, the O-linked branching enzyme core 2 β1,6-glucosaminyltransferase-I (C2GlcNAcT-I), a β1,4-galactosyltransferase-I (b1,4GalT-I), and at least two sialyltransferases of the ST3Gal family that add sialic acid to galactose in a 2-3 linkage. In addition, at least one of two tyrosine sulfotransferases must be active to produce high-affinity P-selectin binding, and the sulfated tyrosine residues of PSGL-1 directly participate in P-selectin binding.

PSGL-1 is a dimeric, mucin-type glycoprotein ligand originally identified as a ligand for P-selectin. PSGL-1 is expressed on the surface of all lymphocytes and is a ligand for E- P- and L-selectin [19]. Much attention has been given to the N-terminal region of PSGL-1 as it contains binding regions for the selectins. P-selectin binds to the extreme N terminus of PSGL-1 by interacting stereospecifically with clustered tyrosine sulfates and a nearby core 2 O-glycan with a sialyl Lewis x (sLex) epitope (C2-O-sLex). Similarly, L-selectin binds with high affinity to the N-terminal region of PSGL-1 through cooperative interactions with three sulfated tyrosine residues and an appropriately positioned C2-O-sLex O-glycan. E-selectin-PSGL-1 binding seems to be sulfation independent, requiring sLex and glycosylation of PSGL-1 by alpha-(1,3)-fucosyltransferases. Expression of cutaneous lymphocyte antigen (CLA), a fucosyltransferase VII (FucT-VII)-dependent carbohydrate modification of PSGL-1, is closely correlated with interactions between PSGL-1 and E-selectin. It has been previously demonstrated that FucT-VII expression is high in Th1 cells, while Th2 lymphocytes expresses high levels of FucT-IV, but not FucT-VII [8]. Moreover, Th1 cells, but not Th2 cells, are able to bind to P-selectin and E-selectin. Experiments performed in mice with targeted deletions of the FucT-IV and FucT-VII loci have established that absence of FucT-VII yields a severe attenuation of lymphocyte migration to secondary lymphoid organs and to sites of cutaneous inflammation [20]. Moreover, it has been recently shown that efficient

recruitment of activated lymphocytes to the brain in the contexts mimicking EAE is controlled by FucT-VII and its cognate cell surface antigen CLA expressed by PSGL-1 [21, 22].

PSGL-1-mediated tethering and rolling *in vivo* depends on the interactions with E- and P-selectin expressed by the endothelium or by P-selectin presented by adhered platelets on the vessel wall. Moreover, it has been shown that also the interactions between the leukocyte adhesion receptor L-selectin and PSGL-1 play an important role *in vivo* in regulating the inflammatory response by mediating leukocyte tethering and rolling on adherent leukocytes. In the last few years, it has been well documented that inhibition of PSGL-1 using different approaches has a beneficial effect in various pathologies in experimental animal models, thus PSGL-1 is emerging as a new promising therapeutic target to be explored in the future also in humans [23].

Integrins and their ligands

Integrins are a large family of heterodimeric transmembrane glycoproteins that attach cells to extracellular matrix proteins of the basement membrane or to ligands on other cells. Integrins contain large (α) and small (β) subunits of sizes 120–170 and 90–100 kDa, respectively.

$\alpha_L\beta_2$ integrin (CD11a/CD18, lymphocyte function-associated antigen-1 – LFA-1) is the most prominent member of the β_2 integrin family, and is expressed by all lymphocytes [1–3]. Although it has been implicated in some rolling interactions, LFA-1 mainly mediates firm adhesion/arrest of lymphocytes in blood vessels of lymphoid organs or in sites of inflammation by binding its ligands from the immunoglobulin family, intercellular adhesion molecule-1 (ICAM-1) and ICAM-2, expressed by the vascular endothelium [1–3, 8, 21].

The most important member of the β_1 integrin subfamily on lymphocytes is the very late antigen-4 (VLA-4, CD49d/CD29, $\alpha_4\beta_1$ integrin). VLA-4 binding to its ligand vascular cell adhesion molecule-1 (VCAM-1) expressed by the endothelium has been implicated in lymphocyte rolling and firm arrest in inflamed vessels [21].

A particular role in lymphocyte homing is ascribed to the interactions between $\alpha_4\beta_7$ integrin with its vascular ligand MAdCAM-1, which act as a brake during naïve lymphocyte interactions in the high endothelial venules (HEVs) of the Peyer's patches [4]. $\alpha_4\beta_7$ is expressed at low levels on naïve T cells, so that L-selectin is required for efficient tethering. In fact, $\alpha_4\beta_7$ integrin is required to slow L-selectin-initiated rolling sufficiently to allow activation and engagement of LFA-1 for firm arrest [4]. In contrast, on gut homing, memory/effector cells and plasmablasts, $\alpha_4\beta_7$ is highly expressed and may mediate tethering, rolling and arrest on its own.

Immunoglobulins are plasma proteins that include all antibody molecules. Members of the immunoglobulin superfamily share structural and genetic features with

immunoglobulin molecules and contain at least one immunoglobulin domain. An immunoglobulin domain is made of two β-pleated sheets held together by a disulfide bond. The vascular endothelium expresses molecules of the immunoglobulin superfamily, which act as counter-receptors for leukocyte integrins. Two immunoglobulins that are particularly important in the migration of lymphocytes are ICAM-1 and VCAM-1 [11].

ICAM-1 (CD54) is a member of the immunoglobulin superfamily of adhesion molecules, and contains five immunoglobulin-like domains. It is one of the principal ligands for the leukocyte β_2-integrins CD11a/CD18 (LFA-1). VCAM-1, or CD106, contains six or seven immunoglobulin domains and is expressed on both large and small vessels only after the endothelial cells are stimulated by cytokines. The sustained expression of VCAM-1 lasts over 24 h. Primarily, VCAM-1 is an endothelial ligand for VLA-4 of the β_1 subfamily of integrins and for integrin $\alpha_4\beta_7$. VCAM-1 promotes the adhesion interactions of lymphocytes and other leukocytes in inflamed vessels [21].

Chemokines and the modalities of integrin activation

The critical role of integrin activation in cell regulation is well established and a complete discussion of this topic is beyond the purpose of this chapter. In this section, we only focus on those aspects of integrin activation that are crucial to rapid lymphocyte arrest under flow conditions.

The importance of *in situ* rapid integrin triggering as a critical regulatory event of lymphocyte homing was originally established by a seminal work by Butcher's group [24]. In this study, pretreatment of lymphocytes with pertussis toxin, a specific inhibitor of Gαi-heterotrimeric GTP-binding protein, was able to completely prevent integrin-mediated lymphocyte adhesion to HEVs in secondary lymphoid organs. These data demonstrated that lymphocytes express specific receptors capable of fully triggering integrins through a Gαi-heterotrimeric GTP-binding protein-linked intracellular signaling pathway. Importantly, this observation clearly implied the *in situ* expression of pro-adhesive agonists, presented by HEVs and able to trigger, in rolling lymphocytes, rapid integrin activation. This study was a "big bang" in this field as it encouraged the research for the pro-adhesive agonists, expressed by HEV and other endothelia, that are able to selectively trigger integrins in different leukocyte subtypes. Furthermore, the definition of the intracellular signaling mechanisms controlling rapid integrin triggering became a major goal in the field. Nowadays, we know that a particular sub-family of chemotactic cytokines, called chemokines, is responsible of rapid integrin triggering (and of several other events) in circulating lymphocytes (see chapter 1) [25]. To date about 45 human chemokines (classified in four sub-families) have been identified, and more than 18 chemokine receptors, all Gαi-linked, have been cloned and variably associated to

different chemokines, thus generating a regulatory network of chemokine-chemokine receptor interactions characterized by specificity and robustness, and involved in regulating the diversity of leukocyte recruitment [26]. Although all were characterized by chemotactic activity on different leukocyte sub-types, and thus were shown to be involved in microenvironmental positioning, some chemokines have been clearly shown to be expressed by the endothelium [25, 26] and to be able to fully activate lymphocyte integrin under flow [27]. Considering that lymphocytes (and more generally leukocytes) operate in a high shear stress environment represented by the blood flow, pro-adhesive chemokines really accomplish an amazing task. Accurate studies have shown that chemokines can trigger full integrin activation and dependent lymphocyte arrest under flow within a few milliseconds [27]. De facto, chemokines are considered the most powerful physiological integrin activators.

However, what does "full integrin activation" mean? The capability of lymphocytes to modulate their own adhesiveness for a substrate by changing integrin avidity for the ligand was established a long time ago [28]. On the other hand, it was only recently that the modality of integrin activation induced by chemokines and responsible for almost all immediate lymphocyte arrest under flow was definitively identified. The most studied integrin involved in lymphocyte adhesion is the β_2 integrin LFA-1 (CD11a/CD18). Structural studies show that LFA-1 may exist in three different headpiece-conformational states, each corresponding to a different affinity for ICAM-1 (Fig. 2) [29–31]. The low-affinity state (folded conformation) is the resting state, a conformation basically incapable of mediating adhesion. Cell activation triggers the transition from low to intermediate state (extended conformation) and from intermediate to high-affinity state (extended but further rearranged conformation), with the last two able to support binding to soluble ligand and rapid adhesion under flow. Thus, "full LFA-1 activation" basically means modification of the equilibrium between the three different conformers, thus allowing LFA-1 to acquire the capability to bind the ligand with increasing energy. We now know that chemokines are able in milliseconds to trigger LFA-1 conformational changes corresponding to heterodimer intermediate- and high-affinity states for ICAM-1 [32, 33]. Importantly, studies focused on the definition of the signaling events controlling this complex phenomenon provided a formal demonstration of the critical role of triggering LFA-1 to a high-affinity state in lymphocyte homing to secondary lymphoid organs [34]. Interestingly, it seems that soluble chemokines may trigger the complete state transition from low to high affinity, whereas immobilized chemokines trigger only the transition from the low- to intermediate-affinity state, with high affinity induced upon ICAM-1 binding [33]. This finding allowed proposing a cooperative model between pro-adhesive signaling mechanisms, in which inside-out and outside-in signaling cooperate to trigger full lymphocyte arrest under flow [35]. Moreover, evidence show that chemokines may also trigger lateral mobility of LFA-1, leading to cluster formation and increase valency [32, 34] (although

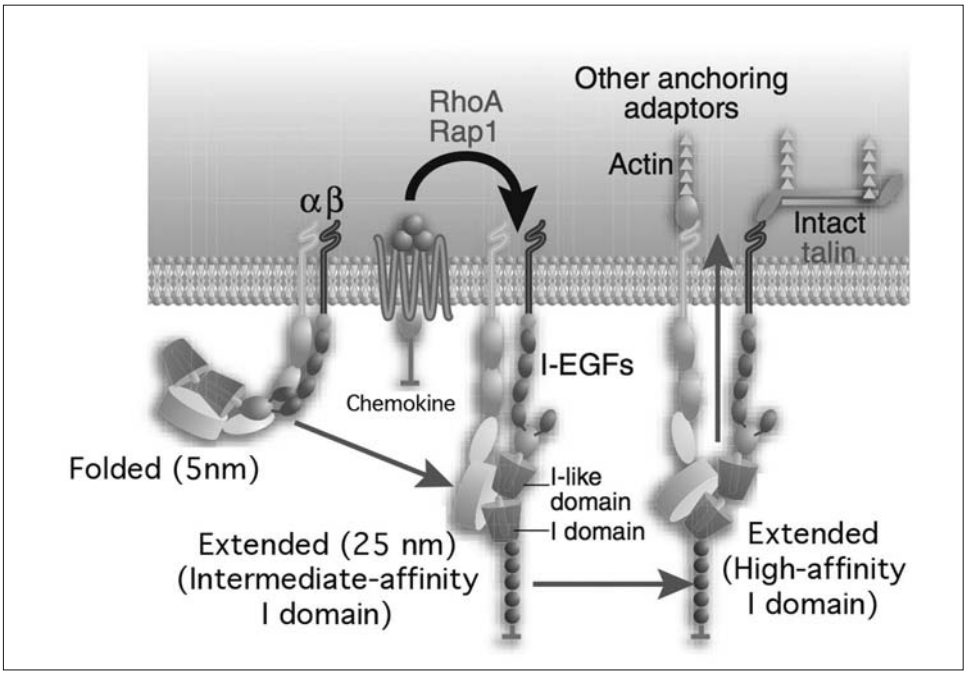


Figure 2

The equilibrium between LFA-1 conformers corresponding to different heterodimer affinity states

In resting state, LFA-1 is in a bent, folded, conformation corresponding to a low-affinity state. In resting state LFA-1, the affinity for ICAM-1 is in μM range. Upon chemokine activation, LFA-1 undergoes a transition to an extended conformation displaying an affinity for ICAM-1 in the mM range. A further transition to a high-affinity state corresponds to extended conformation with further heterodimer rearrangement and increased affinity in the nM range. The intracellular activity of RhoA and Rap1 small GTPases mediates chemokine-induced LFA-1 transition from low- to intermediate-, and from intermediate- to high-affinity state. Soluble chemokines may trigger the complete transition from low- to high-affinity conformers, whereas, in contrast, immobilized chemokines trigger only partial LFA-1 transition to intermediate affinity, with high affinity induced upon interaction with immobilized ICAM-1. Interaction with cytoskeleton components is essential to induce LFA-1 affinity triggering. The picture was modified from Laudanna C., Nat Immunol. 2005, 6: 429–430.

this possibility was recently challenged by studies showing that LFA-1 clustering may occur only in presence of immobilized ligand [36]). In summary, chemokines presented to rolling lymphocytes trigger, through Gαi-linked receptors, an intracellular signaling network capable of triggering LFA-1 conformational changes corre-

sponding to intermediate- or to high-affinity states, deepening on some, still undefined, quantitative signaling aspects. Immediate arrest under flow needs transition to a high-affinity state conformer, which allows binding of immobilized ICAM-1 with high energy.

Signaling mechanisms in integrin activation

A rather complex, still incompletely defined, aspect of this process is the nature of the intracellular signaling mechanisms triggered by chemokines and controlling rapid integrin activation. In recent years, a few important discoveries allowed a better definition of this biochemical mechanism (Fig. 3). Several signaling events triggered by chemokines have been implicated in the regulation of integrin activation, yet it appears that not every pathway is operative in every cell type and integrin. Here we describe only signaling events whose role has been validated under physiological conditions.

Small GTP-binding proteins play a central regulatory role in the modulation of both integrin affinity and mobility. The small GTPase, RhoA, was originally shown to be involved in rapid integrin activation by CXCL8 (IL-8) [37]. Pretreatment of lymphocytes with the Rho inhibitor C3 transferase was shown to prevent rapid leukocyte adhesion to VCAM-1, suggesting the involvement of Rho in the GPCR activation of the β_1 integrin VLA-4. More recently, RhoA was demonstrated to have a rather complex role in LFA-1 activation in lymphocytes. Using trojan peptides derived from three distinct effector regions of RhoA, able to block RhoA-dependent signaling in a domain-selective manner, it was shown that RhoA controls the triggering of both LFA-1 affinity as well as lateral mobility [34]. Importantly, it was demonstrated for the first time that RhoA-controlled triggering of LFA-1 to an increased affinity state is critical to lymphocyte *in vivo* homing to secondary lymphoid organs [34]. Moreover, the permeable RhoA peptide corresponding to the 23–40 domain of the GTPase, which was shown to block high LFA-1 affinity stimulated by soluble chemokines, also dramatically attenuates the ability of these chemokines, when surface bound, to trigger extended β_2 integrin conformations (corresponding to intermediate affinity) under shear flow (Shamri, Alon and Laudanna, unpublished). Thus, the RhoA-dependent signaling pathway is critically involved in triggering LFA-1 conformational changes required for abrupt lymphocyte arrest under shear flow.

Another small GTPase, the ras-like small GTPase Rap1, has recently emerged as an important regulator of rapid integrin activation by chemokine signals [38]. Transfection of lymphocytes with Rap1 dominant negative mutants prevents LFA-1- as well as VLA-4-mediated adhesion induced by chemokines. The role of Rap1 in integrin triggering also emerges from the recent description of a human genetic defect, called LAD III, in which a deficiency in lymphocyte adhesiveness correlates

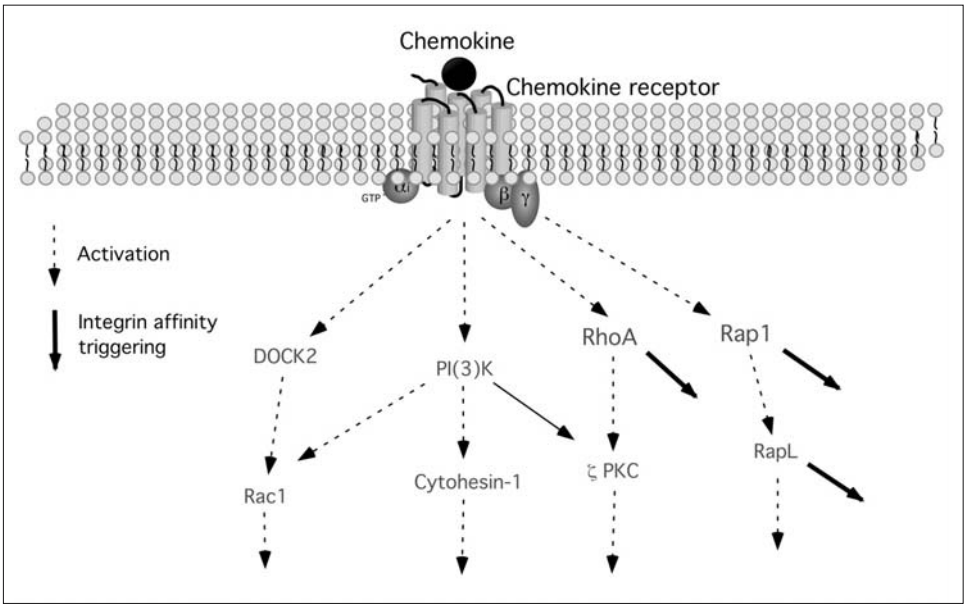


Figure 3
Signaling events triggered by chemokines and leading to integrin activation
The diagram shows the major signal transduction events involved in rapid integrin activation by chemokines. RhoA, Rap1 and RapL have been shown to regulate integrin affinity triggering. The role of Rac1, although suggested by DOCK2 involvement, has still not been formally demonstrated.

with impairment of Rap1 activation by chemoattractants [39]. Interestingly, a potential effector of Rap1 to LFA-1 activation was recently identified in a yeast two-hybrid screen, and called RAPL [40]. RAPL is highly expressed in lymphocytes and dendritic cells, and is able to bind Rap1-GTP and to the tail of the α chain (CD11a) of LFA-1. This suggests that RAPL may be a key effector linking activated Rap1 to LFA-1, and possibly to VLA-4 activation. This hypothesis is supported by recent data on RAPL-deficient lymphocytes, in which a partial reduction of chemokine-triggered integrin-mediated adhesion was observed [41]. Notably, Rap1 seems to control both affinity triggering and clustering of the β_2 integrin LFA-1, although a direct demonstration, under physiological conditions, of the capability of Rap1 to control distinct LFA-1 conformers changes is still lacking.

In addition to RhoA and Rap1, several other effectors triggered by chemokine signaling have been implicated in rapid integrin activation processes in various cellular and animal models. A more detailed description of these pro-adhesive molecular events has been already provided [6]; here, we only briefly describe them. The

ARF-guanine-nucleotide exchange factor (GEF), cytohesin-1, may induce LFA-1 activation by direct interaction with the β_2 chain [42, 43]. Chemokines may modulate rapid LFA-1 activation by triggering, via the cytohesin-1 PHc domain, membrane targeting of cytohesin-1, thus allowing a direct regulatory interaction with the β_2 chain of LFA-1 [44].

DOCK2, a hematopoietic specific member of the CDM family of proteins, has GEF activity for Rac1-2, and was recently shown to regulate lymphocyte recruitment *in vivo*. Interestingly, DOCK2 is involved in B but not in T lymphocyte integrin activation by chemokines as well as in *in vivo* recruitment to secondary lymphoid organs [45]. Although the role of DOCK2 suggests the involvement of Rac1 in rapid integrin triggering by chemokines, the formal demonstration of the involvement of this small GTPase in integrin affinity or lateral mobility triggering by chemokines in B cells is still lacking.

The lipid kinase phosphatidylinositol 3-OH kinase [PI(3)K] is also involved in lymphocyte integrin activation. PI(3)K inhibition prevents chemokine-induced rapid lymphocyte binding to immobilized ICAM-1, but only if ICAM-1 is expressed at a very low site density [20]. PI(3)K, whose activity is rapidly triggered by chemokines, is involved in the rapid induction of heterodimer lateral mobility induced by chemokines likely leading to increased valency. In contrast, PI(3)K activity is not required for the rapid induction of the LFA-1 high-affinity state. Together, the PI(3)K requirement for rapid adhesion at limiting ICAM-1 densities suggests that rapid PI(3)K activation by chemokines may function to facilitate integrin mobility in the cell membrane, and thereby enhance the probability of encounters between the activated heterodimers and the disperse ligand. PI(3)K activity is not implicated, however, in chemokine stimulation of VLA-4 avidity, suggesting that the lipid products of this kinase activate only specific subsets of integrins and under limited availability of ligand. Notably, the γ isoform of PI(3)K was shown to be involved in integrin activation in T but not B lymphocytes [45], further highlighting cell and integrin-type specificity in PI(3)K signaling to integrins.

Another example of a chemokine-triggered effector that regulates integrin valency rather than affinity is the atypical protein kinase C isoform, PKC ζ, apparently acting downstream of RhoA. The PKC family includes at least three categories of isozymes: the classical, novel and atypical sub-families. Neither classical (DAG- and Ca^{2+}-dependent) nor novel (DAG-activated but Ca^{2+}-independent) PKC isotypes play an essential role in rapid β_2 integrin activation by chemokines [32, 34]. In contrast, the atypical isoform, PKC ζ, which is not activated by DAG and Ca^{2+}, appears to be a critical participant in rapid β_2 integrin activation by chemokines. Indeed, PKC z-selective inhibitory peptides (myristoylated peptides with sequence identical to the pseudosubstrate inhibitory region of PKC ζ) efficiently block chemokine-induced rapid adhesion of lymphocytes to surfaces presenting a low density of ICAM-1 [34]. Importantly, PKC ζ inhibition does not prevent chemokine-induced triggering of LFA-1 to high-affinity state, but blocks the lateral mobility of the het-

erodimers [34]. Notably, PKC ζ is activated and rapidly translocated to the plasma membrane upon chemokine stimulation, and this is prevented by pretreatment with RhoA-derived trojan inhibitory peptides, indicating that PKC ζ may be a downstream effector of RhoA-stimulated integrin mobility [34].

Diversity generation: qualitative and quantitative control

Despite the increased knowledge gathered in the last two decades, the bewildering complexity and redundancy of the molecular system controlling lymphocyte-endothelial cell interaction still defeats our ability to accurately describe and predict the functional outcome of the lymphocyte recruitment process.

Accumulating evidence shows a rather high degree of promiscuity and redundancy in ligand-receptor interactions [46]. Most leukocytes possess largely overlapping patterns of receptors and multiple overlapping series of chemokines are often found expressed on endothelial cells from distinct tissues. Furthermore, at the signal transduction level, data are emerging suggesting the existence of cell- and integrin subtype-specific regulatory mechanisms [6]. These findings are blurring the ability of the original multi-step model to predict how a specific combination of pro-adhesive molecules may control selective leukocyte vascular recognition. Overall, it appears that a purely qualitative combination of different parameters controlling lymphocyte recruitment is no longer adequate to account for the observed diversity.

One of the most important aspects, not really accounted for by the original formulation of the multi-step model, is the regulatory significance of quantitative variations of pro-adhesive parameters, including variation in site density (expression level per area) of adhesion molecules and chemokines, and variation in the amount and topological distribution (compartmentalization) of intracellular signaling events. Recent studies show the importance of quantitative variation of pro-adhesive parameters regulating lymphocyte recruitment under flow. For instance, quantitative variation of the site density of ICAM-1 presented to rolling lymphocytes determines the relative importance of the distinct modalities of LFA-1 activation triggered by chemokines. Indeed, if affinity triggering seems always required for rapid arrest under flow [34], lateral mobility of the heterodimer, leading to increased valency, seems relevant only to facilitate adhesion to a disperse integrin ligand [32]. Thus, the amount of integrin ligand expression dictates the usage of a specific modality of integrin activation responsible for rapid adhesion. This dichotomy may assume a specific regulatory significance when endothelium expresses variable amount of integrin ligands during the immune responses.

Another example of the importance of quantitative variation of pro-adhesive parameters was recently provided in the context of the chemokine network. Here, different expression levels of chemokine receptors, combined with variation of the binding affinities of the chemokines for the cognate receptors, determine quantita-

tive variations in the intracellular signal transduction triggered by the chemokine presented to rolling lymphocytes. This variation in signaling efficiency was shown to affect the specificity of the lymphocyte recruitment process, altering the capability to direct specific recruitment of Th1 *versus* Th2 lymphocytes [47]. This observation clearly suggests that maintaining of stability in quantitative parameters controlling lymphocyte recruitment is critical to maintain diversity in the immune response. Thus, it appears that lymphocytes are able to decode quantitative, and not only qualitative, environmental information.

These preliminary findings emphasize the great importance of quantitative aspects in the overall regulation of lymphocyte recruitment and, finally, of the immune response. In this context, an updated version of the original three-step paradigm, including the mathematical concept of concurrency, was recently proposed. This model provides a conceptual framework necessary to the development of predictive computer modeling of lymphocyte recruitment process [48]. In this model a transition form of qualitative to quantitative area code for specific lymphocyte recruitment is envisioned. For such a vision, of course, experimental quantitative data need to be obtained to allow effective computer modeling and to improve our capacity to precisely predict the long-term dynamics of an immune response.

Acknowledgements

We wish to thank Ronen Alon for sharing unpublished data. C. Laudanna's research is supported by the Fondazione Cariverona and by the Fondo Incentivazione Ricerca di Base (FIRB). G. Constantin's research is supported by the National Multiple Sclerosis Society, New York, NY, USA, the Fondazione Italiana Sclerosi Multipla (FISM), Italy, and the Italian Ministry of Health (Ricerca finalizzata), Fondazione Cariverona, FIRB.

References

1 Salmi M, Jalkanen S (1997) How do lymphocytes know where to go: current concepts and enigmas of lymphocyte homing. *Adv Immunol* 64: 139–218

2 Butcher EC, Picker LJ (1996) Lymphocyte homing and homeostasis. Science 272: 60–66

3 Butcher EC, Williams M, Youngman K, Rott L, Briskin M (1999) Lymphocyte trafficking and regional immunity. *Adv Immunol* 72: 209–253

4 Butcher EC (2005) The multistep model of leukocyte recruitment: a personal perspective from 15 year later. In: A Haman, B Engelhardt (eds): *Leukocyte trafficking*. Wiley-VCH, Weinheim, 3–13

5 Somers WS, Tang J, Shaw GD, Camphausen RT (2000) Insights into the molecular basis of leukocyte tethering and rolling revealed by structures of P- and E-selectin bound to SLe(X) and PSGL-1. *Cell* 103: 467–479

6 Laudanna C , Kim JY, Constantin G, Butcher E (2002) Rapid leukocyte integrin activation by chemokines. *Immunol Rev* 186: 37–46
7 Grabovsky V, Feigelson S, Chen C, Bleijs DA, Peled A, Cinamon G, Baleux F, Arenzana-Seisdedos F, Lapidot T, van Kooyk Y et al (2000) Subsecond induction of alpha4 integrin clustering by immobilized chemokines stimulates leukocyte tethering and rolling on endothelial vascular cell adhesion molecule 1 under flow conditions. *J Exp Med* 192: 495–506
8 Sigal A, Bleijs DA, Grabovsky V, van Vliet SJ, Dwir O, Figdor CG, van Kooyk Y, Alon R (2000) The LFA-1 integrin supports rolling adhesions on ICAM-1 under physiological shear flow in a permissive cellular environment. *J Immunol* 165: 442–452
9 Atarashi K, Hirata T, Matsumoto M, Kanemitsu N, Miyasaka M (2005) Rolling of Th1 cells via P-selectin glycoprotein ligand-1 stimulates LFA-1-mediated cell binding to ICAM-1. *J Immunol* 174: 1424–1432
10 Butcher EC (1991) Leukocyte-endothelial cell recognition: three (or more) steps to specificità and diversity. *Cell* 67: 1033–1036
11 Springer, TA (1994) Traffic signals for lymphocyte recirculation and leukocyte emigration: the multistep paradigm. *Cell* 76: 301–314
12 Sperandio M, Smith ML, Forlow SB, Olson TS, Xia L, McEver RP, Ley K (2003) P-selectin glycoprotein ligand-1 mediates L-selectin-dependent leukocyte rolling in venules. *J Exp Med* 197: 1355–1363
13 Eppihimer MJ, Russell J, Anderson DC, Wolitzky BA, Granger DN (1997) Endothelial cell adhesion molecule expression in gene-targeted mice. *Am J Physiol* 273: H1903–1908
14 Kivisakk P, Mahad DJ, Callahan MK, Trebst C, Tucky B, Wei T, Wu L, Baekkevold ES, Lassmann H, Staugaitis S et al (2003) Human cerebrospinal fluid central memory $CD4^+$ T cells: evidence for trafficking through choroid plexus and meninges via P-selectin. *Proc Natl Acad Sci USA* 100: 8389–8394
15 Keelan ET, Licence ST, Peters AM, Binns RM, Haskard DO (1994) Characterization of E-selectin expression *in vivo* with use of a radiolabeled monoclonal antibody. *Am J Physiol* 266: H278–290
16 Kansaas GS (1996) Selectins and their ligands: current concepts and controversies. *Blood* 88: 3259–3287
17 Ley K (2003) The role of selectins in inflammation and disease. *Trends Mol Med* 9: 263–268
18 Ley K, Kansas GS (2004) Selectins in T-cell recruitment to non-lymphoid tissues and sites of inflammation. Nat Rev Immunol 4: 325–335
19 McEver RP, Cummings RD (1997) Perspectives series: cell adhesion in vascular biology. Role of PSGL-1 binding to selectins in leukocyte recruitment. *J Clin Invest* 100: 485–491
20 Lowe JB (2003) Glycan-dependent leukocyte adhesion and recruitment in inflammation. *Curr Opin Cell Biol* 15: 531–538
21 Piccio L, Rossi B, Scarpini E, Laudanna C, Giagulli C, Issekutz AC, Vestweber D, Butch-

er EC, Constantin G (2002) Molecular mechanisms involved in lymphocyte recruitment in inflamed brain microvessels: critical roles for P-selectin glycoprotein ligand-1 and heterotrimeric G(i)-linked receptors. *J Immunol* 168: 1940–1949

22 Piccio L, Rossi B, Colantonio L, Grenningloh R, Gho A, Ottoboni L, Homeister JW, Scarpini E, Martinello M, Laudanna C et al (2005) Efficient recruitment of lymphocytes in inflamed brain venules requires expression of cutaneous lymphocyte antigen and fucosyltransferase-VII. *J Immunol* 174: 5805–5813

23 Constantin G (2004) PSGL-1 as a novel therapeutic target. *Drug News Perspect* 17: 579–586

24 Bargatze RF, Butcher EC (1993) Rapid G protein-regulated activation event involved in lymphocyte binding to high endothelial venules. *J Exp Med* 178: 367–372

25 Campbell DJ, Kim CH, Butcher EC (2003) Chemokines in the systemic organization of immunità. *Immunol Rev* 195: 58–71

26 Oppermann M, Forster R (2005) Chemokines and their receptors: biochemical, structural and biological properties. In: A Haman, B Engelhardt (eds): *Leukocyte trafficking*. Wiley-VCH, Weinheim, 36–67

27 Campbell JJ, Hedrick J, Zlotnik A, Siani MA, Thompson DA, Butcher EC (1998) Chemokines and the arrest of lymphocytes rolling under flow conditions. *Science* 279: 381–384

28 Dustin ML, Springer TA (1989) T-cell receptor cross-linking transiently stimulates adhesiveness through LFA-1. *Nature* 341: 619–624

29 Carman CV, Springer TA (2003) Integrin avidity regulation: are changes in affinity and conformation underemphasized? *Curr Opin Cell Biol* 15: 547–556

30 Shimaoka M, Xiao T, Liu JH, Yang Y, Dong Y, Jun CD et al (2003) Structures of the α_L I domain and its complex with ICAM-1 reveal a shape-shifting pathway for integrin regulation. *Cell* 112: 99–111

31 Salas A, Shimaoka M, Kogan AN, Harwood C, von Andrian UH, Springer TA (2004) Rolling adhesion through an extended conformation of integrin $\alpha_L\beta_2$ and relation to αI and βI-like domain interaction. Immunity 20: 393–406

32 Constantin G, Majeed M, Giagulli C, Piccio L, Kim JY, Butcher EC, and Laudanna C (2000) Chemokines trigger immediate β2 integrin affinity and mobility changes: differential regulation and roles in lymphocyte arrest under flow. *Immunity* 13: 759–769

33 Shamri R, Grabovsky V, Gauguet JM, Feigelson S, Manevich E, Kolanus W, and Alon R (2005) Lymphocyte arrest requires instantaneous induction of an extended LFA-1 conformation mediated by endothelium-bound chemokines. *Nat Immunol* 6: 497–506

34 Giagulli C, Scarpini E, Ottoboni L, Narumiya S, Butcher EC, Constantin G, and Laudanna C (2004) RhoA and ζPKC control distinct modalities of LFA-1 activation by chemokines critical role of LFA-1 affinity triggering in lymphocyte *in vivo* homing. *Immunity* 20: 25–35

35 Laudanna C (2005) Integrin activation under flow: a local affair. *Nat Immunol* 6: 429–430

36 Kim M, Carman CV, Yang W, Salas A, Springer TA (2004) The primacy of affinity over

clustering in regulation of adhesiveness of the integrin {alpha}L{beta}2. *J Cell Biol* 167: 1241–1253

37 Laudanna C, Campbell JJ, Butcher EC (1996) Role of Rho in chemoattractant-activated leukocyte adhesion through integrins. *Science* 271: 981–983

38 Shimonaka M, Katagiri K, Nakayama T, Fujita N, Tsuruo T, Yoshie O, Kinashi T (2003) Rap1 translates chemokine signals to integrin activation, cell polarization, and motility across vascular endothelium under flow. *J Cell Biol* 161: 417–427

39 Kinashi T, Aker M, Sokolovsky-Eisenberg M, Grabovsky V, Tanaka C, Shamri R, Feigelson S, Etzioni A, Alon R (2004) LAD-III, a leukocyte adhesion deficiency syndrome associated with defective Rap1 activation and impaired stabilization of integrin bonds. *Blood* 103: 1033–1036

40 Katagiri K, Maeda A, Shimonaka M, Kinashi T (2003) RAPL, a Rap1-binding molecule that mediates Rap1-induced adhesion through spatial regulation of LFA-1. *Nat Immunol* 4: 741–748

41 Katagiri K, Ohnishi N, Kabashima K, Iyoda T, Takeda N, Shinkai Y, Inaba K, Kinashi T (2004) Crucial functions of the Rap1 effector molecule RAPL in lymphocyte and dendritic cell trafficking. *Nat Immunol* 5: 1045–1051

42 Kolanus W, Nagel W, Schiller B, Zeitlmann L, Godar S, Stockinger H, Seed B (1996) Alpha L beta 2 integrin/LFA-1 binding to ICAM-1 induced by cytohesin-1, a cytoplasmic regulatory molecule. *Cell* 86: 233–242

43 Geiger C, Nagel W, Boehm T, van Kooyk Y, Figdor CG, Kremmer E, Hogg N, Zeitlmann L, Dierks H, Weber KS et al (2000) Cytohesin-1 regulates beta-2 integrin-mediated adhesion through both ARF-GEF function and interaction with LFA-1. *EMBO J* 19: 2525–2536

44 Weber KS, Weber C, Ostermann G, Dierks H, Nagel W, Kolanus W (2001) Cytohesin-1 is a dynamic regulator of distinct LFA-1 functions in leukocyte arrest and transmigration triggered by chemokines. *Curr Biol* 11: 1969–1974

45 Nombela-Arrieta C, Lacalle RA, Montoya MC, Kunisaki Y, Megias D, Marques M, Carrera AC, Manes S, Fukui Y, Martinez AC et al (2004) Differential requirements for DOCK2 and phosphoinositide-3-kinase gamma during T and B lymphocyte homing. *Immunity* 21: 429–441

46 Mantovani A (1999) The chemokine system: redundancy for robust outputs. *Immunol Today* 20: 254–257

47 D'Ambrosio D, Albanesi C, Lang R, Girolomoni G, Sinigaglia F, Laudanna C (2002) Quantitative differences in chemokine receptor engagement generate diversity in integrin-dependent lymphocyte adhesion. *J Immunol* 169: 2303–2312

48 D'Ambrosio D, Lecca P, Constantin G, Priami C, Laudanna C (2004) Concurrency in leukocyte vascular recognition: developing the tools for a predictive computer model. *Trends Immunol* 25: 411–416

Chemokine receptor expression in effector and memory T cell subsets

Mara Messi and Federica Sallusto

Institute for Research in Biomedicine, Via Vincenzo Vela 6, 6500 Bellinzona, Switzerland

T cell priming and generation of Th1 and Th2 responses

Clearance of infection involves the interaction of several cells of the immune system that, scattered throughout the body, have to be recruited and interact together in a precise place at a precise time. During a primary response, the rare antigen-specific naïve T lymphocytes continuously recirculate through secondary lymphoid organs. This strategy allows them to maximize their chance to encounter professional antigen-presenting cells, i.e., dendritic cells (DCs), presenting on their surface the antigen sampled at peripheral sites. Upon engagement of their T cell receptor (TCR) with antigenic peptides presented in association with molecules of the major histocompatibility complex (MHC) on the surface of DCs, naïve T cells proliferate and differentiate to effector cells [1]. While naïve T cells are functionally undifferentiated and capable of secreting mainly IL-2 upon stimulation [2], effector cells produce inflammatory cytokines such as IFN-γ and IL-4. Classically, two types of effector $CD4^+$ T cells can be distinguished in mouse and man based on the cytokines they produce [3, 4]. T helper 1 (Th1) cells are characterized by the secretion of IFN-γ and the induction of cell-mediated responses against intracellular pathogens whereas Th2 cells produce IL-4, IL-5 and IL-13 and mediate protection against extracellular parasites.

The balance between production of Th1 and Th2 cytokines determines whether specific immunity against invading microorganisms is successful, whereas unbalanced Th1 and Th2 responses can lead to pathological manifestations. In particular, excessive Th1-type cytokines have been associated with tissue destruction found in autoimmune diseases such as rheumatoid arthritis and multiple sclerosis [5], whereas overproduction of Th2-type cytokines has been implicated in atopy and allergic asthma [6, 7].

Th1 and Th2 differentiation is dependent on several factors. Besides DC type, antigen dose and costimulatory interactions between cell surface molecules, the most critical role is played by cytokines. The cytokines that control Th1 and Th2 differentiation are IL-12 and IL-4, respectively, which act primarily through the

Lymphocyte Trafficking in Health and Disease, edited by Raffaele Badolato and Silvano Sozzani

induction of the master transcription factors T-bet and Gata-3 [8–10]. Mature DCs represent the major source of IL-12, which is secreted at high amounts after stimulation with lipopolysaccharide (LPS) and CD40 ligand (CD40L) [11, 12]. Although several cell types can produce IL-4, the physiological source of this cytokine remains elusive. Mast cells produce IL-4, but they reside in peripheral tissues, while the T cell differentiation process takes place in secondary lymphoid organs. NK-T cells can also produce IL-4, yet the Th2 response is intact if NK-T cells are deleted [13]. There is evidence indicating T cells themselves as a possible source of IL-4. Indeed, it has been shown that naïve T cells express IL-4 at low levels upon activation [14, 15].

Regulation of cytokine gene expression in Th1 and Th2 cells

In the last few years, a big effort has been made to try to elucidate the mechanisms that lead to the cell type-specific production of the signature effector cytokines in Th1 and Th2 cells. The body of work that has been done in this field suggests that the regulation occurs at least partially at the chromatin level [16]. In naïve T cells, the IFN-γ and IL-4 genes are targeted by chemical modifications in the DNA and its associated proteins – the histones –, which leads to a compacted ("closed") conformation inaccessible to transcription factors. During differentiation, the Th1- and Th2-specific transcription factors T-bet and Gata-3 cause remodeling events at the relevant cytokine genes, such as DNA demethylation and histone acetylation, which lead to an "open" chromatin conformation followed by transcriptional activation and gene expression [17–19]. The chromatin modifications are transmitted epigenetically to the progeny, thereby ensuring a faithfully transmission of the imprinted phenotype through cell divisions in memory T cells [19]. Regulation of cytokine gene expression does not merely occur through a "closed" or "open" state of chromatin. Rather, distinct histone modifications (acetylation, methylation, phosphorylation) can generate synergistic or antagonistic interaction affinities for chromatin-associated proteins, which in turn dictate dynamic transitions between transcriptionally silent or transcriptionally active chromatin state. Thus, different histone modifications can be arranged in a combinatorial way that establishes a "histone code", thereby extending considerably the information potential of the genetic code [20].

Chemokine receptors in Th1 and Th2 cells

Naïve T cells recirculate within secondary lymphoid organs, while antigen-primed T cells exiting these organs are able to enter peripheral inflamed tissues, indicating that T cell differentiation is tightly coupled to the acquisition of new migratory

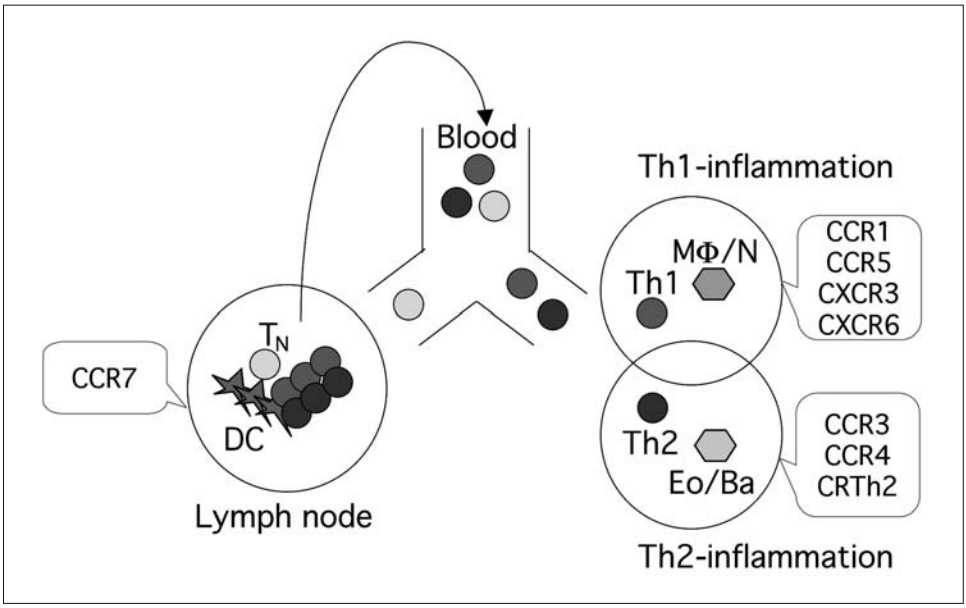


Figure 1
Naïve T cells exit the blood and enter into lymph nodes using the chemokine receptor CCR7. In lymph nodes they are activated by antigen-presenting DCs and differentiate to IFN-γ-producing Th1 (red) or IL-4-producing Th2 (blue) cells depending on environmental factors including polarizing cytokines. From the lymph nodes effector cells re-enter the circulation and, by virtue of expression of new chemokine receptors (as outlined in the red callouts), migrate to inflamed tissues. At these sites, Th1 and Th2 cells coordinate the effector response through activation of cells of the innate immune system such as macrophages (MΦ) and neutrophils (N) in Th1-type inflammation or eosinophils (Eo) and basophils (Ba) in Th2-type inflammation. The integrins and selectins, which are also involved in these migratory pathways, are not depicted.

capacities (Fig. 1). There is growing evidence that the accumulation of different types of effector cells in inflammatory lesions is a dynamic process orchestrated by the regulated expression of chemokines and chemokine receptor. The chemokines produced during an inflammatory process contribute to determine the extent, the quality and the duration of the cellular infiltrate. There are indications that this network may fit into a classification according to type 1/type 2 regulation. For instance, IL-4 and IL-13 stimulate the production of CCL11 and CCL22 (two chemokines involved in Th2-type immune reactions), an effect that is counteracted by IFN-γ [21, 22]. Conversely, IFN-γ induces CXCL9 and CXCL10 and up-regulates CCL5 (all of them major type 1-chemokines), and this effect is antagonized by

IL-4 [23]. On the other hand, TNF, a cytokine that is associated with both Th1 and Th2 responses, costimulates the production of both type 1 and type 2 chemokines.

A significant example of the role played by chemokines in the orchestrated recruitment of cells in polarized responses is shown by the C-C chemokine receptor CCR3 and its ligand CCL11. CCL11 is abundantly present in mucosal tissues undergoing allergic inflammation [21, 24–26]. CCR3 is expressed on eosinophils [27] and basophils [28] , as well as *in vivo* and *in vitro* polarized Th2 cells [29, 30]. The sharing of CCR3 expression may allow these different cell types to colocalize at sites of CCL11 production. Here the cells produce IL-4, IL-5 and IL-13, which in turn activate eosinophils and basophils and boost production of CCL11 and CCL22, thus amplifying the inflammatory reaction.

Besides CCR3, there are other inflammatory chemokine receptors expressed on Th2 cells. These include CCR4 [31–33], the receptor for CCL17 and CCL22, which is also expressed on basophils [34], and CCR8 [35], the receptor for CCL1 [36]. The relative importance of CCR3 and CCR4 as markers for Th2 cells has been debated. While CCR3 expression does not identify all IL-4-producing Th2 cells, CCR4 is also expressed on activated Th1 cells, on non-polarized T cells primed in the presence of TGF-β, and on skin-homing T cells (see below), which are mainly of the Th1 type. The presence of CCR4 on these different functional subsets may reflect the multiple roles of CCL17 and CCL22, which are expressed in a variety of lymphoid and non-lymphoid tissues and may behave as inflammatory, constitutive, or tissue-homing chemokines in different circumstances.

An unambiguous marker to identify T cells that produce IL-4 (as well as IL-5 and IL-13), but not IFN-γ, is the chemoattractant receptor CRTh2 [37], which binds prostaglandin D2 (PGD2), a prostanoid that has long been implicated in allergic diseases [38, 39]. CRTh2-expressing T cells are increased in the peripheral blood of patients suffering from atopic dermatitis [40]. Moreover, the vast majority of $CD4^+$ and virtually all $CD8^+$ T cells infiltrating the skin of atopic dermatitis patients are $CRTh2^+$. Thus, CRTh2 may represent a reliable marker for the identification of both $CD4^+$ and $CD8^+$ type 2 cells in health and disease. CRTh2 is also expressed on eosinophils and basophils, and all three cell types migrate in response to PGD2 [38], providing further evidence for a model of coordinate recruitment of cells participating to the same polarized immune response.

Four receptors are preferentially expressed on Th1 cells: CCR5, CXCR3, CXCR6 and CCR1 [31, 32, 41, 42]. In rheumatoid arthritis and multiple sclerosis, two diseases associated with type 1 responses, virtually all T cells in the lesions express CCR5 and CXCR3, in contrast to the 5–15% of T cells that normally express these markers in peripheral blood [43, 44]. CXCL10 (the ligand of CXCR3) is induced by IFN-γ and is expressed abundantly in Th1 lesions [23, 45]. The presence of CCR1 and CCR5 on macrophages and monocytes enables them to colocalize with Th1 cells. However, it should be pointed out that CCR5 and CXCR3 are expressed, although at lower level, on activated T cells and on Th2 cells, so that to

date a chemokine receptor associated with the selective expression of IFN-γ (i.e., the Th1 counterpart of CRTh2) is still missing.

Human T cells activated in the presence of IFN-α and mouse T cells stimulated with IL-23 up-regulate CCR1 [31, 46]. IL-23 is one of the essential factors required for the expansion of a pathogenic $CD4^+$ T cell population characterized by the expression of IL-17 (hence called Th17) and able to confer organ-specific autoimmune inflammation upon adoptive transfer [46–48]. Expression of IL-17 has been linked to a growing list of autoimmune and inflammatory diseases such as rheumatoid arthritis, lupus, asthma and allograft rejection. Mechanistically, IL-17 is believed to contribute to the pathogenesis of these diseases by acting as a potent pro-inflammatory mediator [49]. The molecular mechanisms that govern the development of Th17 cells have remained unclear. Two recent reports provide evidence that Th17 cells are a separate and early lineage of effector $CD4^+$ T cells derived directly from naïve cells and completely independent from Th1 and Th2 lineages [50, 51]. If a correlation between IL-17 production and CCR1 expression is confirmed, the presence of this receptor could represent a helpful tool to identify this novel population of pathogenic T cells involved in autoimmune inflammation.

The model that emerges from these data is a complex and flexible regulation of chemokine receptor expression, where several cytokines can influence the set of receptors that is present on the surface of T cells. In line with these observations, IL-2 (a critical survival factor for activated T cells) together with TCR triggering have been shown to modulate the expression of some chemokine receptors [52]. In addition, antigenic stimulation of Th1 and Th2 cells leads to a rapid switch in the set of chemokine receptors expressed [53]. Within the first hours after TCR triggering the receptors for inflammatory chemokines, i.e., CCR1, CCR2, CCR3, CCR5, CCR6, and CXCR3 are down-regulated, while CCR7, CCR4, CCR8 and CXCR5 are up-regulated. The original set of receptors is then regained when the cells go back to their resting state after a few days. As a result, T cells that are activated by antigen in tissues may either recirculate to draining lymph nodes or migrate to nearby sites of organized ectopic lymphoid tissues.

Regulation of chemokine receptor expression in Th1 and Th2 cells

The mechanisms underlying the coordinated expression of cytokines and chemokine receptors in developing Th1 and Th2 cells are beginning to be unraveled, at least in Th1 cells. Mice deficient for T-bet (the master Th1-differentiation factor) are resistant to a wide range of autoimmune diseases, including type I diabetes, inflammatory colitis and arthritis, lupus nephritis and experimental autoimmune encephalomyelitis *in vivo* [54–56]. While impaired cellular effector function due to the absence of T-bet is most likely playing a role, a common finding in the above models is the reduction in cellular infiltration to inflammatory sites, suggesting a

role for T-bet in cellular trafficking. Indeed, recent studies have elucidated a role for overexpressed T-bet in the induction of CXCR3 (a chemokine receptor preferentially present on Th1 cells) on polarized Th2 cells, and demonstrated an associated increase in chemotactic function [57, 58]. In addition, deletion of T-bet leads to a reduction in CXCR3 expression with the subsequent abrogation of multiple functions, including lymphocyte arrest on activated endothelium and chemotaxis [59]. These findings provide evidence that the transcription factor specifying the Th1 profile in developing T cells imprints a migratory program to ensure appropriate homing to inflammatory sites.

Chemokine receptors identify memory T cells with different functional properties

After pathogen clearance, the massively expanded effector T cells that have been generated become unnecessary, and their number must be reduced to provide some "space" necessary for the development of a subsequent immune response. To cope with this problem, the vast majority (>90%) of effector T cells are eliminated at the end of the primary immune response and only few cells persist for years as memory cells [60].

Memory T lymphocytes are heterogeneous, and two distinct subsets can be identified in the human $CD4^+$ and $CD8^+$ compartments by combining two distinct criteria, namely (i) the absence or presence of immediate effector function, and (ii) the expression of homing receptors that allow cells to migrate to secondary lymphoid organs as opposed to non-lymphoid tissues [61]. Human central memory T cells (T_{CM}) are $CD45RO^+$ memory cells that constitutively express CCR7 and CD62L, two receptors that are also present on naïve T cells, which are required for cell extravasation through high endothelial venules (HEVs) and migration to the T cell area of secondary lymphoid organs [62, 63].When compared to naïve T cells, T_{CM} have higher sensitivity to antigenic stimulation and are less dependent on costimulation, i.e., they possess a lower activation threshold. Also, they are able to up-regulate CD40L to a greater extent, thus providing more effective stimulatory feedback to DCs and B cells. Following TCR stimulation, T_{CM} produce mainly IL-2, but only little IFN-γ and IL-4.

Human effector memory T cells (T_{EM}) are memory cells that have lost constitutive expression of CCR7, are heterogeneous for CD62L expression and display characteristic sets of chemokine receptors and adhesion molecules that are required for homing to inflamed tissues. When compared with T_{CM}, T_{EM} are characterized by a rapid effector function, which is achieved through the prompt secretion of large amounts of cytokines such as IFN-γ, IL-4 and IL-5. Moreover, in the cytoplasm of $CD8^+$ T_{EM}, granules containing perforin – a protein that mediates killing of virus-infected target cells by forming pores in their membranes – can be visualized. These

granules are particularly visible in a population of T_{EM} cells that express CD45RA (defined as T_{EMRA}), representing a terminally differentiated subset. From these observations one can say that in humans the T_{EM} pool contains *bona fide* Th1, Th2 and cytotoxic T cells (CTLs).

The existence of T_{CM} and T_{EM} subsets has also been well documented in mice [64–66]. In this experimental system it has been possible to directly follow the kinetics of memory cell generation and the capacity of effector and memory populations to reconstitute long-term memory [67]. The indications that come from these studies support the idea that T_{CM} have higher reconstitution potential. Indeed, effector Th1 cells, defined by their secretion of IFN-γ, were shown to be short-lived and unable to reconstitute T cell memory. In contrast, a population of activated Th1 lineage cells, which did not secrete IFN-γ after primary antigenic stimulation, persisted for several months *in vivo* and developed the capacity to secrete IFN-γ upon subsequent stimulation [68]. Consistent with these results, the expansion potential of *in vitro* stimulated human memory subsets decreases from T_{CM} to T_{EM}, and is very low in $CD8^+$ T_{EMRA} [69].

The relative proportions of T_{CM} and T_{EM} in blood differ in the $CD4^+$ and $CD8^+$ compartment (T_{CM} are predominant in CD4 and T_{EM} in CD8). Within the tissues, however, T_{CM} and T_{EM} show characteristic patterns of distribution. Indeed, T_{CM} are enriched in lymph nodes and tonsils, whereas lung, liver and gut contain more T_{EM} [70].

In antigen-primed individuals, $CD4^+$ T cells specific for tetanus toxoid can be detected in circulating T_{CM} and T_{EM} up to 10 years after antigenic stimulation [61], and their frequencies increase in both subsets after booster immunization. Analogous examples can be found in the CD8 compartment, where antigen-specific T cells can be found in both T_{CM} and T_{EM} subsets [71]. A detailed TCR repertoire analysis was performed by spectra-typing memory $CD8^+$ T cells using CD62L to discriminate between T_{CM} and T_{EM} [72]. The analysis of six influenza-specific T cell clones showed that two clonotypes were shared between T_{CM} and T_{EM}, whereas four were detected only in the T_{CM} pool. These data indicate that the same expanded clone can be present in both T_{CM} and T_{EM} subsets, and support the model of intraclonal functional diversification [73].

One important issue to be understood is how these different memory subsets are maintained over several years. Proliferation of memory T cells can be driven not only by antigenic stimulation, but also by cytokines. Indeed, under steady-state conditions, memory T cells slowly turn over in the absence of antigen [74]. In particular, IL-7 and IL-15 have been shown to regulate mouse $CD8^+$ memory T cell survival and self-renewal in the absence of antigen, whereas naïve and $CD4^+$ T cells require IL-7 and TCR, but do not respond to IL-15 [75–77]. Conversely, human $CD4^+$ memory T cells proliferate in response to IL-15 in a TCR-independent fashion and with slow kinetics [78, 79], suggesting different roles for IL-15 in mouse and human $CD4^+$ T cell homeostasis.

Heterogeneity of T_{CM} and T_{EM}

Since the first description of T_{CM} and T_{EM}, it became evident that these two broad subsets were heterogeneous in expression of chemokine receptors, adhesion and costimulatory molecules. The T_{EM} pool can be subdivided according to the expression of chemokine receptors characteristic for Th1 and Th2 cells. Thus, within T_{EM}, CXCR3, CCR5 and CXCR6 discriminate Th1 cells and CTLs, whereas CCR3, CCR4 and CRTh2 identify Th2 cells. CXCR3 and CCR4 are, however, expressed also on some T_{CM} cells. These cells represent pre-Th1 and pre-Th2, respectively [80]. $CXCR3^+$ and $CCR4^+$ T_{CM} spontaneously differentiate to Th1 and Th2 effector cells in response to homeostatic cytokines IL-7 and IL-15 and independently of conventional Th1- or Th2-inducing stimuli. In contrast, T_{CM} lacking these receptors and expressing CXCR5 are uncommitted precursors, and their differentiation to Th1 or Th2 cells is dependent on TCR triggering and polarizing cytokines [19, 80]. Pathogen-specific $CD4^+$ T cells have characteristic distributions in the T_{CM} cell subsets, reflecting the Th1/Th2 polarization induced by the pathogen. Thus, tetanus toxoid-specific cells are detected in all subsets, consistent with the notion that vaccination to tetanus induces a mixed Th1/Th2 response. Conversely, cytomegalovirus and vaccinia virus promote Th1 polarization and virus-specific T cells are consequently detected in the $CXCR3^+$ but not in the $CCR4^+$ T_{CM} pool [80]. These results suggest that immune responses generate heterogeneous populations of memory cells that belong to different subsets and include a broad spectrum of differentiation stages.

In addition to circulating non-polarized $CXCR5^+$ T_{CM} cells, a population of tonsil-resident $CCR7^-$ $CD57^+$ T cells also express CXCR5 [81–83]. These cells, which have been defined as follicular B-helper T cells (T_{FH}), secrete IL-2 and IL-10, express CD40L and ICOS and provide spontaneous help to B cells.

Homing of memory T cells to skin and gut

The existence of subsets of memory T cells that preferentially migrate to gut or skin is well documented. Skin-homing T cells can be identified by their expression of cutaneous lymphocyte-associated antigen (CLA) [84]. CLA binds to E-selectin on endothelial cells of inflamed skin. However, E-selectin expression is not restricted to inflamed cutaneous endothelium, suggesting that there must be other elements determining skin tropism. This specifying element is CCR4. In fact, CCR4 is coexpressed together with CLA on a subset of memory/effector T cells, and its ligand CCL17 on endothelial cells of inflamed skin but not of inflamed gut [85]. CCL17 has been shown to induce integrin-dependent firm adhesion of CLA^+ T cells consistent with its role in the extravasation process. Besides its role in extravasation in skin vessels, CCR4 may drive cell migration within several types of inflamed tissues,

wherever CCL22 and CCL17 are produced by resident cells, for instance in lung or in liver [86, 87]. Another skin-expressed chemokine, CCL27 [88], may also promote migration of memory T cells to the skin through CCR10 binding [89]. CCR10 is expressed on skin-derived Langerhans cells, melanocytes, dermal fibroblasts and dermal endothelial cells, which suggests a broader role for this chemokine receptor in numerous dermal cell interactions. The majority of human T cells in healthy (non-inflamed) skin were shown to express CCR8 [90]. CCL1 (I-309, a ligand of CCR8) was found to be constitutively expressed in skin, principally in dermal microvessels and epidermal antigen-presenting cells, suggesting that CCL1/CCR8 may function in homeostatic T cell traffic through normal skin.

Gut-homing T cells express high levels of $\alpha_4\beta_7$ integrin that mediates L-selectin independent rolling on MAdCAM-1, a vascular addressin that is expressed on lamina propria venules and Peyer's patch HEVs, but also in the marginal zone of the spleen and in areas of chronic inflammation [91]. The crucial role of chemokine receptors in leukocyte migration has been demonstrated also for homing in the gut. In this case the receptor involved is CCR9, which binds CCL25, a chemokine selectively expressed in the endothelial cells of gut-associated tissues and in the thymus [92]. CCR6 is also expressed on subsets of memory T cells and may drive their migration in response to CCL20 to both skin and gut [93]. A significant conclusion can be drawn from these examples: selectivity of homing is achieved via the expression of different receptors that define a combinatorial code addressing cells to the right place.

Concluding remarks

We have seen examples of how chemokines allow the selective migration of functionally specialized subsets of T cells to particular tissues. The recruitment of cells plays a central role in the development of an immune response against microorganisms as well as under conditions of uncontrolled pathological immune responses. Given the high selectivity of this process, several attempts have been made to inhibit specific chemokine receptors with the aim to block one type of immune response, while leaving other unaffected. Indeed, there is experimental evidence showing that chemokine antagonists block inflammatory diseases in animal models [94]. However, while selective adhesion molecules and chemokine receptors expression have permitted the identification of novel T cell subpopulations, the signals that direct the differentiation of these subsets, their relationship and their development are still poorly characterized. Moreover, while T cell homing into tissues has been extensively studied, unraveling the mechanisms and regulation of T cell exit from tissues is equally important for a complete understanding of T cell trafficking, and may result in novel therapies for treating atopic, inflammatory and autoimmune disorders. Two recent studies addressing this issue suggest that CCR7 is an important

regulator of effector memory T cell exit from the periphery [95, 96], challenging the commonly held opinion of a passive T cell transit from the periphery into the afferent lymphatic vessels. In this view, T cells may constantly change the repertoire of chemokine receptors to migrate into specific areas. Clearly, a better understanding of the intricate relationship between T cell function and localization holds great potential for the therapeutic manipulation of T cell responses.

Acknowledgements
We thank Mariagrazia Uguccioni for critical reading of the manuscript. Research on human T lymphocyte subsets in the authors' laboratory is supported by the Swiss National Science Foundation (grant no. 3100-101962). The Institute for Research in Biomedicine is supported by the Helmut Horten Foundation.

References

1 Lanzavecchia A, Sallusto F (2001) Regulation of T cell immunity by dendritic cells. *Cell* 106: 263–266
2 Ehlers S, Smith KA (1991) Differentiation of T cell lymphokine gene expression: the *in vitro* acquisition of T cell memory. *J Exp Med* 173: 25–36
3 Mosmann TR, Coffman RL (1989) TH1 and TH2 cells: different patterns of lymphokine secretion lead to different functional properties. *Annu Rev Immunol* 7: 145–173
4 Romagnani S (1991) Human TH1 and TH2 subsets: doubt no more. *Immunol Today* 12: 256–257
5 Van Eden W, Van Der Zee R, Van Kooten P, Berlo SE, Cobelens PM, Kavelaars A, Heijnen CJ, Prakken B, Roord S, Albani S (2002) Balancing the immune system: Th1 and Th2. *Ann Rheum Dis* 61 (Suppl 2): ii25–28
6 Wills-Karp M (1999) Immunologic basis of antigen-induced airway hyperresponsiveness. *Annu Rev Immunol* 17: 255–281
7 Romagnani S (2001) T-cell responses in allergy and asthma. *Curr Opin Allergy Clin Immunol* 1: 73–78
8 Szabo SJ, Kim ST, Costa GL, Zhang X, Fathman CG, Glimcher LH (2000) A novel transcription factor, T-bet, directs Th1 lineage commitment. *Cell* 100: 655–669
9 Zheng W, Flavell RA (1997) The transcription factor GATA-3 is necessary and sufficient for Th2 cytokine gene expression in CD4 T cells. *Cell* 89: 587–596
10 Zhang DH, Cohn L, Ray P, Bottomly K, Ray A (1997) Transcription Factor GATA-3 Is Differentially Expressed in Murine Th1 and Th2 Cells and Controls Th2-specific Expression of the Interleukin-5 Gene. *J Biol Chem* 272: 21597–21603
11 Cella M, Scheidegger D, Palmer Lehmann K, Lane P, Lanzavecchia A, Alber G (1996) Ligation of CD40 on dendritic cells triggers production of high levels of interleukin-12

and enhances T cell stimulatory capacity: T-T help via APC activation. *J Exp Med* 184: 747–752

12 Snijders A, Kalinski P, Hilkens CM, Kapsenberg ML (1998) High-level IL-12 production by human dendritic cells requires two signals. *Int Immunol* 10: 1593–1598

13 MacDonald HR (2002) Development and selection of NKT cells. *Curr Opin Immunol* 14: 250–254

14 Grogan JL, Mohrs M, Harmon B, Lacy DA, Sedat JW, Locksley RM (2001) Early transcription and silencing of cytokine genes underlie polarization of T helper cell subsets. *Immunity* 14: 205–215

15 Noben-Trauth N, Hu-Li J, Paul WE (2002) IL-4 secreted from individual naïve $CD4^+$ T cells acts in an autocrine manner to induce Th2 differentiation. *Eur J Immunol* 32: 1428–1433

16 Ansel KM, Lee DU, Rao A (2003) An epigenetic view of helper T cell differentiation. *Nat Immunol* 4: 616–623

17 Fields PE, Kim ST, Flavell RA (2002) Cutting edge: changes in histone acetylation at the IL-4 and IFN-gamma loci accompany Th1/Th2 differentiation. *J Immunol* 169: 647–650

18 Avni O, Lee D, Macian F, Szabo SJ, Glimcher LH, Rao A (2002) T(H) cell differentiation is accompanied by dynamic changes in histone acetylation of cytokine genes. *Nat Immunol* 3: 643–651

19 Messi M, Giacchetto I, Nagata K, Lanzavecchia A, Natoli G, Sallusto F (2003) Memory and flexibility of cytokine gene expression as separable properties of human T(H)1 and T(H)2 lymphocytes. *Nat Immunol* 4: 78–86

20 Jenuwein T, Allis CD (2001) Translating the histone code. *Science* 293: 1074–1080

21 Li L, Xia Y, Nguyen A, Lai YH, Feng L, Mosmann TR, Lo D (1999) Effects of Th2 cytokines on chemokine expression in the lung: IL-13 potently induces eotaxin expression by airway epithelial cells. *J Immunol* 162: 2477–2487

22 Bonecchi R, Sozzani S, Stine JT, Luini W, D'Amico G, Allavena P, Chantry D, Mantovani A (1998) Divergent effects of interleukin-4 and interferon-gamma on macrophage-derived chemokine production: An amplification circuit of polarized T helper 2 responses. *Blood* 92: 2668–2671

23 Luster AD, Ravetch JV (1987) Genomic characterization of a gamma-interferon-inducible gene (IP-10) and identification of an interferon-inducible hypersensitive site. *Mol Cell Biol* 7: 3723–3731

24 Jose PJ, Griffiths-Johnson DA, Collins PD, Walsh DT, Moqbel R, Totty NF, Truong O, Hsuan JJ, Williams TJ (1994) Eotaxin: a potent eosinophil chemoattractant cytokine detected in a guinea pig model of allergic airways inflammation. *J Exp Med* 179: 881–887

25 MacLean JA, Ownbey R, Luster AD (1996) T cell-dependent regulation of eotaxin in antigen-induced pulmonary eosinophila. *J Exp Med* 184: 1461–1469

26 Ganzalo JA, Jia GQ, Aguirre V, Friend D, Coyle AJ, Jenkins NA, Lin GS, Katz H, Lichtman A, Copeland N et al (1996) Mouse Eotaxin expression parallels eosinophil accu-

mulation during lung allergic inflammation but it is not restricted to a Th2-type response. *Immunity* 4: 1–14

27 Ponath PD, Qin S, Post TW, Wang J, Wu L, Gerard NP, Newman W, Gerard C, Mackay CR (1996) Molecular cloning and characterization of a human eotaxin receptor expressed selectively on eosinophils. *J Exp Med* 183: 2437–2448

28 Uguccioni M, Mackay CR, Ochensberger B, Loetscher P, Rhis S, LaRosa GJ, Rao P, Ponath PD, Baggiolini M, Dahinden CA (1997) High expression of the chemokine receptor CCR3 in human blood basophils. Role in activation by eotaxin, MCP-4, and other chemokines. *J Clin Invest* 100: 1137–1143

29 Sallusto F, Mackay CR, Lanzavecchia A (1997) Selective expression of the eotaxin receptor CCR3 by human T helper 2 cells. *Science* 277: 2005–2007

30 Gerber BO, Zanni MP, Uguccioni M, Loetscher M, Mackay CR, Pichler WJ, Yawalkar N, Baggiolini M, Moser B (1997) Functional expression of the eotaxin receptor CCR3 in T lymphocytes co-localizing with eosinophils. *Curr Biol* 7: 836–843

31 Sallusto F, Lenig D, Mackay CR, Lanzavecchia A (1998) Flexible programs of chemokine receptor expression on human polarized T helper 1 and 2 lymphocytes. *J Exp Med*. 187: 875–883

32 Bonecchi R, Bianchi G, Bordignon PP, D'Ambrosio D, Lang R, Borsatti A, Sozzani S, Allavena P, Gray PA, Mantovani A et al (1998) Differential expression of chemokine receptors and chemotactic responsiveness of type 1 T helper cells (Th1s) and Th2s. *J Exp Med* 187: 129–134

33 Imai T, Nagira M, Takagi S, Kakizaki M, Nishimura M, Wang J, Gray PW, Matsushima K, Yoshie O (1999) Selective recruitment of CCR4-bearing Th2 cells toward antigen- presenting cells by the CC chemokines thymus and activation-regulated chemokine and macrophage-derived chemokine. *Int Immunol* 11: 81–88

34 Power CA, Meyer A, Nemeth K, Bacon KB, Hoogewerf AJ, Proudfoot AE, Wells TN (1995) Molecular cloning and functional expression of a novel CC chemokine receptor cDNA from a human basophilic cell line. *J Biol Chem* 270: 19495–19500

35 D'Ambrosio D, Iellem A, Bonecchi R, Mazzeo D, Sozzani S, Mantovani A, Sinigaglia F (1998) Selective up-regulation of chemokine receptors CCR4 and CCR8 upon activation of polarized human type 2 Th cells. *J Immunol* 161: 5111–5115

36 Goya I, Gutierrez J, Varona R, Kremer L, Zaballos A, Marquez G (1998) Identification of CCR8 as the specific receptor for the human beta- chemokine I-309: cloning and molecular characterization of murine CCR8 as the receptor for TCA-3. *J Immunol* 160: 1975–1981

37 Nagata K, Tanaka K, Ogawa K, Kemmotsu K, Imai T, Yoshie O, Abe H, Tada K, Nakamura M, Sugamura K et al (1999) Selective expression of a novel surface molecule by human Th2 cells *in vivo*. *J Immunol* 162: 1278–1286

38 Hirai H, Tanaka K, Yoshie O, Ogawa K, Kenmotsu K, Takamori Y, Ichimasa M, Sugamura K, Nakamura M, Takano S et al (2001) Prostaglandin D2 selectively induces chemotaxis in T helper type 2 cells, eosinophils, and basophils via seven-transmembrane receptor CRTH2. *J Exp Med* 193: 255–261

39 Narumiya S, Sugimoto Y, Ushikubi F (1999) Prostanoid receptors: structures, properties, and functions. *Physiol Rev* 79: 1193–1226
40 Cosmi L, Annunziato F, Galli MIG, Maggi RME, Nagata K, Romagnani S (2000) CRTH2 is the most reliable marker for the detection of circulating human type 2 Th and type 2 T cytotoxic cells in health and disease. *Eur J Immunol* 30: 2972–2979
41 Loetscher P, Uguccioni M, Bordoli L, Baggiolini M, Moser B, Chizzolini C, Dayer JM (1998) CCR5 is characteristic of Th1 lymphocytes. *Nature* 391: 344–345
42 Kim CH, Kunkel EJ, Boisvert J, Johnston B, Campbell JJ, Genovese MC, Greenberg HB, Butcher EC (2001) Bonzo/CXCR6 expression defines type 1-polarized T-cell subsets with extralymphoid tissue homing potential. *J Clin Invest* 107: 595–601
43 Qin S, Rottman JB, Myers P, Kassam N, Weinblatt M, Loetscher M, Koch AE, Moser M, MacKay C (1998) The chemokine receptors CXCR3 and CCR5 mark subsets of T cells associated with certain inflammatory reactions. *J Clin Invest* 101: 746–754
44 Balashov KE, Rottman JB, Weiner HL, Hancock WW (1999) CCR5(+) and CXCR3(+) T cells are increased in multiple sclerosis and their ligands MIP-1alpha and IP-10 are expressed in demyelinating brain lesions. *Proc Natl Acad Sci USA* 96: 6873–6878
45 Kaplan G, Luster AD, Hancock G, Cohn ZA (1987) The expression of a gamma interferon-induced protein (IP-10) in delayed immune responses in human skin. *J Exp Med*. 166: 1098–1108
46 Langrish CL, Chen Y, Blumenschein WM, Mattson J, Basham B, Sedgwick JD, McClanahan T, Kastelein RA, Cua DJ (2005) IL-23 drives a pathogenic T cell population that induces autoimmune inflammation. *J Exp Med* 201: 233–240
47 Aggarwal S, Ghilardi N, Xie MH, de Sauvage FJ, Gurney AL (2003) Interleukin-23 promotes a distinct CD4 T cell activation state characterized by the production of interleukin-17. *J Biol Chem* 278: 1910–1914
48 Cua DJ, Sherlock J, Chen Y, Murphy CA, Joyce B, Seymour B, Lucian L, To W, Kwan S, Churakova T et al (2003) Interleukin-23 rather than interleukin-12 is the critical cytokine for autoimmune inflammation of the brain. *Nature* 421: 744–748
49 Kolls JK, Linden A (2004) Interleukin-17 family members and inflammation. *Immunity* 21: 467–476
50 Harrington LE, Hatton RD, Mangan PR, Turner H, Murphy TL, Murphy KM, Weaver CT (2005) Interleukin 17-producing CD4(+) effector T cells develop via a lineage distinct from the T helper type 1 and 2 lineages. *Nat Immunol* 6: 1123–1132
51 Park H, Li Z, Yang XO, Chang SH, Nurieva R, Wang YH, Wang Y, Hood L, Zhu Z, Tian Q et al (2005) A distinct lineage of CD4 T cells regulates tissue inflammation by producing interleukin 17. *Nat Immunol* 6: 1133–1141
52 Loetscher P, Seitz M, Baggiolini M, Moser B (1996) Interleukin-2 regulates CC chemokine receptor expression and chemotactic responsiveness in T lymphocytes. *J Exp Med* 184: 569–577
53 Sallusto F, Kremmer E, Palermo B, Hoy A, Ponath P, Qin S, Forster R, Lipp M, Lanzavecchia A (1999) Switch in chemokine receptor expression upon TCR stimulation reveals novel homing potential for recently activated T cells. *Eur J Immunol* 29: 2037–2045

54 Neurath MF, Weigmann B, Finotto S, Glickman J, Nieuwenhuis E, Iijima H, Mizoguchi A, Mizoguchi E, Mudter J, Galle PR et al (2002) The transcription factor T-bet regulates mucosal T cell activation in experimental colitis and Crohn's disease. *J Exp Med* 195: 1129–1143

55 Juedes AE, Rodrigo E, Togher L, Glimcher LH, von Herrath MG (2004) T-bet controls autoaggressive CD8 lymphocyte responses in type 1 diabetes. *J Exp Med* 199: 1153–1162

56 Bettelli E, Sullivan B, Szabo SJ, Sobel RA, Glimcher LH, Kuchroo VK (2004) Loss of T-bet, but not STAT1, prevents the development of experimental autoimmune encephalomyelitis. *J Exp Med* 200: 79–87

57 Lametschwandtner G, Biedermann T, Schwarzler C, Gunther C, Kund J, Fassl S, Hinteregger S, Carballido-Perrig N, Szabo SJ, Glimcher LH et al (2004) Sustained T-bet expression confers polarized human TH2 cells with TH1-like cytokine production and migratory capacities. *J Allergy Clin Immunol* 113: 987–994

58 Sundrud MS, Grill SM, Ni D, Nagata K, Alkan SS, Subramaniam A, Unutmaz D (2003) Genetic reprogramming of primary human T cells reveals functional plasticity in Th cell differentiation. *J Immunol* 171: 3542–3549

59 Lord GM, Rao RM, Choe H, Sullivan BM, Lichtman AH, Luscinskas FW, Glimcher LH (2005) T-bet is required for optimal proinflammatory CD4+ T-cell trafficking. *Blood* 106: 3432–3439

60 Zinkernagel RM, Bachmann MF, Kundig TM, Oehen S, Pirchet H, Hengartner H (1996) On immunological memory. *Annu Rev Immunol* 14: 333–367

61 Sallusto F, Lenig D, Forster R, Lipp M, Lanzavecchia A (1999) Two subsets of memory T lymphocytes with distinct homing potentials and effector functions. *Nature* 401: 708–712

62 Campbell JJ, Bowman EP, Murphy K, Youngman KR, Siani MA, Thompson DA, Wu L, Zlotnik A, Butcher EC (1998) 6-C-kine (SLC), a lymphocyte adhesion-triggering chemokine expressed by high endothelium, is an agonist for the MIP-3beta receptor CCR7. *J Cell Biol* 141: 1053–1059

63 Forster R, Schubel A, Breitfeld D, Kremmer E, Renner-Muller I, Wolf E, Lipp M (1999) CCR7 coordinates the primary immune response by establishing functional microenvironments in secondary lymphoid organs. *Cell* 99: 23–33

64 Masopust D, Vezys V, Marzo AL, Lefrancois L (2001) Preferential localization of effector memory cells in nonlymphoid tissue. *Science* 291: 2413–2417

65 Reinhardt RL, Khoruts A, Merica R, Zell T, Jenkins MK (2001) Visualizing the generation of memory CD4 T cells in the whole body. *Nature* 410: 101–105

66 Roman E, Miller E, Harmsen A, Wiley J, Von Andrian UH, Huston G, Swain SL (2002) CD4 effector T cell subsets in the response to influenza: heterogeneity, migration, and function. *J Exp Med* 196: 957–968

67 Wherry EJ, Teichgraber V, Becker TC, Masopust D, Kaech SM, Antia R, von Andrian UH, Ahmed R (2003) Lineage relationship and protective immunity of memory CD8 T cell subsets. *Nat Immunol* 4: 225–234

68 Wu CY, Kirman JR, Rotte MJ, Davey DF, Perfetto SP, Rhee EG, Freidag BL, Hill BJ, Douek DC, Seder RA (2002) Distinct lineages of T(H)1 cells have differential capacities for memory cell generation *in vivo*. *Nat Immunol* 3: 852–858
69 Geginat J, Lanzavecchia A, Sallusto F (2003) Proliferation and differentiation potential of human CD8$^+$ memory T-cell subsets in response to antigen or homeostatic cytokines. *Blood* 101: 4260–4266
70 Campbell JJ, Murphy KE, Kunkel EJ, Brightling CE, Soler D, Shen Z, Boisvert J, Greenberg HB, Vierra MA, Goodman SB et al (2001) CCR7 expression and memory T cell diversity in humans. *J Immunol* 166: 877–884
71 Champagne P, Ogg GS, King AS, Knabenhans, C, Ellefsen K, Nobile M, Appay V, Rizzardi GP, Fleury S, Lipp M et al (2001) Skewed maturation of memory HIV-specific CD8 T lymphocytes. *Nature* 410: 106-111
72 Baron V, Bouneaud C, Cumano A, Lim A, Arstila TP, Kourilsky P, Ferradini L, Pannetier C (2003) The repertoires of circulating human CD8(+) central and effector memory T cell subsets are largely distinct. *Immunity* 18: 193–204
73 Lanzavecchia A, Sallusto F (2001) Antigen decoding by T lymphocytes: from synapses to fate determination. *Nat Immunol* 2: 487–492
74 Sprent J, Tough DF, Sun S (1997) Factors controlling the turnover of T memory cells. *Immunol Rev* 156: 79–85
75 Zhang, X, Sun S, Hwang I, Tough DF, Sprent J (1998) Potent and selective stimulation of memory-phenotype CD8+ T cells *in vivo* by IL-15. *Immunity* 8: 591–599
76 Schluns KS, Kieper WC, Jameson SC, Lefrancois L (2000) Interleukin-7 mediates the homeostasis of naïve and memory CD8 T cells *in vivo*. *Nat Immunol* 1: 426–432
77 Seddon B, Tomlinson P, Zamoyska R (2003) Interleukin 7 and T cell receptor signals regulate homeostasis of CD4 memory cells. *Nat Immunol* 4: 680–686
78 Kanegane H, Tosato G (1996) Activation of naïve and memory T cells by interleukin-15. *Blood* 88: 230–235
79 Geginat J, Sallusto F, Lanzavecchia A (2001) Cytokine-driven proliferation and differentiation of human naïve, central memory, and effector memory CD4(+) T cells. *J Exp Med* 194: 1711–1719
80 Rivino L, Messi M, Jarrossay D, Lanzavecchia A, Sallusto F, Geginat J (2004) Chemokine receptor expression identifies Pre-T helper (Th)1, Pre-Th2, and nonpolarized cells among human CD4+ central memory T cells. *J Exp Med* 200: 725–735
81 Breitfeld D, Ohl L, Kremmer E, Ellwart J, Sallusto F, Lipp M, Forster R (2000) Follicular B helper T cells express CXC chemokine receptor 5, localize to B cell follicles, and support immunoglobulin production. *J Exp Med* 192: 1545–1552
82 Schaerli P, Willimann K, Lang AB, Lipp M, Loetscher P, Moser B (2000) CXC chemokine receptor 5 expression defines follicular homing T cells with B cell helper function. *J Exp Med* 192: 1553–1562
83 Kim CH, Rott LS, Clark-Lewis I, Campbell DJ, Wu L, Butcher EC (2001) Subspecialization of CXCR5$^+$ T cells: B helper activity is focused in a germinal center-localized subset of CXCR5$^+$ T cells. *J Exp Med* 193: 1373–1381

84 Berg EL, Yoshino T, Rott LS, Robinson MK, Warnock RA, Kishimoto TK, Picker LJ, Butcher EC (1991) The cutaneous lymphocyte antigen is a skin lymphocyte homing receptor for the vascular lectin endothelial cell-leukocyte adhesion molecule 1. *J Exp Med* 174: 1461–1466

85 Campbell JJ, Haraldsen G, Pan J, Rottman J, Qin S, Ponath P, Andrew DP, Warnke R, Ruffing N, Kassam N et al (1999) The chemokine receptor CCR4 in vascular recognition by cutaneous but not intestinal memory T cells. *Nature* 400: 776–780

86 Gonzalo JA, Pan Y, Lloyd CM, Jia GQ, Yu G, Dussault B, Powers CA, Proudfoot AE, Coyle AJ, Gearing D, Gutierrez-Ramos JC (1999) Mouse monocyte-derived chemokine is involved in airway hyperreactivity and lung inflammation. *J Immunol* 163: 403–411

87 Yoneyama H, Harada A, Imai T, Baba M, Yoshie O, Zhang Y, Higashi H, Murai M, Asakura H, Matsushima K (1998) Pivotal role of TARC, a CC chemokine, in bacteria-induced fulminant hepatic failure in mice. *J Clin Invest* 102: 1933–1941

88 Morales J, Homey B, Vicari AP, Hudak S, Oldham E, Hedrick J, Orozco R, Copeland NG, Jenkins NA, McEvoy LM et al (1999) CTACK, a skin-associated chemokine that preferentially attracts skin-homing memory T cells. P*roc Natl Acad Sci USA* 96: 14470–14475

89 Homey B, Wang W, Soto H, Buchanan ME, Wiesenborn A, Catron D, Muller A, McClanahan TK, Dieu-Nosjean MC, Orozco R et al (2000) Cutting edge: the orphan chemokine receptor G protein-coupled receptor-2 (GPR-2, CCR10) binds the skin-associated chemokine CCL27 (CTACK/ALP/ILC). *J Immunol* 164: 3465–3470

90 Schaerli P, Ebert L, Willimann K, Blaser A, Roos RS, Loetscher P, Moser B (2004) A skin-selective homing mechanism for human immune surveillance T cells. *J Exp Med* 199: 1265–1275

91 Berlin C, Berg EL, Briskin MJ, Andrew DP, Kilshaw PJ, Holzmann B, Weissman IL, Hamann A, Butcher EC (1993) Alpha 4 beta 7 integrin mediates lymphocyte binding to the mucosal vascular addressin MAdCAM-1. *Cell* 74: 185–185

92 Zabel BA, Agace WW, Campbell JJ, Heath HM, Parent D, Roberts AI, Ebert EC, Kassam N, Qin S, Zovko M et al (1999) Human G protein-coupled receptor GPR-9-6/CC chemokine receptor 9 is selectively expressed on intestinal homing T lymphocytes, mucosal lymphocytes, and thymocytes and Is required for thymus-expressed chemokine-mediated chemotaxis. *J Exp Med* 190: 1241–1256

93 Liao F, Rabin RL, Smith CS, Sharma G, Nutman TB, Farber JM (1999) CC-chemokine receptor 6 is expressed on diverse memory subsets of T cells and determines responsiveness to macrophage inflammatory protein 3 alpha. *J Immunol* 162: 186–194

94 Gerard C, Rollins BJ (2001) Chemokines and disease. *Nat Immunol* 2: 108–115

95 Debes GF, Arnold CN, Young AJ, Krautwald S, Lipp M, Hay JB, Butcher EC (2005) Chemokine receptor CCR7 required for T lymphocyte exit from peripheral tissues. *Nat Immunol* 6: 889–894

96 Bromley SK, Thomas SY, Luster AD (2005) Chemokine receptor CCR7 guides T cell exit from peripheral tissues and entry into afferent lymphatics. *Nat Immunol* 6: 895–901

Migration of dendritic cell subsets

Silvano Sozzani[1], Annalisa Del Prete[2], Karel Otero[3], Amerigo Santoro[4], William Vermi[4] and Fabio Facchetti[4]

[1]Section of General Pathology and Immunology, University of Brescia, Viale Europa 11, 25123 Brescia, Italy; [2]Section of Clinical Biochemistry, University of Bari, Bari, Italy; [3]Istituto Clinico Humanitas, Rozzano, Italy; [4]Department of Pathology, University of Brescia, Brescia, Italy

Introduction

The original observation made by Ralph Steinman and coworkers in 1974 [1] has dictated the leading concept of dendritic cells (DC) as key elements in the afferent arm of the adaptive immune response. DC are hematopoietic, bone marrow-derived, professional antigen-presenting cells (APC), capable of both priming an immune response, and efficiently stimulating memory responses [2, 3]. DC are closely related to other cells of the myeloid lineage, but they are unique in term of morphology and functional properties and differ from other conventional leucocytes [4]. Within the past few years, it became possible to generate DC *in vitro* using defined growth factors, which has shown that DC are not a single cell type, but a heterogeneous population of cells [5–7].

In both mice and men, at least two major subsets of DC exist, myeloid-related DC (M-DC) and plasmacytoid DC (P-DC) [8]. In the peripheral blood, M-DC precursors express CD11c but lack CD123, while the P-DC precursors display the $CD11c^{-}CD123^{+}$ phenotype. Both subsets are immature, since they are negative for co-stimulation molecules CD80, CD86 and CD40 [9, 10]. Based on *in vitro* data, there are different pathways for the development of mature DC from bone marrow $CD34^{+}$ precursors. Each pathway differs in terms of progenitors and intermediate stages, cytokine requirements, surface marker expression and, most importantly, biological function [5–8, 11]. M-DC are distinguished by at least two distinct pathways of maturation from $CD34^{+}$ progenitors since, after 5 days in culture with granulocyte-macrophage colony-stimulating factor, stem cell factor and tumor necrosis factor (TNF)-α, cells are sorted into either $CD14^{+}CD1a^{-}$ or $CD14^{-}CD1a^{+}$ populations [5]. In addition, it is likely that under certain conditions mature monocytes migrate from blood into tissues and differentiate into DC

Lymphocyte Trafficking in Health and Disease, edited by Raffaele Badolato and Silvano Sozzani

[12–14]. Substantial diversity exists between M-DC and P-DC, supporting the possibility of different functional roles. M-DC have several features that allow them to capture antigens, exploiting a complex array of uptake mechanisms, including phagocytosis, micropinocytosis and receptor-mediated endocytosis [15], while P-DC have very limited phagocytic capacity [8, 11]. M-DC represent the classic T cell-priming subset, but this function in P-DC is less clear, although there is definite evidence that P-DC play an important role in the defense against pathogens and neoplasms [16]. Despite the experimental evidence that circulating and tissue P-DC can acquire the morphological and functional features of DC *in vitro* [17, 18], the existence of fully mature P-DC *in vivo* is still controversial [16, 19]. Furthermore, M-DC and P-DC show marked disparity in tissue distribution and migration pathways. Immature M-DC are constitutively distributed in peripheral tissues, especially in the skin and mucosal surfaces, which represent the areas of entry of exogenous antigens, where they are responsible for antigen capture and processing. Following antigen capture, M-DC undergo maturation into competent APC, bearing high levels of MHC and costimulatory molecules (e.g., HLADR, CD80, CD83, CD86, DC-LAMP/CD208), and migrate to lymphoid tissues, acquiring potent immunostimulatory activity [4, 6, 11, 20], to become mature APC (e.g., interdigitating DC, IDC). In contrast to M-DC, P-DC are scarce or totally absent in skin, mucosae and other non-lymphoid tissues, while they typically occur in lymph nodes and tonsils, in close association with high endothelial venules (HEV) [19, 20]. The topographical association between P-DC and HEV reflects the migration pathway of this subset of DC, which leave the circulation and enter lymphoid tissue through HEV [21–23]. Alternative ways, however, exist of migration of M-DC into lymph nodes. Even in the absence of inflammation, some DC are found in afferent lymph, suggesting that DC continuously traffic from normal tissues to lymph nodes [24]. These rare steady-state migrating DC from skin to lymph nodes are phenotypically mature [25] and might be important for immune tolerance, eliminating T cells with specificity for self antigens that have escaped the thymus during thymic selection [26, 27]. Recent evidence further suggests that under certain conditions a pathway may exist whereby M-DC can migrate into lymph nodes via HEV [28]. Finally, monocytes may undergo differentiation to DC upon migration to the lymph nodes [8].

It should be noted that during chronic inflammation, such as in autoimmune diseases, or tumors, an active recruitment of circulating M-DC and monocytes into inflamed tissues occurs [8]; the increased number of tissue M-DC supplies the continuous antigenic stimulation of regional lymph nodes by transporting antigens, but may also contribute to the maintenance of the local inflammatory process, undergoing local maturation and activation of T cells [20]. Similar to M-DC, P-DC are also recruited into inflamed peripheral tissues (such as allergic nasal polyps, skin in lupus erythematosus, lichen planus, and infections) [29–32] and tumors [33, 34], thus contributing to the local immune response.

Morphological identification of non-lymphoid tissue DC

M-DC include intraepithelial Langerhans cells (LC) and interstitial DC (IN-DC). The skin and mucosae contains a prominent supply of LC, which have typical DC morphology and contain characteristic Birbeck granules (BG) seen on electron microscopy. LC are easily recognizable on tissue sections due to their reactivity for HLA-DR, S-100 protein, CD1a, E-cadherin and the LC-specific marker langerin (CD207), while they lack CD68 and factor XIIIa, and most antigens expressed by dermal IN-DC (Fig. 1). Moreover, LC lack several maturation antigens, such as DCLAMP/CD208, while expression of CD83 can be variable [35–37]. The cutaneous lymphocyte activation (CLA) antigen recognized by the antibody HECA-452, which is expressed by LC precursors, is down-regulated by intraepithelial LC [38]. In conditions associated with an increase or activation of intraepidermal LC, such as contact dermatitis, cells expressing a hybrid monocyte-LC phenotype ($CD1a^+CD11b^+CD36^+CD68^+$) can be observed [36]; this observation supports the evidence that LC may derive from monocytes *in vivo* [12].

With the notable exceptions of the cornea and central nervous system [4], DC have been identified within the interstitial space of most human tissues, including the dermis and many solid organs (heart, lung, kidney, liver); these IN-DC express CD11c, CD68, factor XIIIa, macrophage-mannose receptor (CD206), along with the c-type lectin DC-SIGN (CD209) (Fig. 1). In analogy with LC, IN-DC lack DC maturation antigens [34] and, as with LC, dermal and mucosa IN-DC are strategically localized at the interface with the external surfaces where they can take up pathogens [39, 40] and transport them to lymph nodes.

The migration of DC from peripheral tissues to lymph nodes is associated with changes in their phenotype. LC adhere to keratinocytes via homophilic interactions with E-cadherins, and down-regulate this adhesion molecule to leave the epidermis [41]. In the lymph vessels and nodal sinuses migrating LC are identified as veiled cells, because of their sheet-like lamellipodia [41]; similar to LC, veiled cells express CD1a, S-100 protein and langerin/CD208, and are mostly immature [42] (Fig. 1).

Morphological identification of lymphoid tissues DC

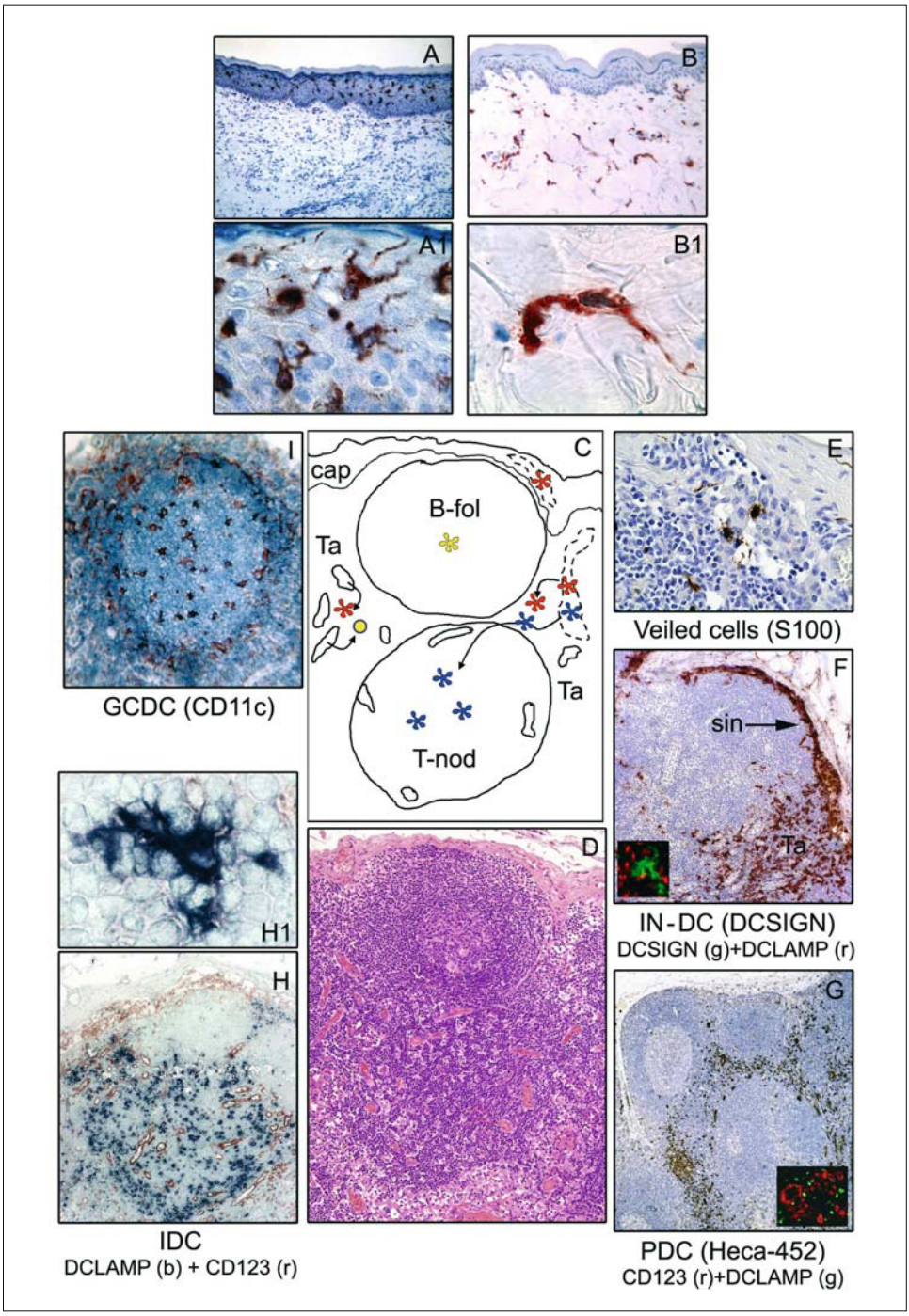
DC have been largely studied in lymph nodes and tonsils [42–45], where their distribution is rather complex, reflecting the occurrence of different subsets of DC, diversity of activation and maturation stages and pathways of migration (lymph *versus* blood borne). The lymph node parenchyma is compartmentalized into functional areas, which include cortical B follicles and paracortical T nodules. In addition, an indistinct area located between B follicles (and corresponding to the interfollicular area) and at the periphery of T nodules in the paracortex (where it has also been identified as the "outer paracortex") runs along intermediary lymphatic sinus-

es and surrounds HEV (Fig. 1). This area is partially delimited by fibroblastic reticulum cells, stromal cells expressing actin filaments and occasionally cytokeratins, which form conduits that facilitate the migration of cells [46]. The high rate of cell migration and cell-to-cell contacts occurring in this part of the lymph node justify the term 'traffic' area [19, 47]. M-DC-related IDC, represent the majority of mature DC within the lymph node, showing bright expression of HLADR and DC-LAMP/CD208 (Fig. 1). IDC occur in the traffic area, but they are predominantly found in paracortical T nodules, where they are intimately admixed with T lymphocytes [48]. IDC are considered to descend for the most part from LC, and maintain the positivity for S-100 protein (Fig. 1). However, antigens usually negative on LC (such as CD11c) are expressed by IDC [42, 43, 45], while langerin and CD1a are generally lost [42, 44]. Nevertheless, probably on the basis of different stages of maturation, minor subsets of IDC have been described, which either maintain CD1a, or lack CD11c, or do not display a full-blown mature phenotype [25, 43, 45].

In the special condition defined as to 'dermatopathic lymphadenitis', characterized by massive migration of LC into lymph nodes, resulting from inflammatory or neoplastic skin disorders, the IDC largely preserve LC antigens ($CD1a^+$, $S100^+$, $Langerin^+$) [34, 44]; moreover, they remain immature [49], but express *de novo* the interferon (IFN)-γ-dependent molecule class 6 semaphorin, which defines an activa-

Figure 1

Distribution and phenotype of DC subsets in peripheral tissues (skin) and lymph node
In the skin, langerin$^+$ LC are typically confined to the epidermis (A, A1), while IN-DC, here stained for macrophage mannose receptor, are found in the dermis (B, B1). In C and D, a drawing and the corresponding picture of a reactive lymph node is shown (cap: capsule; B-fol: B follicle; T-nod: paracortical T nodule; Ta: traffic area). Sinus vessels are illustrated with dotted lines, HEV as full lines; nodal DC are shown as star-shaped cells and include immature DC (red), mature DC (blue), and GCDC (yellow); P-DC are shown as round cells (yellow). In the marginal sinus some S-100 protein$^+$ veiled cells are present (E); F shows staining for DC-SIGN, which identifies macrophages within the marginal sinus (sin), as well as the sinus lining cells and numerous IN-DC along the traffic area (Ta); in the inset a double immunofluorescence for DC-SIGN and DCLAMP shows that the DC-SIGN$^+$ cells (green) do not express DCLAMP (red). In G, the traffic area at the periphery of B follicles and T nodules is clearly depicted by HECA-452 antibody, which stains P-DC and HEV; in the inset a double immunofluorescence for CD123 and DCLAMP shows that the CD123$^+$ P-DC (red) do not express DCLAMP (green). The paracortical T nodule shown in H contains large numbers of DCLAMP$^+$ mature IDC (blue), that form close contacts with surrounding T cells (H1); CD123 in red (H) stains the HEV and scattered P-DC mainly localized at the periphery of the T nodule. In a secondary B follicle, CD11c stains GCDC (I).


A
B
A1
B1
I
GCDC (CD11c)
C
cap
B-fol
Ta
Ta
T-nod
E
Veiled cells (S100)
F
sin
Ta
IN-DC (DCSIGN)
DCSIGN (g)+DCLAMP (r)
H1
H
IDC
DCLAMP (b) + CD123 (r)
D
G
PDC (Heca-452)
CD123 (r)+DCLAMP (g)

tion status [50]. It has been postulated that the IDC in dermatopathic lymphadenitis may also derive from langerin$^+$ cells migrating from blood, since not all cells positive for langerin are epithelial LC [51, 52]. These data indicate that IDC in dermatopathic lymphadenitis differ from IDC observed in common reactive conditions, and should be utilized with caution as a study model of normal IDC.

In the 'traffic area' of lymph nodes, several spindle cells or DC can be found; most of them are CD11c$^+$ and express DCSIGN/CD209, macrophage mannose receptor or factor XIIIa [34, 53–55]. The vast majority of these DC do not express DC-LAMP (Fig. 1) [34], and there is controversy as to whether these cells derive from IN-DC along lymph vessels, or if they derive from circulating DC precursors or monocytes [8]. Recently, the true "dendritic" nature of the DC-SIGN$^+$ cells of lymph nodes was questioned, and it has been suggested that they may represent macrophages [56]. This hypothesis is supported by the observation that DC-SIGN is strongly expressed on sinus macrophages [34, 55], and that it is found on macrophages but not on DC generated from monocytes by Toll-like receptor (TLR) activation triggers [56].

The enigmatic cell type occurring in lymph nodes and previously referred as to plasmacytoid T cells or plasmacytoid monocytes [45] represents the major subset of DC (P-DC) that under the influence of various stimuli, such as viruses, IL-3, CD40L, and non-methylated bacterial DNA (CpG-ODN) [16, 19] secrete high amounts of IFN-α [18]. P-DC are typically found in the 'traffic area' of lymph nodes [47] (Fig. 1). Despite they typical morphology (medium-sized cells, with round-oval nucleus and moderately abundant eosinophilic cytoplasm), they are better identified with the help of immunostains that show strong reactivity for CD68, CLA/HECA-452, CD123, BDCA2 and TCL-1 [19] (Fig. 1). In addition to IFN-α, P-DC also express granzyme B [57]. A direct role of granzyme B as cytotoxic mediator in P-DC seems unlikely, since they do not express other cytotoxic molecules such as perforin or TIA-1 [57, 58], and also contain the granzyme inhibitor PI-9 [59]. Recently, however, it has been found that P-DC are capable of inducing apoptosis via TRAIL [60]. In addition, in mice, a hitherto unrecognized cell secreting IFN-α and showing both potent anti-tumor cytolytic capacity and antigen-presenting functions has been described [61, 62]; it remains to be investigated if similar cells exist in humans and if they belong to a P-DC subset.

Cortical B follicles contain two main DC, the germinal center DC (GCDC) and the follicular DC (FDC). GCDC express CD4, CD13 and CD11c (Fig. 1), are strong APC for T cells [63], and can directly regulate B cell responses, producing IL-12 and inducing germinal center B cell expansion, plasma cell differentiation, and IL-10-independent isotype switching toward IgG1 [64]. The origin of GCDC is poorly studied; they might be related to the subset of dermal DC that express CXCR5 and traffic to B cell zones in lymph nodes [65]. FDC do not represent *bona fide* DC, since they are non-hematopoietic in origin, but mesenchymal. In addition, they are not capable of activating naïve T cells, do not display a capacity for antigen capture

and presentation, but do express preformed antigen-antibody complexes (antigen-carrying cells) on their surface. FDC are typically located within primary and secondary B follicles, and interactions between CXC ligand 13 (B lymphocyte chemoattractant; CXCL13) expressed on FDC and CXCR5 expressed by B cells and activated T cells play a role in B follicle development and organization [66, 67]. FDC express complement and Fc receptors, as well as a series of antigens that are useful for revealing them on sections, such as CD21, CD23, CD35, CNA.42, KiM4p, DRC1, nerve growth factor receptor, and clusterin [68] (Fig. 1). The functional role of FDC is still controversial [69–71]. The close association with germinal center B cells has fostered the idea that B cell recognition of retained antigen on the surface of FDC is important for affinity maturation and memory B cell development. However, it is possible that FDC support B cell proliferation and differentiation in a non-specific manner [70].

The major subsets of M-DC and P-DC observed in lymph nodes are also found in the spleen, along the route of blood-borne antigens, and in the thymus. In the spleen, $CD11c^+$ DC accumulate in the marginal zone at the periphery of the periarteriolar lymphoid sheath and in the T cell area (represented by IDC), as well as in the germinal center (as GCDC) [72, 73]; in contrast to M-DC, splenic P-DC are usually scant and are placed in the marginal zone area of both human [19] and mouse spleen [74].

In the thymus, DC are predominantly found in the medulla or at the corticomedullary junction; they include immature and mature M-DC, the latter corresponding to IDC, and P-DC [75, 76]. In addition, $CD11c^+CD11b^+$ DC related to GCDC have been described [77]. The different subsets of thymic DC may have a diverse functional potential, including induction of central tolerance (for IDC), transport and presentation of peripheral antigens (for GCDC), and IFN-α production (for P-DC) [78].

Chemokines and chemokine receptors

During their life span, DC migrate form the bone marrow through blood to peripheral tissues and to lymphoid tissues. DC migration and their capacity to orchestrate the migration of other effector leukocytes are fundamental for the induction of adaptive immunity. Optimal immune response requires the proper localization of DC to the sites of inflammation and subsequently to secondary lymphoid organs [79, 80]. Migration of DC into tissues depends on a cascade of discrete events that include the activation of chemokine receptors and the regulation of adhesion molecules [20].

Chemokines are a superfamily of small proteins that play a crucial role in immune and inflammatory reactions and in viral infection [81, 82]. Based on a cysteine motif, CXC, CC, C and CX3C subfamilies have been identified. Chemokines

interact with seven-transmembrane-domain, G protein-coupled receptors. At least ten CC (CCR1–10), seven CXC (CXCR1–7), one CX3C (CX3CR1) and one XCR (XCR1) receptors have been identified. Receptor expression is a crucial determinant of the spectrum of action of chemokines, and dictates most of the differences observed in the chemotactic response of immature *versus* mature DC [20]. Emerging evidence indicates that regulation of receptor expression during cellular activation or deactivation is as important as regulation of chemokine production for tuning the chemokine system.

Immature DC express a unique repertoire of inflammatory chemokine receptors (e.g., CCR1, CCR2, CCR5, CCR6) that are responsible for the recruitment of immature DC, or their precursors, to the inflamed tissues [8, 20]. These receptors bind a pattern of 'inflammatory' chemokines, including CCL2, CCL3, CCL4, CCL5 and CCL20. DC also express a wide variety of receptors for chemotactic agonists different from chemokines (Fig. 2). These include receptors for bacterial components, bioactive lipids and for signals of 'tissue danger'. These chemotactic stimuli are rapidly produced (within minutes) at the site of inflammation and represent an early signal for the recruitment of DC, or their precursors, that can precede chemokines action.

For instance, myeloid immature DC, but not mature DC, express functional receptors for formylated peptides (fMLP) and for chemotactic components of the complement cascade (i.e., C5a) [83]. The formyl peptide receptor family includes multiple proteins, two of them FPR and FPRL2 were found to be expressed by immature DC [84]. FPR is the fMLP receptor, whereas FPRL2 is activated by the WKYMVm hexapeptide and F2L, a highly conserved acetylated 21-amino acid peptide derived from the cleavage of the N terminus of the intracellular heme-binding protein (HBP) [85, 86]. DC express functional receptors for platelet-activating factor (PAF), a bioactive phospholipid that derives from the activation of phospholipase A2 [87, 88]. PAF plays a crucial role in the retention of DC in peripheral tissues, and may thus be relevant in the accumulation of DC observed at pathological sites, such as in atherosclerotic plaques [88].

Recent work has also shown that DC may have a pivotal function in the induction of autoimmunity [89]. Histidyl-(HisRS) and asparaginyl-(AsnRS) tRNA synthases, two cytoplasmic proteins involved in protein synthesis that function as autoantigens in myositis, were shown to induce the migration of immature DC through the interaction with CCR5 [90]. Furthermore, S-antigen and the interphotoreceptor retinoid binding protein (IRBP), two self antigens involved in autoimmune uveitis, were shown to bind and activate CXCR3 and CXCR5 on immature DC [91]. Therefore, self antigens may promote autoimmunity also through the recruitment of APC at sites of tissue injury. In systemic lupus erythematosus, a sustained production of IFN-α represents the 'cytokine signature' of the disease [92, 93], and supports the pivotal role played by the P-DC/IFN-producing cells in this autoimmune disorder [94]. Circulating immunocomplexes containing unmethylated

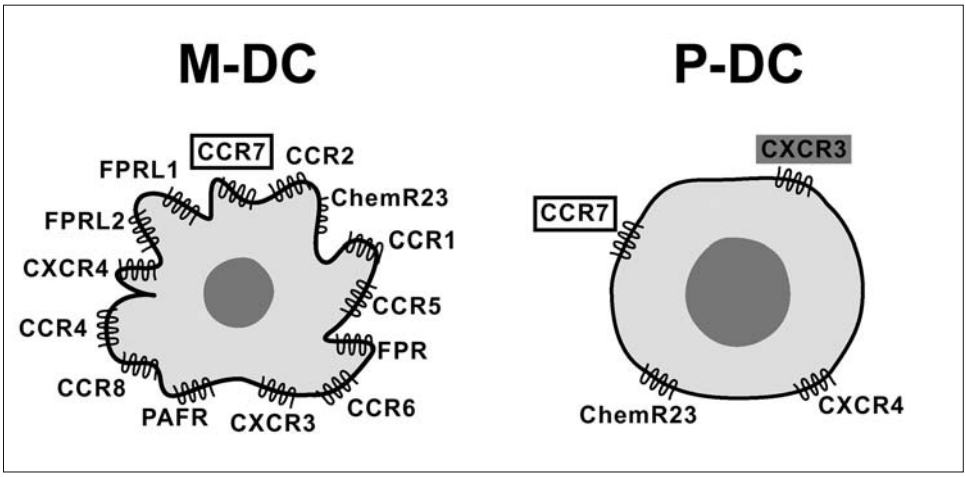


Figure 2
Chemokine receptor distribution in circulating M-DC and P-DC
Functional receptors for DC subsets. CXCR3 in P-DC is active in synergism with CXCR4 and when engaged by substrate-bound ligands. CCR7 is expressed at low levels also by circulating immature P-DC, but it becomes active only after DC maturation.

CpG motifs trigger IFN-α release from P-DC [95, 96] through the binding to TLR9 and CD32 [97]. Furthermore, apoptotic cells containing hypomethylated CpG DNA might be recognized and taken up by P-DC, using the scavenger receptor CD36 [45, 98, 99].

A dramatic change in the repertoire of chemokine receptors is promoted by DC activation. This change is functional for the migration of DC from the periphery to the draining lymph nodes. The signals that promote this process include a variety of maturation factors, such as IL-1, TNF and LPS [100–102]. DC activation is associated with the acquisition of a mature phenotype comprising an up-regulation of costimulatory and MHC molecules. Activation of DC is also associated with down-regulation of inflammatory chemokine receptors and the *de novo* expression of CCR7, the receptor for CCL19 and CCL21, two chemokines that are expressed at the luminal side of high endothelial cells and in the T cell-rich areas of secondary lymphoid organs, like tonsils, spleen and lymph nodes [101, 103, 104]. The crucial role of CCR7 and its ligands is documented *in vivo* in mice deficient for these proteins [80, 105]. CCR7 expression by DC is also required also for the entry of DC into lymphatic vessels at peripheral sites both in steady state and inflammatory conditions [106, 107]. During inflammation, the entry of DC into lymphatic vessels is boosted by the up-regulation of CCL21 on lymphatic endothelial cells. Therefore, inflammatory stimuli not only promote the recruitment of immature DC into tissues, but

also initiate their maturation process and boost the recruitment of maturing DC into lymphatics [107]. The relevance of chemotactic receptors in DC migration *in vivo* has been clearly documented in mice lacking the gamma isoform of phosphoinositide-3 kinase (PI3Kγ) [79]. PI3Kγ is located downstream of seven-transmembrane chemotactic receptors and plays a non-redundant role in cell migration in response to chemotactic agonists [108]. DC generated from PI3Kγ-null mice show a profound defect in the migration in response to both inflammatory and constitutive chemokines. A defect of DC migration was also observed *in vivo* in *PI3Kγ*$^{-/-}$ mice, and most importantly, this defect was associated with a defective ability of *PI3Kγ*$^{-/-}$ mice to generate a specific immune response [79].

Interaction of DC with endothelial cell barriers

Migration is a multistep process that involves the adhesion of DC with endothelial cells and the interaction with physical obstacles, such as basement membranes and collagen meshwork. Subsequently, DC leave peripheral tissues to migrate into secondary lymphoid organs through the lymphatics [109]. As mentioned above, CCR7 expression of maturing DC is required for their efficient entering into lymphatic vessels [107]. In addition, a recent study proposed that CCR8 and its cognate ligand CCL1 are involved in the emigration of mouse monocyte-derived DC from the skin [110].

Circulating DC first need to tether to endothelial cells through the interaction of E- and P-selectins with their respective ligands [111]. Firm adhesion between DC and endothelial cells is dependent on the engagement of chemotactic receptors and subsequent integrin activation on DC [112–114]. *In vitro*, DC express CD31, the b2 integrins LFA-1, Mac-1 and p150,95, the β_1 integrins VLA-4 and VLA-5 that mediate their binding to both resting and activated endothelial cells and to endothelial cell-derived extracellular matrix [113]. Transmigration of DC across an endothelial cell monolayer, unlike adhesion, involves the engagement of CD31. Activation of endothelial cells by oxidized low-density lipoprotein, TNF-α, or hypoxia strongly increases DC adhesion and transmigration [113, 115]. Of interest, endothelial cell apoptosis also markedly enhance DC adhesion [116]. *In vivo*, mice defective in β_2 integrin function [117] and α_6 integrin [118] showed a reduced ability in the migration of cutaneous DC to the draining lymph nodes. An accumulation of DC was reported in atherosclerotic areas [119] and in vascular regions prone to develop atherosclerosis [120, 121]. Furthermore, modulation of the endothelial nitric oxide synthase (NOS) is involved in DC-endothelial cell interaction [122]. Release of NO by activated endothelial cells inhibits DC adhesion and transmigration, whereas inhibition of NOS increases DC-endothelial cell interaction [115]. This evidence provides new insight into the DC-endothelial cell interaction, which plays an emerging role in inflammation and atherogenesis.

Recent work has outlined a crucial role for junctional adhesion molecule A (JAM-A) in DC-endothelial cell interactions. JAM-A is a 32-kDa transmembrane glycoprotein, which belongs to an immunoglobulin superfamily of proteins expressed at the intercellular junctions of epithelial and endothelial cells in close proximity to the tight junction components [123, 124]. The extracellular domain of JAM-A binds several ligands including JAM-A itself [125, 126], the leukocyte integrin $\alpha_L\beta_2$ [127] and the reovirus protein σ-1 [128]. Being localized at tight junctions, JAM-A may have a role in binding leukocytes and in directing their transmigration through endothelial junctions, both by homophilic binding and by linking integrin $\alpha_L\beta_2$ [127]. Recent work as shown that JAM-A is involved in DC transmigration across lymphatic endothelial cells. JAM-A$^{-/-}$ mice showed increased localization of skin DC to lymph nodes, and an exaggerated response in a contact hypersensitivity model, which directly related to an increased migration of DC [129]. No difference in DC migration across blood endothelial cells was observed. One possible reason for the different DC response across lymphatic and blood endothelia may be ascribed to the fact that lymphatics present weak intercellular junctions with a specific molecular organization, compared to blood vessels [130, 131].

Selective recruitment of DC subsets

Blood DC includes two main subsets, M- and P-DC. The expression of chemokine receptors on blood M-DC and P-DC is, in general, fairly similar [132]. Both subsets express relatively high levels of CC chemokine receptor CCR2 and CXCR4. Whereas CCR1, CCR3, CCR4, CCR6, CXCR1, CXCR2, and CXCR5 are very weakly, or not expressed, on both circulating M-DC and P-DC. Conversely, CCR5 and CXCR3 expression is clearly divergent in the two subsets, being low on blood M-DC, but high on P-DC [132, 133] (Fig. 2). In contrast with the overall similar pattern of chemokine receptor expression, circulating M-DC and P-DC exhibit a profound difference in their capacity to migrate in response to chemokines, with CXCL12 being the only chemokine active in a classic chemotaxis assay [132] or in transmigration assays across an endothelial cell monolayer [134]. In classic chemotaxis assays, the ligands of CXCR3, i.e., CXCL9, CXCL10 and CXCL11, are inactive in inducing P-DC migration, but can promote P-DC migration in response to CXCL12 [135, 136].

DC subsets also differ for their ability to interact with endothelial cells, *in vitro*. M-DC were shown to vigorously migrate across endothelium in the absence of any chemotactic stimuli, whereas spontaneous migration of P-DC was limited [134]. In contrast, the interaction with an endothelial cell monolayer greatly favored transmigration of P-DC in response to CXCL1 and CCL5 [134], ChemR23 (see below) [30] and in response to CXCR3 ligands [133].

P-DC are normally absent from peripheral tissues and they are believed to migrate constitutively from the blood into lymph nodes through HEV [21-23].

This migration is mediated by L-selectin and is increased by an E-selectin-dependent mechanism when lymph nodes are exposed to inflammatory conditions [18, 23, 137]. Accordingly, P-DC express high levels of CD62 ligand and the HECA-452$^+$ isoform of P-selectin glycoprotein ligand-1 (PSGL1), the counter ligands of P- and E-selectins [21, 47, 133]. Recruitment of P-DC to non-lymphoid tissues is observed in some pathological conditions, such as autoimmune diseases (i.e., lupus erythematosus disease, psoriasis and rheumatoid arthritis) [19, 29, 138], allergic diseases (i.e., contact dermatitis and in nasal mucosa polyps) [139] and in tumors [34, 140, 141]. However, the mechanisms leading to the recruitment of P-DC to inflammatory sites remain unresolved. Recently, chemerin, a new chemotactic factor was proposed as a key signal for the recruitment of P-DC into pathological tissues [30]. Chemerin is a novel chemotactic protein identified as the natural ligand of ChemR23, a previously orphan G protein-coupled receptor expressed by immature DC and macrophages [142]. Chemerin is expressed by many tissues, including spleen and lymph nodes, and is secreted as prochemerin, a poorly active precursor protein. Extracellular proteases involved in the coagulation cascade [143] or released by leukocytes convert prochemerin into a full agonist of ChemR23 by proteolytic removal of the last six amino acids [144]. ChemR23 is expressed by blood P-DC, and chemerin was found active in inducing their transmigration across an endothelial cell monolayer. *In vivo*, ChemR23 has been shown to be expressed by P-DC localized in reactive lymph nodes and in skin lesions of lupus erythematosus patients. Of note, chemerin was selectively expressed by HEV in lymph nodes and by dermal blood vessels in lupus skin lesions. These results strongly suggest that the ChemR23/chemerin axis is likely to play a key role in regulating the trafficking of P-DC to lymph nodes and to pathological tissues [30].

Concluding remarks

DC are professional APC. To accomplish their biological functions, they need to go through a complex pattern of migration, which includes their localization to both peripheral non-lymphoid tissues and secondary lymphoid organs. In the absence of correct tissue localization, DC fail to promote proper immune responses. DC trafficking includes the interaction with both blood and lymphatic endothelium and the response to chemotactic signals. In the past few years many chemokines have been reported to regulate DC migration *in vitro* and *in vivo*; however, more recent findings strongly support the role of a considerable array of non-chemokine chemotactic signals and adhesion molecules in this complex process. A better understanding of the signals involved in the migration of DC subsets *in vivo* constitutes a valuable basis for the development of new strategies for the control of DC migration and function under pathological conditions.

Acknowledgements
This work was supported by AIRC (Associazione Italiana per la Ricerca sul Cancro), MIUR (Ministero dell'Istruzione Università e Ricerca), Association for International Cancer Research (grant no. 04-223), Istituto Superiore di Sanità (Grant I.S.S, no. 40F.37) and by Fondazione Berlucchi.

References

1 Steinman RM, Lustig DS, Cohn ZA (1974) Identification of a novel cell type in peripheral lymphoid organs of mice. 3. Functional properties *in vivo*. *J Exp Med* 139: 1431–1445
2 Banchereau J, Steinman RM (1998) Dendritic cells and the control of immunity. *Nature* 392: 245–252
3 Hart DN (1997) Dendritic cells: unique leukocyte populations which control the primary immune response. *Blood* 90: 3245–3287
4 Steinman RM (1991) The dendritic cell system and its role in immunogenicity. *Annu Rev Immunol* 9: 271–296
5 Caux C, Vanbervliet B, Massacrier C, Dezutter-Dambuyant C, de Saint-Vis B, Jacquet C, Yoneda K, Imamura S, Schmitt D, Banchereau J (1996) $CD34^+$ hematopoietic progenitors from human cord blood differentiate along two independent dendritic cell pathways in response to $GM\text{-}CSF^+$TNF alpha. *J Exp Med* 184: 695–706
6 Cella M, Sallusto F, Lanzavecchia A (1997) Origin, maturation and antigen presenting function of dendritic cells. *Curr Opin Immunol* 9: 10–16
7 Shortman K, Caux C (1997) Dendritic cell development: multiple pathways to nature's adjuvants. *Stem Cells* 15: 409–419
8 Cavanagh LL, Von Andrian UH (2002) Travellers in many guises: the origins and destinations of dendritic cells. *Immunol Cell Biol* 80: 448–462
9 O'Doherty U, Peng M, Gezelter S, Swiggard WJ, Betjes M, Bhardwaj N, Steinman RM (1994) Human blood contains two subsets of dendritic cells, one immunologically mature and the other immature. *Immunology* 82: 487–493
10 Thomas R, Lipsky PE (1994) Human peripheral blood dendritic cell subsets. Isolation and characterization of precursor and mature antigen-presenting cells. *J Immunol* 153: 4016–4028
11 Liu YJ (2001) Dendritic cell subsets and lineages, and their functions in innate and adaptive immunity. *Cell* 106: 259–262
12 Ginhoux F, Tacke F, Angeli V, Bogunovic M, Loubeau M, Dai XM, Stanley ER, Randolph GJ, Merad M (2006) Langerhans cells arise from monocytes *in vivo*. *Nat Immunol* 7: 265–273
13 Randolph GJ, Beaulieu S, Lebecque S, Steinman RM, Muller WA (1998) Differentiation of monocytes into dendritic cells in a model of transendothelial trafficking. *Science* 282: 480–483

14 Randolph GJ, Inaba K, Robbiani DF, Steinman RM, Muller WA (1999) Differentiation of phagocytic monocytes into lymph node dendritic cells *in vivo*. *Immunity* 11: 753–761
15 Mellman I, Steinman RM (2001) Dendritic cells: specialized and regulated antigen processing machines. *Cell* 106: 255–258
16 Colonna M, Trinchieri G, Liu YJ (2004) Plasmacytoid dendritic cells in immunity. *Nat Immunol* 5: 1219–1226
17 Grouard G, Rissoan MC, Filgueira L, Durand I, Banchereau J, Liu YJ (1997) The enigmatic plasmacytoid T cells develop into dendritic cells with interleukin (IL)-3 and CD40-ligand. *J Exp Med* 185: 1101–1111
18 Cella M, Jarrossay D, Facchetti F, Alebardi O, Nakajima H, Lanzavecchia A, Colonna M (1999) Plasmacytoid monocytes migrate to inflamed lymph nodes and produce large amounts of type I interferon. *Nat Med* 5: 919–923
19 Facchetti F, Vermi W, Mason D, Colonna M (2003) The plasmacytoid monocyte/interferon producing cells. *Virchows Arch* 443: 703–717
20 Sozzani S (2005) Dendritic cell trafficking: More than just chemokines. *Cytokine Growth Factor Rev* 16: 581–592
21 Nakano H, Yanagita M, Gunn MD (2001) CD11c(+)B220(+)Gr-1(+) cells in mouse lymph nodes and spleen display characteristics of plasmacytoid dendritic cells. *J Exp Med* 194: 1171–1178
22 Okunishi K, Dohi M, Nakagome K, Tanaka R, Yamamoto K (2004) A novel role of cysteinyl leukotrienes to promote dendritic cell activation in the antigen-induced immune responses in the lung. *J Immunol* 173: 6393–6402
23 Diacovo TG, Blasius AL, Mak TW, Cella M, Colonna M (2005) Adhesive mechanisms governing interferon-producing cell recruitment into lymph nodes. *J Exp Med* 202: 687–696
24 Inaba K, Pack M, Inaba M, Sakuta H, Isdell F, Steinman RM (1997) High levels of a major histocompatibility complex II-self peptide complex on dendritic cells from the T cell areas of lymph nodes. *J Exp Med* 186: 665–672
25 Molenkamp BG, Vuylsteke RJ, van Leeuwen PA, Meijer S, Vos W, Wijnands PG, Scheper RJ, de Gruijl TD (2005) Matched skin and sentinel lymph node samples of melanoma patients reveal exclusive migration of mature dendritic cells. *Am J Pathol* 167: 1301–1307
26 Sallusto F, Lanzavecchia A (1999) Mobilizing dendritic cells for tolerance, priming, and chronic inflammation. *J Exp Med* 189: 611–614
27 Shortman K, Heath WR (2001) Immunity or tolerance? That is the question for dendritic cells. *Nat Immunol* 2: 988–989
28 Martin P, Ruiz SR, del Hoyo GM, Anjuere F, Vargas HH, Lopez-Bravo M, Ardavin C (2002) Dramatic increase in lymph node dendritic cell number during infection by the mouse mammary tumor virus occurs by a CD62L-dependent blood-borne DC recruitment. *Blood* 99: 1282–1288
29 Farkas L, Beiske K, Lund-Johansen F, Brandtzaeg P, Jahnsen FL (2001) Plasmacytoid

dendritic cells (natural interferon- alpha/beta-producing cells) accumulate in cutaneous lupus erythematosus lesions. *Am J Pathol* 159: 237–243

30 Vermi W, Riboldi E, Wittamer V, Gentili F, Luini W, Marrelli S, Vecchi A, Franssen JD, Communi D, Massardi L et al (2005) Role of ChemR23 in directing the migration of myeloid and plasmacytoid dendritic cells to lymphoid organs and inflamed skin. *J Exp Med* 201: 509–515

31 Vries HJ, van Marle J, Teunissen MB, Picavet D, Zorgdrager F, Bos JD, Weel J, Cornelissen M (2006) Lichen planus is associated with human herpesvirus type 7 replication and infiltration of plasmacytoid dendritic cells. *Br J Dermatol* 154: 361–364

32 Santoro A, Majorana A, Roversi L, Gentili F, Marrelli S, Vermi W, Bardellini E, Sapelli P, Facchetti F (2005) Recruitment of dendritic cells in oral lichen planus. *J Pathol* 205: 426–434

33 Jahnsen FL, Farkas L, Lund-Johansen F, Brandtzaeg P (2002) Involvement of plasmacytoid dendritic cells in human diseases. *Hum Immunol* 63: 1201–1205

34 Vermi W, Bonecchi R, Facchetti F, Bianchi D, Sozzani S, Festa S, Berenzi A, Cella M, Colonna M (2003) Recruitment of immature plasmacytoid dendritic cells (plasmacytoid monocytes) and myeloid dendritic cells in primary cutaneous melanomas. *J Pathol* 200: 255–268

35 Zhou LJ, Schwarting R, Smith HM, Tedder TF (1992) A novel cell-surface molecule expressed by human interdigitating reticulum cells, Langerhans cells, and activated lymphocytes is a new member of the Ig superfamily. *J Immunol* 149: 735–742

36 Candiago E, Marocolo D, Manganoni MA, Leali C, Facchetti F (2000) Nonlymphoid intraepidermal mononuclear cell collections (pseudo-Pautrier abscesses): a morphologic and immunophenotypical characterization. *Am J Dermatopathol* 22: 1–6

37 Lowes MA, Chamian F, Abello MV, Fuentes-Duculan J, Lin SL, Nussbaum R, Novitskaya I, Carbonaro H, Cardinale I, Kikuchi T et al (2005) Increase in TNF-alpha and inducible nitric oxide synthase-expressing dendritic cells in psoriasis and reduction with efalizumab (anti-CD11a). *Proc Natl Acad Sci USA* 102: 19057–19062

38 Strunk D, Egger C, Leitner G, Hanau D, Stingl G (1997) A Skin Homing Molecule Defines the Langerhans Cell Progenitor in Human Peripheral Blood. *J Exp Med* 185: 1131–1136

39 Figdor CG (2003) Molecular characterization of dendritic cells operating at the interface of innate or acquired immunity. *Pathol Biol (Paris)* 51: 61–63

40 Figdor CG, van Kooyk Y, Adema GJ (2002) C-type lectin receptors on dendritic cells and Langerhans cells. *Nat Rev Immunol* 2: 77–84

41 Jakob T, Ring J, Udey MC (2001) Multistep navigation of Langerhans/dendritic cells in and out of the skin. *J Allergy Clin Immunol* 108: 688–696

42 Takahashi K, Asagoe K, Zaishun J, Yanai H, Yoshino T, Hayashi K, Akagi T (1998) Heterogeneity of dendritic cells in human superficial lymph node: *in vitro* maturation of immature dendritic cells into mature or activated interdigitating reticulum cells. *Am J Pathol* 153: 745–755

43 Summers KL, Hock BD, McKenzie JL, Hart DN (2001) Phenotypic characterization of five dendritic cell subsets in human tonsils. *Am J Pathol* 159: 285–295
44 van den Oord JJ, De Wolf-Peeters C, Desmet VJ, Takahashi K, Ohtsuki Y, Akagi T (1985) Nodular alteration of the paracortical area. An *in situ* immunohistochemical analysis of primary, secondary, and tertiary T-nodules. *Am J Pathol* 120: 55–66
45 Facchetti F, de Wolf-Peeters C, Mason DY, Pulford K, van den Oord JJ, Desmet VJ (1988) Plasmacytoid T cells. Immunohistochemical evidence for their monocyte/macrophage origin. *Am J Pathol* 133: 15–21
46 von Andrian UH, Mempel TR (2003) Homing and cellular traffic in lymph nodes. *Nat Rev Immunol* 3: 867–878
47 Facchetti F, de Wolf-Peeters C, van den Oord JJ, Meijer CJ, Pals ST, Desmet VJ (1989) Anti-high endothelial venule monoclonal antibody HECA-452 recognizes plasmacytoid T cells and delineates an "extranodular" compartment in the reactive lymph node. *Immunol Lett* 20: 277–281
48 van den Oord JJ, de Wolf-Peeters C, Desmet VJ (1986) The composite nodule. A structural and functional unit of the reactive human lymph node. *Am J Pathol* 122: 83–91
49 Geissmann F, Dieu-Nosjean MC, Dezutter C, Valladeau J, Kayal S, Leborgne M, Brousse N, Saeland S, Davoust J (2002) Accumulation of immature Langerhans cells in human lymph nodes draining chronically inflamed skin. *J Exp Med* 196: 417–430
50 Gautier G, de Saint-Vis B, Senechal B, Pin JJ, Bates EE, Caux C, Geissmann F, Garrone P (2006) The Class 6 semaphorin SEMA6A is induced by interferon-{gamma} and defines an activation status of Langerhans cells observed in pathological situations. *Am J Pathol* 168: 453–465
51 Douillard P,Stoitzner P, Tripp CH, Clair-Moninot V, Ait-Yahia S, McLellan AD, Eggert A, Romani N, Saeland S (2005) Mouse lymphoid tissue contains distinct subsets of langerin/CD207 dendritic cells, only one of which represents epidermal-derived Langerhans cells. *J Invest Dermatol* 125: 983–994
52 Randolph GJ (2002) Is maturation required for Langerhans cell migration? *J Exp Med* 196: 413–416
53 Engering A, Van Vliet SJ, Hebeda K, Jackson DG, Prevo R, Singh SK, Geijtenbeek TB, Van Krieken H, Van Kooyk Y (2004) Dynamic populations of dendritic cell-specific ICAM-3 grabbing nonintegrin-positive immature dendritic cells and liver/lymph node-specific ICAM-3 grabbing nonintegrin-positive endothelial cells in the outer zones of the paracortex of human lymph nodes. *Am J Pathol* 164: 1587–1595
54 Allavena P, Badolato R, Facchetti F, Vermi W, Paganin C, Luini W, Giliani S, Mazza C, Bolzern U, Chiesa I et al (2001) Monocytes from Wiskott-Aldrich patients differentiate in functional mature dendritic cells with a defect in CD83 expression. *Eur J Immunol* 31: 3413–3421
55 Granelli-Piperno A, Pritsker A, Pack M, Shimeliovich I, Arrighi JF, Park CG, Trumpfheller C, Piguet V, Moran TM, Steinman RM (2005) Dendritic cell-specific intercellular adhesion molecule 3-grabbing nonintegrin/CD209 is abundant on macrophages

in the normal human lymph node and is not required for dendritic cell stimulation of the mixed leukocyte reaction. *J Immunol* 175: 4265–4273

56 Krutzik SR, Tan B, Li H, Ochoa MT, Liu PT, Sharfstein SE, Graeber TG, Sieling PA, Liu YJ, Rea TH et al (2005) TLR activation triggers the rapid differentiation of monocytes into macrophages and dendritic cells. *Nat Med* 11: 653–660

57 Facchetti F, Vermi W, Santoro A, Vergoni F, Chilosi M, Doglioni C (2003) Neoplasms derived from plasmacytoid monocytes/interferon-producing cells: variability of CD56 and granzyme B expression. *Am J Surg Pathol* 27: 1489–1492

58 Vermi W, Facchetti F, Rosati S, Vergoni F, Rossi E, Festa S, Remotti D, Grigolato P, Massarelli G, Frizzera G (2004) Nodal and extranodal tumor-forming accumulation of plasmacytoid monocytes/interferon-producing cells associated with myeloid disorders. *Am J Surg Pathol* 28: 585–595

59 Hirst CE, Buzza MS, Bird CH, Warren HS, Cameron PU, Zhang M, Ashton-Rickardt PG, Bird PI (2003) The intracellular granzyme B inhibitor, proteinase inhibitor 9, is up-regulated during accessory cell maturation and effector cell degranulation, and its over-expression enhances CTL potency. *J Immunol* 170: 805–815

60 Chaperot L, Blum A, Manches O, Lui G, Angel J, Molens JP, Plumas J (2006) Virus or TLR agonists induce TRAIL-mediated cytotoxic activity of plasmacytoid dendritic cells. *J Immunol* 176: 248–255

61 Chan CW, Crafton E, Fan HN, Flook J, Yoshimura K, Skarica M, Brockstedt D, Dubensky TW, Stins MF, Lanier LL et al (2006) Interferon-producing killer dendritic cells provide a link between innate and adaptive immunity. *Nat Med* 12: 207–213

62 Taieb J, Chaput N, Menard C, Apetoh L, Ullrich E, Bonmort M, Pequignot M, Casares N, Terme M, Flament C et al (2006) A novel dendritic cell subset involved in tumor immunosurveillance. *Nat Med* 12: 214–219

63 Grouard G, Durand I, Filgueira L, Banchereau J, Liu YJ (1996) Dendritic cells capable of stimulating T cells in germinal centres. *Nature* 384: 364–367

64 Dubois B, Barthelemy C, Durand I, Liu YJ, Caux C, Briere F (1999) Toward a role of dendritic cells in the germinal center reaction: triggering of B cell proliferation and isotype switching. *J Immunol* 162: 3428–3436

65 Wu MT, Hwang ST (2002) CXCR5-transduced bone marrow-derived dendritic cells traffic to B cell zones of lymph nodes and modify antigen-specific immune responses. *J Immunol* 168: 5096–5102

66 Cyster JG, Ansel KM, Reif K, Ekland EH, Hyman PL, Tang HL, Luther SA, Ngo VN (2000) Follicular stromal cells and lymphocyte homing to follicles. *Immunol Rev* 176: 181–193

67 Yu P, Wang Y, Chin RK, Martinez-Pomares L, Gordon S, Kosco-Vibois MH, Cyster J, Fu YX (2002) B cells control the migration of a subset of dendritic cells into B cell follicles via CXC chemokine ligand 13 in a lymphotoxin-dependent fashion. *J Immunol* 168: 5117–5123

68 Chan JKC (1997) Proliferative lesions of follicular dendritic cells: an overview, includ-

ing a detailed account of follicular dendritic cell sarcoma, a neoplasm with many faces and uncommon etiologic associations. *Adv Anat Pathol* 4: 387–411

69 Kosco-Vilbois MH (2003) Are follicular dendritic cells really good for nothing? *Nat Rev Immunol* 3: 764–769

70 Haberman AM, Shlomchik MJ (2003) Reassessing the function of immune-complex retention by follicular dendritic cells. *Nat Rev Immunol* 3: 757–764

71 Park CS, Choi YS (2005) How do follicular dendritic cells interact intimately with B cells in the germinal centre? *Immunology* 114: 2–10

72 Buckley PJ, Smith MR, Braverman MF, Dickson SA (1987) Human spleen contains phenotypic subsets of macrophages and dendritic cells that occupy discrete microanatomic locations. *Am J Pathol* 128: 505–520

73 McIlroy D, Troadec C, Grassi F, Samri A, Barrou B, Autran B, Debre P, Feuillard J, Hosmalin A (2001) Investigation of human spleen dendritic cell phenotype and distribution reveals evidence of *in vivo* activation in a subset of organ donors. *Blood* 97: 3470–3477

74 Blasius A, Vermi W, Krug A, Facchetti F, Cella M, Colonna M (2004) A cell-surface molecule selectively expressed on murine natural interferon-producing cells that blocks secretion of interferon-alpha. *Blood* 103: 4201–4206

75 Schmitt C, Fohrer H, Beaudet S, Palmer P, Alpha MJ, Canque B, Gluckman JC, Dalloul AH (2000) Identification of mature and immature human thymic dendritic cells that differentially express HLA-DR and interleukin-3 receptor *in vivo*. *J Leukoc Biol 68:* 836–844

76 Bendriss-Vermare N, Barthelemy C, Durand I, Bruand C, Dezutter-Dambuyant C, Moulian N, Berrih-Aknin S, Caux C, Trinchieri G, Briere F (2001) Human thymus contains IFN-alpha-producing CD11c(-), myeloid CD11c(+), and mature interdigitating dendritic cells. *J Clin Invest* 107: 835–844

77 Vandenabeele S, Hochrein H, Mavaddat N, Winkel K, Shortman K (2001) Human thymus contains 2 distinct dendritic cell populations. *Blood* 97: 1733–1741

78 Wu L, Shortman K (2005) Heterogeneity of thymic dendritic cells. *Semin Immunol* 17: 304–312

79 Del Prete A, Vermi W, Dander E, Otero K, Barberis L, Luini W, Bernasconi S, Sironi M, Santoro A, Garlanda C et al (2004) Defective dendritic cell migration and activation of adaptive immunity in PI3Kgamma-deficient mice. *EMBO J* 23: 3505–3515

80 Gunn MD, Kyuwa S, Tam C, Kakiuchi T, Matsuzawa A, Williams LT, Nakano H (1999) Mice lacking expression of secondary lymphoid organ chemokine have defects in lymphocyte homing and dendritic cell localization. *J Exp Med* 189: 451–460

81 Mantovani A, Sozzani S (2000) Chemokines. In: F Balkwill (ed) *The cytokine Network*. Oxford University Press, Oxford, 103–125

82 Baggiolini M (1998) Chemokines and leukocyte traffic. *Nature* 392: 565–568

83 Sozzani S, Sallusto F, Luini W, Zhou D, Piemonti L, Allavena P, Van Damme J, Valitutti S, Lanzavecchia A, Mantovani A (1995) Migration of dendritic cells in response to formyl peptides, C5a, and a distinct set of chemokines. *J Immunol* 155: 3292–3295

84 Yang D, Chen Q, Gertz B, He R, Phulsuksombati M, Ye RD, Oppenheim JJ (2002)

Human dendritic cells express functional formyl peptide receptor-like-2 (FPRL2) throughout maturation. *J Leukoc Biol* 72: 598–607

85 Le Y, Murphy PM, Wang JM (2002) Formyl-peptide receptors revisited. *Trends Immunol* 23: 541–548

86 Migeotte I, Riboldi E, Franssen JD, Gregoire F, Loison C, Wittamer V, Detheux M, Robberecht P, Costagliola S, Vassart G et al (2005) Identification and characterization of an endogenous chemotactic ligand specific for FPRL2. *J Exp Med* 201: 83–93

87 Sozzani S, Longoni D, Bonecchi R, Luini W, Bersani L, D'Amico G, Borsatti A, Bussolino F, Allavena P, Mantovani A (1997) Human monocyte-derived and $CD34^+$ cell-derived dendritic cells express functional receptors for platelet activating factor. *FEBS Lett* 418: 98–100

88 Angeli V,Llodra J, Rong JX, Satoh K, Ishii S, Shimizu T, Fisher EA, Randolph GJ (2004) Dyslipidemia associated with atherosclerotic disease systemically alters dendritic cell mobilization. *Immunity* 21: 561–574

89 Banchereau J, Pascual V, Palucka AK (2004) Autoimmunity through cytokine-induced dendritic cell activation. *Immunity* 20: 539–550

90 Howard OM, Dong HF, Yang D, Raben N, Nagaraju K, Rosen A, Casciola-Rosen L, Hartlein M, Kron M, Yiadom K et al (2002) Histidyl-tRNA synthetase and asparaginyl-tRNA synthetase, autoantigens in myositis, activate chemokine receptors on T lymphocytes and immature dendritic cells. *J Exp Med* 196: 781–791

91 Howard OM, Dong HF, Su SB, Caspi RR, Chen X, Plotz P, Oppenheim JJ (2005) Autoantigens signal through chemokine receptors: uveitis antigens induce CXCR3 and CXCR5 expressing lymphocytes and immature dendritic cells to migrate. *Blood* 105: 4207–4214

92 Baechler EC, Batliwalla FM, Karypis G, Gaffney PM, Ortmann WA, Espe KJ, Shark KB, Grande WJ, Hughes KM, Kapur V et al (2003) Interferon-inducible gene expression signature in peripheral blood cells of patients with severe lupus. *Proc Natl Acad Sci USA* 100: 2610–2615

93 Bennett L, Palucka AK, Arce E, Cantrell V, Borvak J, Banchereau J, Pascal V (2003) Interferon and granulopoiesis signature in systemic lupus erythematosus blood. *J Exp Med* 197: 711–723

94 Ronnblom L, Alm GV (2001) A pivotal role for the natural interferon alpha-producing cells (plasmacytoid dendritic cells) in the pathogenesis of lupus. *J Exp Med* 194: F59–63

95 Vallin H, Perers A, Alm GV, Ronnblom L (1999) Anti-double-stranded DNA antibodies and immunostimulatory plasmid DNA in combination mimic the endogenous IFN-alpha inducer in systemic lupus erythematosus. *J Immunol* 163: 6306–6313

96 Vallin H, Blomberg S, Alm GV, Cederblad B, Ronnblom L (1999) Patients with systemic lupus erythematosus (SLE) have a circulating inducer of interferon-alpha (IFN-alpha) production acting on leucocytes resembling immature dendritic cells. *Clin Exp Immunol* 115: 196–202

97 Means TK, Latz E, Hayashi F, Murali MR, Golenbock DT, Luster AD (2005) Human

lupus autoantibody-DNA complexes activate DCs through cooperation of CD32 and TLR9. *J Clin Invest* 115: 407–417

98 Bave U, Vallin H, Alm GV, Ronnblom L (2001) Activation of natural interferon-alpha producing cells by apoptotic U937 cells combined with lupus IgG and its regulation by cytokines. *J Autoimmun* 17: 71–80

99 Burzyn D, Rassa JC, Kim D, Nepomnaschy I, Ross SR, Piazzon I (2004) Toll-like receptor 4-dependent activation of dendritic cells by a retrovirus. *J Virol* 78: 576–584

100 Sozzani S, Allavena P, D'Amico G, Luini W, Bianchi G, Kataura M, Imai T, Yoshie O, Bonecchi R, Mantovani A (1998) Differential regulation of chemokine receptors during dendritic cell maturation: a model for their trafficking properties. *J Immunol* 161: 1083–1086

101 Dieu MC, Vanbervliet B, Vicari A, Bridon JM, Oldham E, Ait-Yahia S, Briere F, Zlotnik A, Lebecque S, Caux C (1998) Selective recruitment of immature and mature dendritic cells by distinct chemokines expressed in different anatomic sites. *J Exp Med* 188: 373–386

102 Vecchi A, Massimiliano L, Ramponi S, Luini W, Bernasconi S, Bonecchi R, Allavena P, Parmentier M, Mantovani A, Sozzani S (1999) Differential responsiveness to constitutive vs. inducible chemokines of immature and mature mouse dendritic cells. *J Leukoc Biol* 66: 489–494

103 Ngo VN, Tang HL, Cyster JG (1998) Epstein-Barr virus-induced molecule 1 ligand chemokine is expressed by dendritic cells in lymphoid tissues and strongly attracts naive T cells and activated B cells. *J Exp Med* 188: 181–191

104 Willimann K, Legler DF, Loetscher M, Roos RS, Delgado MB, Clark-Lewis I, Baggiolini M, Moser B (1998) The chemokine SLC is expressed in T cell areas of lymph nodes and mucosal lymphoid tissues and attracts activated T cells via CCR7. *Eur J Immunol* 28: 2025–2034

105 Förster R, Schubel A, Breitfeld D, Kremmer E, Renner-Muller I, Wolf E, Lipp M (1999) CCR7 coordinates the primary immune response by establishing functional microenvironments in secondary lymphoid organs. *Cell* 99: 23–33

106 Ohl L, Mohaupt M, Czeloth N, Hintzen G, Kiafard Z, Zwirner J, Blankenstein T, Henning G, Forster R (2004) CCR7 governs skin dendritic cell migration under inflammatory and steady-state conditions. *Immunity* 21: 279–288

107 Martin-Fontecha A, Sebastiani S, Hopken UE, Uguccioni M, Lipp M, Lanzavecchia A, Sallusto F (2003) Regulation of dendritic cell migration to the draining lymph node: impact on T lymphocyte traffic and priming. *J Exp Med* 198: 615–621

108 Hirsch E, Katanaev VL, Garlanda C, Azzolino O, Pirola L, Silengo L, Sozzani S, Mantovani A, Altruda F, Wymann MP (2000) Central role for G protein-coupled phosphoinositide 3-kinase gamma in inflammation. *Science* 287: 1049–1053

109 Randolph GJ, Angeli V, Swartz MA (2005) Dendritic-cell trafficking to lymph nodes through lymphatic vessels. *Nat Rev Immunol* 5: 617–628

110 Qu C, Edwards EW, Tacke F, Angeli V, Llodra J, Sanchez-Schmitz G, Garin A, Haque NS, Peters W, van Rooijen N et al (2004) Role of CCR8 and other chemokine pathways

in the migration of monocyte-derived dendritic cells to lymph nodes. *J Exp Med* 200: 1231–1241

111 Robert C, Fuhlbrigge RC, Kieffer JD, Ayehunie S, Hynes RO, Cheng G, Grabbe S, von Andrian UH, Kupper TS (1999) Interaction of dendritic cells with skin endothelium: A new perspective on immunosurveillance. *J Exp Med* 189: 627–636

112 Lin CL, Suri RM, Rahdon RA, Austyn JM, Roake JA (1998) Dendritic cell chemotaxis and transendothelial migration are induced by distinct chemokines and are regulated on maturation. *Eur J Immunol* 28: 4114–4122

113 D'Amico G, Bianchi G, Bernasconi S, Bersani L, Piemonti L, Sozzani S, Mantovani A, Allavena P (1998) Adhesion, transendothelial migration, and reverse transmigration of *in vitro* cultured dendritic cells. *Blood* 92: 207–214

114 Geijtenbeek TB, Krooshoop DJ, Bleijs DA, van Vliet SJ, van Duijnhoven GC, Grabovsky V, Alon R, Figdor CG, van Kooyk Y (2000) DC-SIGN-ICAM-2 interaction mediates dendritic cell trafficking. *Nat Immunol* 1: 353–357

115 Weis M, Schlichting CL, Engleman EG, Cooke JP (2002) Endothelial determinants of dendritic cell adhesion and migration: new implications for vascular diseases. *Arterioscler Thromb Vasc Biol* 22: 1817–1823

116 Dimmeler S, Zeiher AM (2000) Endothelial cell apoptosis in angiogenesis and vessel regression. *Circ Res* 87: 434–439

117 Xu H, Guan H, Zu G, Bullard D, Hanson J, Slater M, Elmets CA (2001) The role of ICAM-1 molecule in the migration of Langerhans cells in the skin and regional lymph node. *Eur J Immunol* 31: 3085–3093

118 Price AA, Cumberbatch M, Kimber I, Ager A (1997) Alpha 6 integrins are required for Langerhans cell migration from the epidermis. *J Exp Med* 186: 1725–1735

119 Bobryshev YV, Lord RS (1998) Mapping of vascular dendritic cells in atherosclerotic arteries suggests their involvement in local immune-inflammatory reactions. *Cardiovasc Res* 37: 799–810

120 Millonig G, Niederegger H, Rabl W, Hochleitner BW, Hoefer D, Romani N, Wick G (2001) Network of vascular-associated dendritic cells in intima of healthy young individuals. *Arterioscler Thromb Vasc Biol* 21: 503–508

121 Gimbrone MA Jr, Topper JN, Nagel T, Anderson KR, Garcia-Cardena G (2000) Endothelial dysfunction, hemodynamic forces, and atherogenesis. *Ann NY Acad Sci* 902: 230–239; discussion 239–240

122 Tsao PS, Buitrago R, Chan JR, Cooke JP (1996) Fluid flow inhibits endothelial adhesiveness. Nitric oxide and transcriptional regulation of VCAM-1. *Circulation* 94: 1682–1689

123 Martin-Padura I, Lostaglio S, Schneemann M, Williams L, Romano M, Fruscella P, Panzeri C, Stoppacciaro A, Ruco L, Villa A et al (1998) Junctional adhesion molecule, a novel member of the immunoglobulin superfamily that distributes at intercellular junctions and modulates monocyte transmigration. *J Cell Biol* 142: 117–127

124 Hirata K, Ishida T, Penta K, Rezaee M, Yang E, Wohlgemuth J, Quertermous T (2001)

Cloning of an immunoglobulin family adhesion molecule selectively expressed by endothelial cells. *J Biol Chem* 276: 16223–16231

125 Liu Y, Nusrat A, Schnell FJ, Reaves TA, Walsh S, Pochet M, Parkos CA (2000) Human junction adhesion molecule regulates tight junction resealing in epithelia. *J Cell Sci* 113: 2363–2374

126 Bazzoni G, Martinez-Estrada OM, Mueller F, Nelboeck P, Schmid G, Bartfai T, Dejana E, Brockhaus M (2000) Homophilic interaction of junctional adhesion molecule. *J Biol Chem* 275: 30970–30976

127 Ostermann G, Weber KS, Zernecke A, Schroder A, Weber C (2002) JAM-1 is a ligand of the beta(2) integrin LFA-1 involved in transendothelial migration of leukocytes. *Nat Immunol* 3: 151–158

128 Barton ES, Forrest JC, Connolly JL, Chappell JD, Liu Y, Schnell FJ, Nusrat A, Parkos CA, Dermody TS (2001) Junction adhesion molecule is a receptor for reovirus. *Cell* 104: 441–451

129 Cera MR, Del Prete A, Vecchi A, Corada M, Martin-Padura I, Motoike T, Tonetti P, Bazzoni G, Vermi W, Gentili F et al (2004) Increased DC trafficking to lymph nodes and contact hypersensitivity in junctional adhesion molecule-A-deficient mice. *J Clin Invest* 114: 729–738

130 Oliver G, Detmar M (2002) The rediscovery of the lymphatic system: old and new insights into the development and biological function of the lymphatic vasculature. *Genes Dev* 16: 773–783

131 Karkkainen MJ, Alitalo K(2002) Lymphatic endothelial regulation, lymphoedema, and lymph node metastasis. *Semin Cell Dev Biol* 13: 9–18

132 Penna G, Sozzani S, Adorini L (2001) Cutting edge: selective usage of chemokine receptors by plasmacytoid dendritic cells. *J Immunol* 167: 1862–1866

133 Kohrgruber N, Groger M, Meraner P, Kriehuber E, Petzelbauer P, Brandt S, Stingl G, Rot A, Maurer D (2004) Plasmacytoid dendritic cell recruitment by immobilized CXCR3 ligands. *J Immunol* 173: 6592–6602

134 de la Rosa G, Longo N, Rodriguez-Fernandez JL, Puig-Kroger A, Pineda A, Corbi AL, Sanchez-Mateos P (2003) Migration of human blood dendritic cells across endothelial cell monolayers: adhesion molecules and chemokines involved in subset-specific transmigration. *J Leukoc Biol* 73: 639–649

135 Vanbervliet B, Bendriss-Vermare N, Massacrier C, Homey B, de Bouteiller B, Briere F, Trinchieri G, Caux C (2003) The inducible CXCR3 ligands control plasmacytoid dendritic cell responsiveness to the constitutive chemokine stromal cell-derived factor 1 (SDF-1)/CXCL12. *J Exp Med* 198: 823–830

136 Krug A, Uppaluri R, Facchetti F, Dorner BG, Sheehan KC, Schreiber RD, Cella M, Colonna M (2002) IFN-producing cells respond to CXCR3 ligands in the presence of CXCL12 and secrete inflammatory chemokines upon activation. *J Immunol* 169: 6079–6083

137 Yoneyama H, Matsuno K, Zhang Y, Nishiwaki T, Kitabatake M, Ueha S, Narumi S, Morikawa S , Ezaki T, Lu B et al (2004) Evidence for recruitment of plasmacytoid den-

dritic cell precursors to inflamed lymph nodes through high endothelial venules. *Int Immunol* 16: 915–928

138 Lande R, Giacomini E, Serafini B, Rosicarelli B, Sebastiani GD, Minisola G, Tarantino U, Riccieri V, Valesini G, Coccia EM (2004) Characterization and recruitment of plasmacytoid dendritic cells in synovial fluid and tissue of patients with chronic inflammatory arthritis. *J Immunol* 173: 2815–2824

139 Wollenberg A, Wagner M, Gunther S, Towarowski A, Tuma E, Moderer M, Rothenfusser S, Wetzel S, Endres S, Hartmann G (2002) Plasmacytoid dendritic cells: a new cutaneous dendritic cell subset with distinct role in inflammatory skin diseases. *J Invest Dermatol* 119: 1096–1102

140 Zou W, Machelon V, Coulomb-L'Hermin A, Borvak J, Nome F, Isaeva T, Wei S, Krzysiek R, Durand-Gasselin I, Gordon A et al (2001) Stromal-derived factor-1 in human tumors recruits and alters the function of plasmacytoid precursor dendritic cells. *Nat Med* 7: 1339–1346

141 Hartmann E, Wollenberg B, Rothenfusser S, Wagner M, Wellisch D, Mack B, Giese T, Gires O, Endres S, Hartmann G (2003) Identification and functional analysis of tumor-infiltrating plasmacytoid dendritic cells in head and neck cancer. *Cancer Res* 63: 6478–6487

142 Wittamer V, Franssen JD, Vulcano M, Mirjolet JF, Le Poul E, Migeotte I, Brezillon S, Tyldesley R, Blanpain C, Detheux M et al (2003) Specific recruitment of antigen-presenting cells by chemerin, a novel processed ligand from human inflammatory fluids. *J Exp Med* 198: 977–985

143 Zabel BA, Silverio AM, Butcher EC (2005) Chemokine-like receptor 1 expression and chemerin-directed chemotaxis distinguish plasmacytoid from myeloid dendritic cells in human blood. *J Immunol* 174: 244–251

144 Wittamer V, Bondue B, Guillabert A, Vassart G, Parmentier M, Communi D (2005) Neutrophil-mediated maturation of chemerin: a link between innate and adaptive immunity. *J Immunol* 175: 487–493

Migration of NK cells

Angela Gismondi[1] *and Angela Santoni*[2]

[1]Department of Experimental Medicine and Pathology, University of Rome "La Sapienza", Viale Regina Elena 324, 00161 Rome, Italy; [2]Institute Pasteur-Fondazione Cenci Bolognetti, University of Rome "La Sapienza", Viale Regina Elena 324, 00161 Rome, Italy

Introduction

Natural killer (NK) cells belong to a distinct lineage of lymphocytes that play an important role in the early phase of immune responses against certain microbial pathogens by exhibiting cytotoxic functions and secreting a number of cytokines and chemokines.

NK cells develop from a common lymphoid precursor resident in the bone marrow (BM) that is considered the main site of their generation. The BM microenvironment provides a rich source of cytokines and growth factors and allows an intimate contact between developing NK cells and stromal cells, which is required for their full maturation [1]. However, final maturation of BM-derived NK cell precursors has been suggested to occur also at the periphery [2].

Mature NK cells mainly circulate in the peripheral blood, but are also resident in several lymphoid and non-lymphoid organs such as spleen, tonsils, liver, lungs, intestine and uterine decidua. In addition, homing to lymph nodes of a particular subset of activated NK cells has been described both in human and mouse [3, 4].

During viral infections, inflammation, tumor growth and invasion, NK cells are rapidly recruited from the blood and accumulate in the parenchyma of injured organs [1, 5, 6], where activated NK cells can kill target cells and release inflammatory cytokines and chemokines, thus participating in the recruitment and activation of other leukocytes and in the modulation of dendritic cell (DC) function.

Unlike B cells and T cells that express a single antigen-specific receptor, NK cells are endowed with a multiple cell surface receptor system encoded by genes that do not undergo recombination or sequence diversification. This complex receptor system is acquired during NK cell development, and consists of both activating and inhibitory receptors [7, 8].

The best studied among the activating receptors is the low-affinity Fc-receptor γ IIIA (CD16) that is responsible for antibody-dependent cellular cytotoxicity (ADCC) and allows NK cells to participate in the elimination of antibody-coated target cells [1]. Among the receptors capable of triggering natural killing, recent evi-

Lymphocyte Trafficking in Health and Disease, edited by Raffaele Badolato and Silvano Sozzani

dence underscores the relevance of the C-type lectin family NKG2D receptor that recognizes the MHC class I-related A and B proteins (MICA and MICB) and the members of a family of proteins named UL16-binding proteins (ULBP) [9]. These ligands are mainly expressed on the surface of tumor cells of different histotypes, and infected or stressed cells, and are induced in response to DNA damage [10]. Other activating receptors, i.e., NKp46, NKp44, and NKp30, are Ig-like molecules and belong to the natural cytotoxicity receptor family, but their ligands are still unidentified [11].

In addition, NK cells express a number of receptors acting as activating or costimulatory molecules such as CD2, CD244 (2B4), NKp80, β_1 and β_2 integrins and DNAM-1 (CD226). Interestingly, DNAM-1 is associated with the β_2 integrin LFA-1 and binds to the poliovirus receptor (PVR, CD155) and the nectin-2 (CD112), two members of the nectin family involved in the regulation of cell-cell interaction and leukocyte extravasation [12, 13].

NK cell functions are tightly regulated by inhibitory receptors that specifically interact with MHC class I antigens. In the human, they belong to two distinct groups: the killer cell Ig-like receptor (KIR) family that comprise molecules binding to groups of human leukocyte antigen (HLA)-A, -B, -C alleles, and the C-type lectin receptors (i.e., CD94/NKG2A) specific for the widely expressed non-classic HLA-class I molecule, HLA-E. Both receptor families include activating counterparts with similar specificity, but different ligand affinity. The functional role of these activating receptors as well as the identity of their ligands are at present, quite obscure.

Based on the receptor complexity, NK cell functions are thus the result of concomitant engagement of various activating and inhibitory receptors by the particular set of ligands on target cells. However, in most instances the inhibitory signals override the triggering ones [14].

All the receptors expressed by NK cells are not unique to this cell type, but are also present on cells of other lineages such as T cells or myeloid cells. The expression on NK cells is highly regulated, and some receptors are oligoclonally distributed or expressed on subsets of NK cells. Unlike peripheral blood human NK cells, some tissue-resident NK cells do not express CD16, but show high levels the NCAM adhesion molecule, CD56; in addition, CD16 and CD56 receptors can be expressed at different density on circulating blood NK cells.

Based on the receptor repertoire and surface receptor levels, phenotypically distinct NK cell populations have been identified, and suggested to represent specialized subsets capable of performing different functions and endowed with distinct migratory properties. Two major subsets of human peripheral blood NK cells have been described: the majority (about 90%) are $CD56^{low}CD16^{high}$, whereas about 10% of NK cells are $CD56^{high}CD16^{low}$. It has been proposed that $CD56^{high}$ NK cells have a unique functional role in the innate immune response as primary source of NK cell-derived immunoregulatory cytokines, whereas the $CD56^{low}CD16^{high}$ subset represents the principal cytotoxic population [15].

It is still matter of debate as to whether these different NK cell populations represent functionally distinct subsets of mature NK cells, or whether $CD56^{high}$ NK cells are terminally differentiated cells indistinguishable from mature NK cells recently activated in response to cytokines such as IL-12 [16].

NK cell adhesion molecules and chemokine receptors

The ability of leukocytes to traffic coordinately throughout the body is an essential requirement for the maintenance of immunosurveillance. NK cell migration across endothelium, as for other leukocytes, is a spatially and temporally integrated multistep process regulated by a plethora of chemoattractants and adhesive molecules belonging to the selectin, integrin, and Ig families, as well as chemokines [17, 18].

Among adhesion molecules, both selectins and integrins contribute to the initial leukocyte tethering and rolling along vessel endothelium, while firm adhesion of the leukocyte to vascular endothelium and subsequent diapedesis into the underlying extravascular tissue is mainly mediate by integrins. The various steps of migration are tightly regulated; in fact, for migration to be effective, adhesion receptors must undergo cycles of attachment and detachment from their endothelial ligands.

Chemokines are a superfamily of inflammatory mediators that properly guide leukocyte recruitment and positioning into healthy or diseased tissues by interacting with seven-transmembrane-domain receptors and initiating complex signaling events that govern leukocyte migration, not only by eliciting a chemotactic response but also through a dynamic regulation of integrin adhesiveness for endothelial and extracellular matrix ligands [19–21]. Integrins can also regulate cell migration by initiating similar intracellular signal transduction pathways [22, 23].

Adhesion molecules

In regard to selectin receptor family, human NK cells express L-selectin (CD62L), a molecule involved in the initial adhesion of leukocytes to peripheral lymph node high endothelial venules (HEV) [24, 25]. L-selectin has been found to be uniquely expressed on the $CD56^{high}$ subset of peripheral blood human NK cells at a density higher than that of all other peripheral blood leukocytes, including $CD56^{low}$ NK cells. NK cell activation results in modulation of L-selectin expression depending on the stimulus: phorbol esters, IL-2, IL-15, and TGF-β down-regulate L-selectin on $CD56^{high}$ NK cell subset, whereas increased levels can be observed on both NK cell subsets in response to IL-12, IL-10, and IFN-α. In accordance with these observations, $CD56^{high}$ NK cells bind to the physiological L-selectin ligands on peripheral lymph node HEVs with higher efficiency as compared to the $CD56^{low}$ subpopulation, thus resulting in a selective advantage of this population in extravasation

across HEV [26]. There is also evidence from Uksila et al. [25] showing that a portion of $CD16^+$ NK cells express L-selectin, and that IL-2 treatment diminishes the expression of this molecule and concomitantly increases the levels of α_4 integrin and CD44, two major receptors involved in lymphocyte binding to mucosal HEV. Thus, IL-2 activation of NK cells decreases adherence to peripheral LN HEV, while increasing adherence to mucosal HEV.

NK cells can also express selectin ligands such as the sialyl stage-specific embryonic antigen 1, sialyl-Lewis^x (sLe^x) ligand and P-selectin glycoprotein ligand-1 (PSGL-1), which can bind to E- and P-selectin under static and flow conditions; this binding is up-regulated by IL-12 [27–30]. There is also evidence indicating that the sulfated lactosamine epitope expressed selectively on $CD56^{low}CD16^+$ NK cells, PEN5, is a carbohydrate decoration of PSGL-1 that confers to PSGL-1 the ability of binding to L-selectin [31]. These results suggest that PEN5-L-selectin pair may promote cell-cell interactions and amplify the accumulation of NK cells at site of inflammation.

On the NK cell surface, another carbohydrate modification of PSGL-1, CLA has been also found, which is a marker for tissue infiltrating leukocytes. Notably, expression of PEN5 and CLA on NK cells is mutually exclusive, suggesting that distinct NK cell subsets exhibit different trafficking properties [31].

In regard to integrins, human NK cells express various members of the β_1, β_2 and β_7 families. Among the β_1 integrins, freshly isolated peripheral blood NK cells express $\alpha_5\beta_1$ and $\alpha_4\beta_1$ as fibronectin and VCAM-1 receptors, and $\alpha_6\beta_1$ as laminin receptor [32]. The pattern of β_1 integrin expression changes upon NK cell activation, in that activated NK cells acquire $\alpha_1\beta_1$ and $\alpha_2\beta_1$ integrins, and down-regulate the expression of $\alpha_6\beta_1$ [24, 33–35]. $\alpha_4\beta_1$-VCAM-1 adhesive pathway is involved in the adhesion and migration of resting or IL-2-activated NK cells across IL-1β-, IFN-γ-, TNF-α-activated, but not resting, endothelial cells. Integrin-mediated NK cell interaction with endothelial cells is characterized by a peculiar structural feature: the formation of podosomes that represent dot-shaped protrusions of the cellular ventral membrane provided with adhesive properties and formed by particular cytoskeletal architecture [36]. Recent evidence indicates that the interaction of $\alpha_4\beta_1$ integrin with VCAM-1 on porcine endothelial cells is also required for both rolling and firm adhesion of human NK cells to porcine endothelial cells [37].

α_4 integrin subunit can also associate with another β chain, the β_7, to give a functionally distinct integrin receptor capable of binding the mucosal vascular addressin MAdCAM-1. $\alpha_4\beta_7$ is expressed on NK cells and mediates NK cell binding to mucosal HEV [25, 38, 39]. Functional evidences indicate, however, that NK cells expressing both $\alpha_4\beta_7$ and $\alpha_4\beta_1$ bind well to VCAM-1 but poorly to MAdCAM-1, suggesting that regulation of MAdCAM-1 *versus* VCAM-1 expression might critically control the recruitment of NK cell subsets to distinct tissues [40].

NK cells express all members of the β_2 integrin family (CD11a–d/CD18), which are leukocyte-associated adhesion molecules mainly involved in the regulation of

cell-cell interactions [41]. The leukocyte function-associated antigen 1 (CD11a/CD18 also known as LFA-1) is the receptor for the intercellular adhesion molecules (ICAM-1, 2, 3), and plays a crucial role in mediating NK cell adhesion to target cells as well as NK cell binding and transmigration across endothelial cells [36]. The expression and function of β_2 integrins on NK cells is highly regulated. In this regard, it has been shown that the levels of LFA-1 are higher on the $CD56^{low}$ subset compared with the $CD56^{high}$, while $\alpha_M\beta_2$ (CD11b/CD18 also known as Mac-1) and $\alpha_X\beta_2$ (CD11c/CD18) integrins are expressed on all and one-half of NK cell population, respectively [25, 26]. NK cell activation by cytokines, such as IL-2 or IL-12, results in up-regulation of LFA-1 expression and function, while CD11b and CD11c are down-regulated [24, 42] (Tab. 1).

The differential expression of adhesion molecules on NK cells together with quantitative and qualitative regulation of integrin expression and function occurring following NK cell activation, can be responsible for the recruitment of specialized NK cell subsets during inflammation.

Chemokine receptors and chemokine-induced *in vitro* NK cell migration

A large body of evidence indicates that NK cells can express several receptors for CXC, CC, C and CX3C chemokines, with a great heterogeneity in the chemokine receptor repertoire among different NK cell populations and between resting *versus* activated NK cells.

With respect to the CXCR and CX3CR families, it has been previously reported that human peripheral blood NK cells express both CXCR1 and CXCR2 as CXCL8 (IL-8) receptor [43–45] and CX3CR1 as CX3CL1 (fractalkine) receptor [46, 47]. These observations have been further extended by Campbell and colleagues [48] who provided the first evidence that distinct ($CD56^+CD16^+$ and $CD56^+CD16^-$) peripheral blood NK cell subsets have a unique repertoire of chemokine receptors. $CD16^+$ NK cells uniformly express high levels of CXCR1 and CX3CR1, low levels of CXCR2 and CXCR3 and no detectable levels of CXCR5. By contrast, $CD16^-$ NK cells express high levels of CXCR3, low levels of CX3CR1, and are negative for CXCR1, CXCR2 and CXCR5; moreover, both NK cell subsets express high levels of CXCR4, the receptor for CXCL12 (SDF-1α/β). With respect to the CC chemokine receptor family, these authors found that the majority of NK cells lack the expression of CCR1-7 and CCR9, and only the $CD16^-$ NK cell subset expresses high levels of CCR5 and CCR7, the latter molecule mainly involved in the homing of lymphocytes to secondary lymphoid organs [48].

Consistent with this expression profile, CXCL8 (IL-8) and soluble CX3CL1 (fractalkine) preferentially attract the $CD16^+$ NK cell subset which can also respond moderately to the CXCR3 ligands, CXCL11 (I-TAC) and CXCL10 (IP-10); by contrast, $CD16^-$ NK cells respond more dramatically to the CCR7 ligands, CCL19

Table 1 - Adhesion molecules and chemokine receptor expression on peripheral blood NK cell subsets

	$CD56^{low}CD16^{high}$	$CD56^{high}CD16^{low}$
CD62L (L-selectin)	+[a]	++[b]
PSGL-1/PEN5	+	–[c]
PSGL-1/CLA	–	+
CD49dCD29 (α4β1)	+	+
CD49eCD29 (α5β1)	+	+
CD49fCD29 (α6β1)	+	+
CD49dβ7 (α4β7)	+/–[d]	+
CD11aCD18 (αLβ2)	++	+
CD11bCD18 (αMβ2)	+	+
CD11cCD18 (αXβ2)	+/–	+/–
CXCR1	++	–
CXCR2	+	–
CXCR3	+	++
CXCR4	++	++
CCR1	–	–
CCR2	–	–
CCR3	–	–
CCR4	–	–
CCR5	–	++
CCR6	–	–
CCR7	–	++
CCR9	–	–
CX3CR1	++	+

[a]*indicates intermediate levels of expression*
[b]*indicates high levels of expression*
[c]*indicates undetectable levels of expression*
[d]*indicates low levels of expression*

(ELC/MIP-3β) and CCL21 (SLC), as well as to the CXCR3 ligands, CXCL11 (I-TAC) and CXCL10 (IP-10), and poorly to a CCR2 ligand, CCL2 (MCP-1), or CCR5 ligands, CCL4 (MIP-1β) and CCL5 (RANTES). Both NK cell subsets strongly migrate in response to the ligand for CXCR4, CXCL12 (SDF-1α/β) [48, 49].

Moreover, Kim et al. [50] have found that $CD56^{high}$ $CD16^{-}$ cells respond more than $CD56^{low}$ $CD16^{+}$ cells to CCL21 (SLC) and CCL19 (ELC) when used at high

concentrations, although they observed that the two NK cell subsets express equal levels of CCR7mRNA.

As above mentioned, the expression of chemokine receptors on NK cells may be modulated upon cytokine stimulation. A significant decrease of CXCR3 expression on NK cells treated for 6 or 24 h with IL-2 and IL-12 alone or in combination has been reported, and the decreased expression was associated with reduced chemotaxis to CXCL10 (IP-10). The same treatment did not affect the expression of other chemokine receptors such as CCR1, CCR2 or CXCR4 [51]. However, previous reports have shown that short-term exposure of freshly isolated NK cells to IL-2 can positively modulate CCR2 mRNA expression [52], and long-term (8–10 days) stimulation of NK cells with IL-2 results in increased expression of CCR1, CCR2, CCR4, CCR5 and CCR8 [53]. In agreement with these observations, IL-2-activated NK cells can migrate in response to many CC chemokines, such as CCL2 (MCP-1), CCL8 (MCP-2), CCL7 (MCP-3), CCL3 (MIP-1α), CCL4 (MIP-1β), CCL5 (RANTES), and CCL22 (MDC) [53–56].

A recent report indicates that NK cell treatment with IL-18, differently from IL-2, results in selective induction of CCR7 expression on the $CD56^{low}$ NK cell subset but not affects CCR7 expression on the $CD56^{high}$ subset; increased expression of CCR7 on $CD56^{low}$ NK cell subset is associated with reduced levels of CD16 and enhanced capability to migrate in response to the lymph node-associated chemokine CCL21 (SLC) [57] (Tab. 1).

Signaling events controlling chemokine-induced integrin-supported NK cell migration

Despite the increasing evidence on the prominent role of chemokines and integrins in the dynamic regulation of leukocyte adhesion and migration, the signaling pathways responsible for the integrin-supported leukocyte migration elicited by chemokines are not yet completely defined. The propagation of the migratory signals depends on a complex interplay among molecules that regulate actin, myosin and other cytoskeleton components, and results in the formation of protrusive structures at the front of migrating cell and retraction at cell rear [58, 59].

Thus, NK cell migration, as for all leukocytes, depends on a highly integrated signaling network culminating in coordinate activation and functional cooperation between different pathways triggered by integrin and chemokine receptors.

Activation of protein tyrosine kinases (PTK) is a prerequisite event for leukocyte migration, controlling both integrin adhesiveness and chemotactic response. The involvement of tyrosine kinases belonging to the Src and Syk/Zap families in cell migration have been largely documented for T lymphocytes and cells of myeloid lineage.

In regard to NK cells, it has been reported that LFA-1 engagement results in both Src and Syk kinase activation but these events have been associated with the cyto-

toxic function rather than with the migratory ability of NK cells [60, 61]. Using PTK inhibitors such as the general tyrosine kinase inhibitor herbimycin A, the specific Lck inhibitor damnacanthal, and the Syk inhibitor piceatannol, a role for the Src kinase Lck but not for Syk in CXCL12 (SDF-1α/β)-induced NK cell chemotaxis has been described. In accordance with these results, NK cell stimulation with CXCL12 (SDF-1α) leads to tyrosine phosphorylation and activation of Lck [62].

More recently, a role for the focal adhesion kinases as cytoplasmic mediators of motility events in multiple cell types has been reported. The focal adhesion kinase family comprises two members that share an amino acid identity of almost 50%, the p125 focal adhesion kinase (p125Fak) and the proline-rich tyrosine kinase 2 (Pyk-2) also known as cell adhesion kinase-β (CAK-β), or related adhesion focal tyrosine kinase (RAFTK). They are non-receptor PTK capable of coupling several receptors including integrins and chemokine receptors, with a variety of downstream effectors, such as small GTP-binding proteins belonging to the Ras and Rho families, MAPK, PKC and inositol phosphate metabolism [63, 64].

The expression of Fak family members on NK is controversial. Rabinowich and colleagues [65] have reported that p125Fak is expressed on NK cells and that β_1 integrin engagement results in activation of this kinase and its association with Fyn and Zap-70 PTK. By contrast, we demonstrated that human peripheral blood NK cells express Pyk-2 that is constitutively associated with the cytoskeletal protein paxillin, but not p125 FAK. Engagement of β_1 or β_2 integrins on human NK cells results in rapid tyrosine phosphorylation of both Pyk-2 and paxillin. Moreover, we demonstrated that Pyk-2 acts as an upstream mediator of β_1 and β_2 integrin-triggered MAPK cascades, and controls the development of NK cell-mediated natural cytotoxicity [66–68]. More recently, we have reported that NK cell binding to endothelium activates Pyk-2 and the small GTP-binding protein Rac, a key regulator of actin cytoskeleton dynamics. Both Pyk-2 and Rac activation are coupled to integrins and chemokine receptors. Using recombinant vaccinia viruses encoding dominant negative mutants of Pyk-2 and Rac, we demonstrated that both Pyk-2 and Rac are functionally involved in chemokine-induced NK cell migration through endothelium or ICAM-1 or VCAM-1 adhesive proteins. We also found that Pyk-2 is associated with the Rac guanine nucleotide exchange factor Vav, which undergoes tyrosine phosphorylation upon integrin triggering, but not with PIX, another exchange factor for Rac that is associated with paxillin through p95 PKL. Collectively, these results indicate that Pyk-2 acts as a receptor-proximal link between integrin and chemokine receptor signaling, and the Pyk-2/Rac pathway plays a pivotal role in the control of NK cell transendothelial migration [68]. These results are consistent with a report by Sancho et al. [69] indicating that Pyk-2 can colocalize with the microtubule-organizing center at the trailing edge of migrating NK cells and in the area of the NK cell membrane that faces target cells.

PI3K and its products are other signaling intermediates that play a crucial role in cell migration. In this regard, evidence is available on the involvement of PI3K on

chemokine-mediated NK cell chemotaxis. In particular, it has been reported that wortmannin as well as antibody to PI3K-γ, but not PI3K-α, can inhibit C, CC, and CXC chemokine-induced NK cell chemotaxis, suggesting that PI3K IB plays a crucial role in chemokine-induced activation of NK cells. In agreement with these results, recruitment of PI3K-γ into NK cell membranes in response to RANTES stimulation has been reported [70].

In vivo NK cell migration

Although NK cells express several adhesion molecules and chemotactic receptors that are involved in the control of NK cell migration across endothelium, and in their correct positioning into different lymphoid and non lymphoid organs, very little is known about the molecular events that govern NK cell trafficking *in vivo* under physiological or pathological conditions.

It has been reported that during murine cytomegalovirus infection, NK cells migrate through a CCL3 (MIP1-α)-dependent mechanism to the site of liver infection, where they contribute to antiviral defense [71]. The involvement of CCL3 (MIP1-α) in the recruitment of NK cells in the liver is further supported by the demonstration that CCL3 (MIP1-α)-deficient mice show decreased resistance to cytomegalovirus infection that is associated with a dramatic reduction of NK cell accumulation and IFN-γ production in the liver [72].

A role for CCL3 (MIP1-α) in recruitment of NK cells has been also demonstrated by intrapulmonary transient transgenic expression of this chemokine that resulted in increased *Klebsiella pneumonia* lung clearance associated with NK cell activation and accumulation in this organ [73]. Accumulation of NK cells in the lungs has also been observed in mice with invasive aspergillosis. In this model, however, NK cell recruitment was mediated by CCL2 (MCP-1), as neutralization of this chemokine resulted in reduced NK cell numbers in the lungs and impaired clearance of the pathogen from this organ [74]. Among CXC chemokines, CXCL10 (IP-10) has been reported to promote innate defense mechanisms following coronavirus infection in the central nervous system by recruiting and activating NK cells [75]. The involvement of CX3CL1 (fractalkine) in supporting NK cell migration *in vivo* has been provided by the evidence that CX3CL1-transfected tumor cells exhibit a reduced growth capability that is mediated by an increased recruitment of activated NK cells [76, 77]. In addition, using an *in vivo* model of NK cell-mediated lung tumor cell clearance and blocking antibodies against CX3CL1 or CX3CR1, it has been demonstrated that decreased clearance of tumor cells following perturbation of CX3CL1/CX3CR1 interaction is attributable to defective NK cell recruitment to the lung [78].

Defective recruitment of NK cells has been described in mice deficient for chemokine receptors. Using a model of *in vivo* pulmonary injury in CXCR3-defi-

cient mice, Jiang et al. [79] have reported that NK cells fail to migrate to the lungs. Using CXCR3-knockout mice, recruitment of NK cells in the lungs has also been shown to participate to the pulmonary host defense against *Bordetella bronchiseptica* [80]. In addition, a specific defect of NK cell recruitment to pulmonary granulomas has observed in CCR1-deficient mice [81]. Recently, using selective depletion and adoptive transfer experiments, Martin-Fontecha et al. [4] have reported that DC-induced recruitment of NK cells into lymph nodes occurs in a CXCR3-, but not CCR7-dependent manner.

These data strongly support the *in vivo* relevance of number of chemokine receptor-ligand interaction, including CX3CR1-CX3CL1, CXCR3-CXCL10/CXCL11 (IP-10/I-TAC), CCR5-CCL3/CCL4 (MIP-1α/β), CCR5-CCL5 (RANTES), shown to mediate human NK cell chemotactic response.

Uterine NK cells

NK cells are the predominant lymphocyte population present in the uterus. Their number increases drastically in the late secretory phase during the menstrual cycle and early pregnancy of humans, and at the implantation site in rodents [82, 83]. They accumulate as single cells or aggregates around endometrial glands and vessels playing a crucial role for the normal development of placenta and/or its vasculature [84].

Uterine NK cells exhibit a particular transcriptional profile [85], but their origin is still unknown. It is debated whether they are recruited from blood and/or arise from an NK cell progenitors found in the uterus or recruited from other tissues.

The analysis of the molecules potentially involved in the control of NK cell accumulation in the uterus has shown that first trimester human decidual NK cells, which are characterized by high levels of CD56 but fail to express CD16 ($CD56^{high}$ $CD16^{-}$), express a distinct repertoire of adhesion molecules and chemokine receptors as compared to their peripheral blood counterpart [82, 85, 86]. In particular, they exhibit high levels of $\alpha_E\beta_7$, $\alpha_1\beta_1$, $\alpha_X\beta_2$, $\alpha_D\beta_2$, whereas they do not express $\alpha_6\beta_1$ laminin receptor. In addition, uterine NK cells also display the β_5 integrin subunit and selectively express high levels of tetraspan 5, CD151, and CD9 tetraspanins that are constitutively associated with integrins and modulate integrin function [87].

In regard to chemokine receptors, first trimester human decidual NK cells express higher levels of CCR1, CCR3, CXCR3, CXCR2, and lower levels of CCR7, CXCR4, CX3CR1 as compared with $CD56^{high}CD16^{low}$ peripheral blood NK cells [88]. This receptor profile is consistent with evidence showing the ability of uterine NK cells to migrate in response to CXCL9, CXCL10 and CXCL12 that have shown to be produced by the trophoblast or by the endometrial cells [88–90].

Evidence so far available in the mouse models has not allowed the identification of a particular chemokine receptor-ligand system involved in the control of uterine

NK cell accumulation. Indeed, no changes in NK cell localization and activation have been observed in mice genetically ablated for CCR2, CCR5, and MIP-1α or mice doubly deleted for CCL3 (MIP-1α) and CCR5 [91]. This may be attributable to the known redundancy of the chemokine system as well to differences in the human *versus* mouse pregnancy.

By contrast, at day 11 of gestation at implantation sites, altered size and frequency of uterine NK cells have been observed in mice either lacking adhesion molecules such as P-selectin or β_7-integrin or treated with blocking monoclonal antibodies against MAdCAM-1 or $\alpha_4\beta_7$ integrin [92, 93]. Whether this finding is related to the absence $\alpha_4\beta_7^+$ leukocytes other than NK cells involved in uterine NK cell differentiation/accumulation is presently unknown.

Conclusions

NK cells were initially thought to be endowed with a particular migratory pattern and to mainly circulate in the blood. The recent findings reviewed here highlight that NK cells can exhibit different predilictions for tissue compartments, i.e., lymph nodes, inflamed tissues, etc., where they can play an important role as active participants in directing DC maturation and T cell response polarization and/or as cytotoxic effector cells.

The mechanisms regulating tissue-selective NK cell homing and functional specialization are just starting to be unraveled, but the importance of tissue microenvironment is becoming increasingly clear. An example is given by decidual NK cells whose differentiation, accumulation and functional program are under hormonal influence.

Acknowledgements

This work was supported by grants from Istituto Pasteur Fondazione Cenci Bolognetti, MIUR-PRIN, Centro di Eccellenza BEMM, EC NoE EMBIC contract no. 512040.

References

1 Trinchieri G (1989) Biology of natural killer cells. *Adv Immunol* 47: 187–376

2 Freud AG, Becknell B, Roychowdhury S, Mao HC, Ferketich AK, Nuovo GJ, Hughes TL, Marburger TB, Sung J, Baiocchi RA et al (2005) A human CD34(+) subset resides in lymph nodes and differentiates into CD56^{bright} natural killer cells. *Immunity* 22: 295–304

3 Fehniger TA, Cooper MA, Nuovo GJ, Cella M, Facchetti F, Colonna M, Caligiuri MA

(2003) CD56^{bright} natural killer cells are present in human lymph nodes and are activated by T cell-derived IL-2: a potential new link between adaptive and innate immunity. *Blood* 101: 3052–3057

4 Martin-Fontecha A, Thomsen LL, Brett S, Gerard C, Lipp M, Lanzavecchia A, Sallusto F (2004) Induced recruitment of NK cells to lymph nodes provides IFN-gamma for T(H)1 priming. *Nat Immunol 5*: 1260–1265

5 Biron CA (1997) Activation and function of natural killer cell responses during viral infection. *Curr Opin Immunol* 9: 24–34

6 Fogler WE, Volker K, McCormick KL, Watanabe M, Ortaldo JR, Wiltrout RH(1996) NK cell infiltration into lung, liver, and subcutaneous B16 melanoma is mediated by VCAM-1/VLA-4 interaction. *J Immunol* 156:4707–4714

7 Raulet DH, Vance RE, McMahon CW (2001) Regulation of the natural killer cell receptor repertoire. *Annu Rev Immunol* 19: 291–330

8 Lanier LL (2005) NK Cell Recognition. *Annu Rev Immunol* 23: 225–274

9 Raulet DH (2003) Roles of the NKG2D immunoreceptor and its ligands. *Nat Rev Immunol* 3: 781–790

10 Gasser S, Orsulic S, Brown EJ, Raulet DH (2005) The DNA damage pathway regulates innate immune system ligands of the NKG2D receptor. *Nature* 436: 1186–1190

11 Moretta A, Bottino C, Vitale M, Pende D, Cantoni C, Mingari MC, Biassoni R, Moretta L (2001) Activating receptors and coreceptors involved in human natural killer cell-mediated cytolysis. *Annu Rev Immunol* 19: 197–223

12 Shibuya K, Lanier LL, Phillips JH, Ochs HD, Shimizu K, Nakayama E, Nakauchi H, Shibuya A (1999) Physical and functional association of LFA-1 with DNAM-1 adhesion molecule. *Immunity* 11: 615–623

13 Bottino C, Castriconi R, Pende D, Rivera P, Nanni M, Carnemolla B, Cantoni C, Grassi J, Marcenaro S, Reymond N et al (2003) Identification of PVR (CD155) and Nectin-2 (CD112) as cell surface ligands for the human DNAM-1 (CD226) activating molecule. *J Exp Med* 198: 557–567

14 McQueen KL, Parham P (2002) Variable receptors controlling activation and inhibition of NK cells. *Curr Opin Immunol* 14: 615–621

15 Cooper MA, Fehniger TA, Turner SC, Chen KS, Ghaheri BA, Ghayur T, Carson WE, Caligiuri MA (2001) Human natural killer cells: a unique innate immunoregulatory role for the CD56(bright) subset. *Blood* 97: 3146–3151

16 Loza MJ, Perussia B (2004) The IL-12 signature: NK cell terminal CD56^{+} high stage and effector functions. *J Immunol* 172: 88–96

17 Kunkel EJ, Butcher EC (2002) Chemokines and the tissue-specific migration of lymphocytes. *Immunity* 16: 1–4

18 Springer TA (1994) Traffic signals for lymphocyte recirculation and leukocyte emigration: the multistep paradigm. *Cell* 76: 301–314

19 Baggiolini M, Dewald B, Moser B (1997) Human chemokines: an update. *Annu Rev Immunol* 15: 675–705

20 Mantovani A (1999) The chemokine system: redundancy for robust outputs. *Immunol Today* 20: 254–257
21 Rossi D, Zlotnik A (2000) The biology of chemokines and their receptors. *Annu Rev Immunol* 18: 217–242
22 Clark EA, Brugge JS (1995) Integrins and signal transduction pathways: the road taken. *Science* 268: 233–239
23 De Filippi P, Gismondi A, Santoni A, Tarone G (1997) *Signal transduction by integrins*. Springer, Austin, TX
24 Maenpaa A, Jaaskelainen J, Carpen O, Patarroyo M, Timonen T (1993) Expression of integrins and other adhesion molecules on NK cells; impact of IL-2 on short- and long-term cultures. *Int J Cancer* 53: 850–855
25 Uksila J, Salmi M, Butcher EC, Tarkkanen J, Jalkanen S (1997) Function of lymphocyte homing-associated adhesion molecules on human natural killer and lymphokine-activated killer cells. *J Immunol* 158: 1610–1617
26 Frey M, Packianathan NB, Fehniger TA, Ross ME, Wang WC, Stewart CC, Caligiuri MA, Evans SS (1998) Differential expression and function of L-selectin on $CD56^{bright}$ and $CD56^{dim}$ natural killer cell subsets. *J Immunol* 161: 400–408
27 Moore KL, Thompson LF (1992) P-selectin (CD62) binds to subpopulations of human memory T lymphocytes and natural killer cells. *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* 186: 173–181
28 Pinola M, Renkonen R, Majuri ML, Tiisala S, Saksela E (1994) Characterization of the E-selectin ligand on NK cells. *J Immunol* 152: 3586–3594
29 Snapp KR, Ding H, Atkins K, Warnke R, Luscinskas FW, Kansas GS (1998) A novel P-selectin glycoprotein ligand-1 monoclonal antibody recognizes an epitope within the tyrosine sulfate motif of human PSGL-1 and blocks recognition of both P- and L-selectin. *Blood* 91: 154–164
30 Yago T, Tsukuda M, Fukushima H, Yamaoka H, Kurata-Miura K, Nishi T, Minami M (1998) IL-12 promotes the adhesion of NK cells to endothelial selectins under flow conditions. *J Immunol* 161: 1140–1145
31 Andre P, Spertini O, Guia S, Rihet P, Dignat-George F, Brailly H, Sampol J, Anderson PJ, Vivier E (2000) Modification of P-selectin glycoprotein ligand-1 with a natural killer cell-restricted sulfated lactosamine creates an alternate ligand for L-selectin. *Proc Natl Acad Sci USA* 97: 3400–3405
32 Gismondi A, Morrone S, Humphries MJ, Piccoli M, Frati L, Santoni A (1991) Human natural killer cells express VLA-4 and VLA-5, which mediate their adhesion to fibronectin. *J Immunol* 146: 384–392
33 Mainiero F, Gismondi A, Milella M, Morrone S, Palmieri G, Piccoli M, Frati L, Santoni A (1994) Long term activation of natural killer cells results in modulation of beta1-integrin expression and function. *J Immunol* 152: 446–454
34 Gismondi A, Mainiero F, Morrone S, Palmieri G, Piccoli M, Frati L, Santoni A (1992) Triggering through CD16 or phorbol esters enhances adhesion of NK cells to laminin via very late antigen 6. *J Exp Med* 176: 1251–1257

35 Perez-Villar JJ, Melero I, Gismondi A, Santoni A, Lopez-Botet M (1996) Functional analysis of alpha1beta1 integrin in human natural killer cells. *Eur J Immunol* 26: 2023–2029
36 Allavena P, Paganin C, Martin-Padura I, Peri G, Gaboli M, Dejana E, Marchisio PC, Mantovani A (1991) Molecules and structures involved in the adhesion of natural killer cells to vascular endothelium. *J Exp Med* 173: 439–448
37 Schneider MK, Strasser M, Gilli UO, Kocher M, Moser R, Seebach JD (2002) Rolling adhesion of human NK cells to porcine endothelial cells mainly relies on CD49d-CD106 interactions. *Transplantation* 73: 789–796
38 Pinola M, Saksela E, Tiisala S, Renkonen R (1994) Human NK cells expressing alpha 4 beta 1/beta 7 adhere to VCAM-1 without preactivation. *Scand J Immunol* 39: 131–136
39 Perez-Villar JJ, Zapata JM, Melero I, Postigo A, Sanchez-Madrid E, Lopez-Botet M (1996) Expression and function of alpha 4/beta 7 integrin on human natural killer cells. *Immunology* 89: 96–104
40 Rott LS, Briskin MJ, Andrew DP, Berg EL, Butcher EC (1996) A fundamental subdivision of circulating lymphocytes defined by adhesion to mucosal addressin cell adhesion molecule-1. Comparison with vascular cell adhesion molecule-1 and correlation with beta 7 integrins and memory differentiation. *J Immunol* 156: 3727–3736
41 Timonen T (1997) Natural killer cells: endothelial interactions, migration and target cell recognition. *J Leukoc Biol* 62: 693–701
42 Allavena P, Paganin C, Zhou D, Bianchi G, Sozzani S, Mantovani A (1994) Interleukin-12 is chemotactic for natural killer cells and stimulates their interaction with vascular endothelium. *Blood* 84: 2261–2268
43 Morohashi H, Miyawaki T, Nomura H, Kuno K, Murakami S, Matsushima K, Mukaida N (1995) Expression of both types of human interleukin-8 receptors on mature neutrophils, monocytes, and natural killer cells. *J Leukoc Biol* 57: 180–187
44 Chuntharapai A, Lee J, Hebert CA, Kim KJ (1994) Monoclonal antibodies detect different distribution patterns of IL-8 receptor A and IL-8 receptor B on human peripheral blood leukocytes. *J Immunol* 153: 5682–5688
45 Casilli F, Bianchini A, Gloaguen I, Biordi L, Alesse E, Festuccia C, Cavalieri B, Strippoli R, Cervellera MN, Di Bitondo R et al (2005) Inhibition of interleukin-8 (CXCL8/IL-8) responses by repertaxin, a new inhibitor of the chemokine receptors CXCR1 and CXCR2. *Biochem Pharmacol* 69: 385–94
46 Imai T, Hieshima K, Haskell C, Baba M, Nagira M, Nishimura M, Kakizaki M, Takagi S, Nomiyama H, Schall TJ et al (1997) Identification and molecular characterization of fractalkine receptor CX3CR1, which mediates both leukocyte migration and adhesion. *Cell* 91: 521–530
47 Yoneda O, Imai T, Goda S, Inoue H, Yamauchi A, Okazaki T, Imai H, Yoshie O, Bloom ET, Domae N, Umehara H (2000) Fractalkine-mediated endothelial cell injury by NK cells. *J Immunol* 164: 4055–4062
48 Campbell JJ, Qin S, Unutmaz D, Soler D, Murphy KE, Hodge MR, Wu L, Butcher EC

(2001) Unique subpopulations of CD56$^+$ NK and NK-T peripheral blood lymphocytes identified by chemokine receptor expression repertoire. *J Immunol* 166: 6477–6482

49 Taub DD, Sayers TJ, Carter CR, Ortaldo JR (1995) Alpha and beta chemokines induce NK cell migration and enhance NK-mediated cytolysis. *J Immunol* 155: 3877–3888

50 Kim CH, Pelus LM, Appelbaum E, Johanson K, Anzai N, Broxmeyer HE (1999) CCR7 ligands, SLC/6Ckine/Exodus2/TCA4 and CKbeta-11/MIP-3beta/ELC, are chemoattractants for CD56(+)CD16(-) NK cells and late stage lymphoid progenitors. *Cell Immunol* 193: 226–235

51 Hodge DL, Schill WB, Wang JM, Blanca I, Reynolds DA, Ortaldo JR, Young HA (2002) IL-2 and IL-12 alter NK cell responsiveness to IFN-gamma-inducible protein 10 by down-regulating CXCR3 expression. *J Immunol* 168: 6090–6098

52 Polentarutti N, Allavena P, Bianchi G, Giardina G, Basile A, Sozzani S, Mantovani A, Introna M (1997) IL-2-regulated expression of the monocyte chemotactic protein-1 receptor (CCR2) in human NK cells: characterization of a predominant 3.4-kilobase transcript containing CCR2B and CCR2A sequences. *J Immunol* 158: 2689–2694

53 Inngjerdingen M, Damaj B, Maghazachi AA (2001) Expression and regulation of chemokine receptors in human natural killer cells. *Blood* 97: 367–375

54 Loetscher P, Seitz M, Clark-Lewis I, Baggiolini M, Moser B (1996) Activation of NK cells by CC chemokines. Chemotaxis, Ca^{2+} mobilization, and enzyme release. *J Immunol* 156: 322–327

55 Allavena P, Bianchi G, Zhou D, van Damme J, Jilek P, Sozzani S, Mantovani A (1994) Induction of natural killer cell migration by monocyte chemotactic protein-1, -2 and -3. *Eur J Immunol* 24: 3233–3236

56 Godiska R, Chantry D, Raport CJ, Sozzani S, Allavena P, Leviten D, Mantovani A, Gray PW (1997) Human macrophage-derived chemokine (MDC), a novel chemoattractant for monocytes, monocyte-derived dendritic cells, and natural killer cells. *J Exp Med* 185: 1595–1604

57 Mailliard RB, Alber SM, Shen H, Watkins SC, Kirkwood JM, Herberman RB, Kalinski P (2005) IL-18-induced CD83$^+$CCR7$^+$ NK helper cells. *J Exp Med* 202: 941–953

58 Vicente-Manzanares M, Sanchez-Madrid F (2004) Role of the cytoskeleton during leukocyte responses. *Nat Rev Immunol* 4: 110–122

59 Ridley AJ, Schwartz MA, Burridge K, Firtel RA, Ginsberg MH, Borisy G, Parsons JT, Horwitz AR (2003) Cell migration: integrating signals from front to back. *Science* 302: 1704–1709

60 Perez OD, Mitchell D, Jager GC, Nolan GP (2004) LFA-1 signaling through p44/42 is coupled to perforin degranulation in CD56$^+$CD8$^+$ natural killer cells. *Blood* 104: 1083–1093

61 Riteau B, Barber DF, Long EO (2003) Vav1 phosphorylation is induced by beta2 integrin engagement on natural killer cells upstream of actin cytoskeleton and lipid raft reorganization. *J Exp Med* 198: 469–474

62 Inngjerdingen M, Torgersen KM, Maghazachi AA (2002) Lck is required for stromal

cell-derived factor 1 alpha (CXCL12)-induced lymphoid cell chemotaxis. *Blood* 99: 4318–4325

63 Lev S, Moreno H, Martinez R, Canoll P, Peles E, Musacchio JM, Plowman GD, Rudy B, Schlessinger J (1995) Protein tyrosine kinase Pyk-2 involved in Ca^{2+}-induced regulation of ion channel and MAP kinase functions. *Nature* 376: 737–745

64 Avraham H, Park S-Y, Schinkmann K, Avraham S (2000) RAFTK/Pyk-2-mediated cellular signalling. *Cell Signalling* 12: 123–133

65 Rabinowich H, Manciulea M, Herberman RB, Whiteside TL (1996) Beta1 integrin-mediated activation of focal adhesion kinase and its association with Fyn and Zap-70 in human NK cells. *J Immunol* 157: 3860–3868

66 Gismondi A, Bisogno L, Mainiero F, Palmieri G, Piccoli M, Frati L, Santoni A (1997) Proline-rich tyrosine kinase-2 activation by beta 1 integrin fibronectin receptor cross-linking and association with paxillin in human natural killer cells. *J Immunol* 159: 4729–4736

67 Gismondi A, Jacobelli J, Mainiero F, Paolini R, Piccoli M, Frati L, Santoni A (2000) Cutting edge: functional role for proline-rich tyrosine kinase 2 in NK cell-mediated natural cytotoxicity. *J Immunol* 164: 2272–2276

68 Gismondi A, Jacobelli J, Strippoli R, Mainiero F, Soriani A, Cifaldi L, Piccoli M, Frati L, Santoni A (2003) Proline-rich tyrosine kinase 2 and Rac activation by chemokine and integrin receptors controls NK cell transendothelial migration. *J Immunol* 170: 3065–3073

69 Sancho D, Nieto M, Llano M, Rodriguez-Fernandez JL, Tejedor R, Avraham S, Cabanas C, Lopez-Botet M, Sanchez-Madrid F (2000) The tyrosine kinase PYK-2/RAFTK regulates natural killer (NK) cell cytotoxic response, and is translocated and activated upon specific target cell recognition and killing. *J Cell Biol* 149: 1249–1262

70 al-Aoukaty A, Rolstad B, Maghazachi AA (1999) Recruitment of pleckstrin and phosphoinositide 3-kinase gamma into the cell membranes, and their association with G beta gamma after activation of NK cells with chemokines. *J Immunol* 162: 3249–3255

71 Salazar-Mather TP, Orange JS, Biron CA (1998) Early murine cytomegalovirus (MCMV) infection induces liver natural killer (NK) cell inflammation and protection through macrophage inflammatory protein-1α (MIP-1α)-dependent pathways. *J Exp Med* 187: 1–14

72 Salazar-Mather TP, Hamilton TA, Biron CA (2000) A chemokine-to-cytokine-to-chemokine cascade critical in antiviral defense. *J Clin Invest* 105: 985–993

73 Zeng X, Moore TA, Newstead MW, Hernandez-Alcoceba R, Tsai WC, Standiford TJ (2003) Intrapulmonary expression of macrophage inflammatory protein 1alpha (CCL3) induces neutrophil and NK cell accumulation and stimulates innate immunity in murine bacterial pneumonia. *Infect Immun* 71: 1306–1315

74 Morrison BE, Park SJ, Mooney JM, Mehrad B (2003) Chemokine-mediated recruitment of NK cells is a critical host defense mechanism in invasive aspergillosis. *J Clin Invest* 112: 1862–1870

75 Trifilo MJ, Montalto-Morrison C, Stiles LN, Hurst KR, Hardison JL, Manning JE, Mas-

ters PS, Lane TE (2004) CXC chemokine ligand 10 controls viral infection in the central nervous system: evidence for a role in innate immune response through recruitment and activation of natural killer cells. *J Virol* 78: 585–594

76 Lavergne E, Combadiere B, Bonduelle O, Iga M, Gao JL, Maho M, Boissonnas A, Murphy PM, Debre P, Combadiere C (2003) Fractalkine mediates natural killer-dependent antitumor responses *in vivo*. *Cancer Res* 63: 7468–7474

77 Xin H, Kikuchi T, Andarini S, Ohkouchi S, Suzuki T, Nukiwa T, Huqun, Hagiwara K, Honjo T, Saijo Y (2005) Antitumor immune response by CX3CL1 fractalkine gene transfer depends on both NK and T cells. *Eur J Immunol* 35: 1371–1380

78 Robinson LA, Nataraj C, Thomas DW, Cosby JM, Griffiths R, Bautch VL, Patel DD, Coffman TM (2003) The chemokine CX3CL1 regulates NK cell activity *in vivo*. *Cell Immunol* 225: 122–130

79 Jiang D, Liang J, Hodge J, Lu B, Zhu Z, Yu S, Fan J, Gao Y, Yin Z, Homer R et al (2004) Regulation of pulmonary fibrosis by chemokine receptor CXCR3. *J Clin Invest* 114: 291–299

80 Widney DP, Hu Y, Foreman-Wykert AK, Bui KC, Nguyen TT, Lu B, Gerard C, Miller JF, Smith JB (2005) CXCR3 and its ligands participate in the host response to Bordetella bronchiseptica infection of the mouse respiratory tract but are not required for clearance of bacteria from the lung. *Infect Immun* 73: 485–493

81 Shang X, Qiu B, Frait KA, Hu JS, Sonstein J, Curtis JL, Lu B, Gerard C, Chensue SW (2000) Chemokine receptor 1 knockout abrogates natural killer cell recruitment and impairs type-1 cytokines in lymphoid tissue during pulmonary granuloma formation. *Am J Pathol* 157: 2055–2063

82 King A, Burrows T, Loke YW (1996–97) Human uterine natural killer cells. *Nat Immun* 15: 41–52

83 Whitelaw PF, Croy BA (1996) Granulated lymphocytes of pregnancy. *Placenta* 17: 533–543

84 King A (2000) Uterine leukocytes and decidualization. *Hum Reprod Update* 6: 28–36

85 Koopman LA, Kopcow HD, Rybalov B, Boyson JE, Orange JS, Schatz F, Masch R, Lockwood CJ, Schachter AD, Park PJ et al (2003) Human decidual natural killer cells are a unique NK cell subset with immunomodulatory potential. *J Exp Med* 198: 1201–1212

86 Moffett-King A (2002) Natural killer cells and pregnancy. *Nat Rev Immunol* 2: 656–663

87 Hemler ME (2001) Specific tetraspanin functions. *J Cell Biol* 155: 1103–1107

88 Hanna J, Wald O, Goldman-Wohl D, Prus D, Markel G, Gazit R, Katz G, Haimov-Kochman R, Fujii N, Yagel S et al (2003) CXCL12 expression by invasive trophoblasts induces the specific migration of CD16$^-$ human natural killer cells. *Blood* 102: 1569–1577

89 Sentman CL, Meadows SK, Wira CR, Eriksson M (2004) Recruitment of uterine NK cells: induction of CXC chemokine ligands 10 and 11 in human endometrium by estradiol and progesterone. *J Immunol* 173: 6760–6766

90 Drake PM, Red-Horse K, Fisher SJ (2004) Reciprocal chemokine receptor and ligand expression in the human placenta: implications for cytotrophoblast differentiation. *Dev Dyn* 229: 877–885

91 Chantakru S, Kuziel WA, Maeda N, Croy BA (2001) A study on the density and distribution of uterine Natural Killer cells at mid pregnancy in mice genetically-ablated for CCR2, CCR 5 and the CCR5 receptor ligand, MIP-1 alpha. *J Reprod Immunol* 49: 33–47

92 Croy BA, Ashkar AA, Foster RA, DiSanto JP, Magram J, Carson D, Gendler SJ, Grusby MJ, Wagner N, Muller W et al (1997) Histological studies of gene-ablated mice support important functional roles for natural killer cells in the uterus during pregnancy. *J Reprod Immunol* 35: 111–133

93 Fernekorn U, Butcher EC, Behrends J, Hartz S, Kruse A (2004) Functional involvement of P-selectin and MAdCAM-1 in the recruitment of alpha4beta7-integrin-expressing monocyte-like cells to the pregnant mouse uterus. *Eur J Immunol* 34: 3423–3433

Immunopathology of lymphocyte trafficking

Lymphocyte trafficking and chemokine receptors during pulmonary disease

Nicholas W. Lukacs and Matthew Schaller

University of Michigan Medical School, Department of Pathology, Ann Arbor, MI 48109-0602, USA

Introduction

The localization of lymphocytes to tissue during immune/inflammatory responses involves a series of complex mechanisms, including activation of integrin binding, adhesion molecule expression, and tissue-based chemokine production. The regulation of specific molecules and the expression of certain receptors on lymphocytes during the progression of disease determine the type of T lymphocytes, Th1 or Th2, which migrate into the tissue. Although there have been studies that have outlined tissue-specific expression of certain chemotactic molecules, a more logical view may be that the type of immune/inflammatory response induced within the affected tissue would dictate the mediators that are expressed. The trafficking of naive lymphocytes from the blood to lymph nodes is pivotal to the maintenance of effective immune surveillance; however, deciphering the mechanisms involved in lymphocyte recruitment during inflammation may be more pharmaceutically attractive for regulation of chronic debilitating diseases. Functional diversity of T cells has been demonstrated by the observation that naive T lymphocytes are activated and differentiate into Th0 type cells that produce different combinations of cytokines. Subsequently, these cells can further differentiate into either Th1 type cells (IL-2 and IFN) or Th2 type cells (IL-4, IL-5, and IL-13) depending upon the cytokine environment to which the Th0 cells are exposed [1, 2]. Over the years, it has become clear that certain diseases are characterized by the T helper (Th) cytokine phenotype that is produced. In particular, allergy and asthma responses have been identified as a largely Th2-type disease [3, 4]. The following review outlines some of the recent concepts that may dictate how and why certain Th lymphocyte subsets migrate into inflamed tissues and what contributions other disease mediators provide to worsen the disease process.

Lymphocyte Trafficking in Health and Disease, edited by Raffaele Badolato and Silvano Sozzani

Chemokine and chemokine receptor patterns during Th1- or Th2-type responses

The migration of lymphocytes into tissues appears to be dependent upon the expression of specific chemokines during the progression of the inflammatory disease. Chemokines are a family of small molecular weight cytokines that are important for localization of particular leukocyte populations during immune/inflammatory responses [5–7]. Chemokines are primarily divided into two main groups, CxC and CC, based upon the juxtaposition of the first two-cysteine residues in their sequence (Tab. 1). The responses induced by the chemokines are initiated via specific G protein-coupled receptors on the surface of cells. Although not entirely characterized, it appears that there are no less than six different CxC family receptors and ten different CC family receptors. In the context of allergy, members of the CC subfamily have been implicated as potential mediators of the inflammatory response through their ability to induce migration of eosinophils, T cells and monocytes. In addition to playing a prominent role in the localization of leukocytes to tissue sites, these activating factors are also involved in important biological events, such as eosinophil and mast cell degranulation, differentiation of Th lymphocyte phenotypes, and regulation of antibody isotype switching. Thus, these molecules have important functions in multiple phases of the developing immune response.

Some of the initial studies in chemokine biology outlined the role of early response cytokines, such as TNF and IL-1, for the activation of chemokines [8]. These early studies reported that chemokines could be induced in nearly every cell type. Subsequently, investigators have begun to define the association of certain chemokine profiles with particular types or phases of immune responses. In fact, the preferential expression of certain chemokines during immune responses likely dictates their function [9–11]. For example, the CC chemokine family members, CCL3 and CCL5, are induced by IFN and TNF, but regulated by IL-4, and appear to be closely associated with Th1-type responses. Likewise, the production of CxCR3 ligands, CxCL9, CxCL10, and CxCL11, are specifically activated by IFN and may have critical roles in enhancing Th1-type lymphocyte recruitment and activation. Along with the preferential expression of chemokines during Th1-type responses, there is also the preferential expression of the associated chemokine receptors on Th1-type lymphocytes. A number of studies have shown the preferential expression of CCR1 and CCR5 (which binds CCL3 and CCL5) as well as CxCR3 (which binds CxCL9, CxCL10, and CxCL11) on Th1-type lymphocytes. Thus, the chemokine expression during a Th1-type response correlates directly with the specificity of the chemokine receptors that are expressed on Th1-type lymphocytes.

As there are chemokines associated with Th1-type responses, there also appears to be certain chemokines that are closely associated with Th2-type responses [9, 12, 14]. An extensive amount of work was performed on CC chemokines, and particular members of this family are specifically activated by IL-4 and IL-13 [15–19]. The

Table 1- Chemokine receptors, their ligands and diseases

Chemokine receptor	Ligands	Disease association
CC chemokines		
CCR1	CCL3, CCL5, CCL6, CCL7, CCL14, CCL15	viral and fungal disease
CCR2	CCL2, CCL7, CCL12	asthma, viral, autoimmune
CCR3	CCL5, CCL7, CCL11, CCL24, CCL26	asthma, parasitic
CCR4	CCL17, CCL22	asthma, sepsis
CCR5	CCL3, CCL4, CCL5	HIV, MS
CCR6	CCL20	asthma, RA
CCR7	CCL19, CCL21	IPF, neoplasia, IBD
CCR8	CCL1	asthma, atopy
CCR9	CCL25	IBD
CCR10	CCL27	atopic dermatitis
CxC chemokines		
CxCR1	CxCL1, CxCL6, CxCL8	sepsis, pneumonia, RA
CxCR2	CxCL2, CxCL3, CxCL5, CxCL6, CxCL7, CxCL8	sepsis, pneumonia, COPD
CxCR3	CxCL9, CxCL10, CxCL11	viral, autoimmune, transplant
CxCR4	CxCL12	HIV, asthma, metastasis
CxCR5	CxCL13	lymphoma
CxCR6	CxCL16	sarcoidosis, RA

MS, multiple sclerosis; RA, rheumatoid arthritis; IPF, idiopathic pulmonary fibrosis; IBD, inflammatory bowel disease.

CC chemokines that are preferentially up-regulated by Th2-, but not Th1-, type cytokines include CCL1, CCL2, CCL11, CCL17, and CCL22. Interestingly, these IL-4- and IL-13-induced chemokines bind to a single chemokine receptor (see Tab. 1), which is fairly unusual among chemokine family members that tend to have a promiscuous binding pattern to multiple chemokine receptors. Studies have indicated that CCL2 is involved in allergen-induced T lymphocyte accumulation in the lungs of sensitized mice, whereas CCL11 is most closely associated with eosinophil accumulation during allergic responses. Thus, the Th2 activation pathway, which has been associated with allergen-induced airway hyperreactivity, likely induces preferential chemokine production that is associated with allergic cell recruitment. This area will be of particular interest since studies have previously shown that these Th2-associated chemokines play significant roles in allergen-induced airway inflam-

mation and airway hyperreactivity. Furthermore, analysis of *in vitro*-derived Th2-type cells indicates preferential expression of CCR3 (CCL11), CCR4 (CCL17, CCL22) and CCR8 (CCL1) [12, 20–23]. This receptor expression pattern correlates well with the type of chemokines that are induced by Th2-type responses discussed above. In addition to lymphocyte migration, there is also preferential chemokine receptor expression on effector cells that migrate into the airways and can induce damage, leading to airway hyperreactivity. Overall, the recruitment of multiple cell populations into allergic tissue is mediated by a combination of preferential chemokine production within the inflamed tissue and the receptors expressed on the marginated leukocyte populations.

Preferential patterns dictate chemokines utilized during asthmatic disease

The above correlations continue as researchers examine chemokines expressed in samples from asthmatic patient populations. Chemokines previously identified in the airways of asthmatics include CCL5/RANTES, CCL11/eotaxin, MIP-1a/CCL3, CCL7/MCP-1, CCL13/MCP-4, CCL24/Eot-2, CCL17/TARC, CCL22/MDC, CCL28 and CxCL10. The importance of individual chemokines and chemokine receptors in allergic airway inflammation has been investigated using knockout mice sensitized and challenged with allergens including ovalbumin (OVA) and cockroach allergen (CRA) or with infectious challenges including *Aspergillus fumigatus* [24–36]. The preferential expression of these chemokines within the airways is believed to regulate recruitment and activation of a range of leukocyte subtypes including eosinophils and Th2 lymphocytes to the lungs.

$CD4^+$ T cells recruited to the lungs following allergen challenge secrete additional Th2 cytokines such as IL-4 and IL-13, and these cytokines are known to modulate chemokine expression in the lungs, resulting in elevated levels of CCL11, CCL13, CCL22, CCL1 and CCL17 via regulation of signal transducers and activators of transcription 6 (STAT6)-mediated transcription pathways [15, 37, 38]. The chemokine receptors expressed on lymphocytes skewed toward a Th2 phenotype correspond to the expression of ligands that have been implicated in the pathogenesis of allergic airway disease. Recent studies have begun to elucidate the role of individual chemokine receptors in directing Th2-type cell trafficking. Lloyd et al. determined that recruitment of these cells in the initial stages of an allergic response is dependent on expression of CCR3 ligands, but that repeated antigen stimulation results in the predominant use of CCR4 pathways possibly due to a progressive increase in recruitment of $CCR4^+$ cells [39]. Studies utilizing neutralizing CCR3 antibody or $CCR3^{-/-}$ mice have demonstrated that there is a significant defect in not only eosinophil accumulation but also the induction of airway hyperreactivity that may be related to T cell accumulation [40, 41]. CCR4 has also been detected on the majority of Th2 cells found in endobronchial biopsies collected from asthmatic

patients after allergen challenge, while <30% of the cells co-expressed CCR8 [12]. CCR3 expression was detected only on eosinophils. In these patients, CCL17 and CCL22 expression was strongly up-regulated in the airway epithelial cells following allergen challenge further indicating a key role for CCR4 in mediating T cell trafficking to the airways. Although the authors were unable to detect elevated levels of the CCR8 ligand CCL1, CCL17 has been shown to induce migration of CCR8 transfectants in addition to CCR4. As indicated above, CCR8 is expressed predominantly on Th2 cells and a recent study in $CCR8^{-/-}$ mice showed that, while the development of a peripheral Th2 response was normal, the response to a localized allergen challenge in the lungs was altered [14]. Allergen-challenged $CCR8^{-/-}$ mice exhibited reduced levels of Th2 cytokines in the lungs possibly due to an inability to recruit Th2-type lymphocytes to the lungs. The resulting alterations in the immune environment also led to attenuation of eosinophil recruitment. Although the cytokines and eosinophil accumulation was altered in allergic airway responses, no alteration in airway physiology was observed. This latter observation has been confirmed in two independent studies in different $CCR8^{-/-}$ mice [42, 43]. Other studies have shown that $CCR8^{+}$ $CD4^{+}$ T cells are directly associated with IL-10 production and appear to be phenotypically similar to T regulatory cells [44, 45]. Thus, these cells may have a significant role in maintaining or skewing the immune response toward a Th2 environment. It is clear that T cells play a critical role in modulating the immune environment within the lungs, and strategies that exploit the role of chemokines in Th2 cell recruitment may prove extremely beneficial in the development of new treatments for asthma.

Other chemokine receptors have also been implicated in mediating Th2 lymphocyte accumulation in the lungs of mice. In addition to their presence on naïve lymphocytes, receptors, such as CxCR4, CxCR5, CCR6 and CCR7, have now been identified on T lymphocytes that are of memory/activated phenotype as well as skewed helper cell populations [46–52]. These receptors may therefore have a role in recruitment of lymphocytes to the airways of asthmatic patients and lead to exacerbation of disease. This notion can already be supported in the existing literature where targeting CxCR4 or CCR6 have had a beneficial effect within models of allergic airway responses. In the case of blocking CxCR4, studies show that there is a beneficial effect regardless of whether the receptor or ligand (CxCL12) is blocked [24, 53]. In contrast to the CxCR4 results, studies with $CCR6^{-/-}$ mice demonstrated an altered migration of $CD4^{+}$ lymphocytes to the lung, suggesting that tissue-specific migration was altered [32, 54]. There may be multiple explanations for results from the CxCR4 and CCR6 studies including interruption of normal trafficking patterns of memory/activated lymphocytes to lymphoid organs or target tissue as well as reduced pulmonary recruitment and activation of eosinophils that express these receptors. Further studies with other homeostatic receptors indicate that CCR7 expression on T cells in both human and mouse studies is also important for development of asthmatic responses [55, 56].

Role of dendritic cells for lymphocyte activation

Chemokines influence the immune response at multiple levels. The presentation of foreign antigen to T cells is the initiating step of the adaptive immune response, and a number of leukocytes are effective antigen-presenting cells (APC). The dendritic cell (DC) is particularly indispensable in this regard, expressing high levels of MHC class II on its surface [57]. Thus, it is not surprising that work has been undertaken to identify chemokines that mediate the trafficking of these highly motile cells from the bone marrow to non-lymphoidal tissues and, following encounter with antigen, to regional lymph nodes. Although differential expression of chemokine receptors during their maturation has not been fully characterized, mature DC express detectable levels of CCR1, CCR2, CCR5 and CCR6, as well as CXCR1, CXCR2 and CXCR4, and the respective ligands for these receptors are effective chemoattractants [6, 58–60]. In particular, immature DC express CCR6, which is down-regulated during the maturation process as the DC migrates to the lymph node to participate in its APC function. Using CCR6-deficient mice, studies have demonstrated defects in DC positioning in the gut mucosa as well as defects in DTH responses centered on T lymphocyte accumulation [61–63]. Thus, CCR6 has the potential to participate in a vast range of immunological responses and, therefore, may not be segregated to only a homeostatic function. Recent data using $CCR6^{-/-}$ mice during allergen-induced airways disease demonstrated a defect in the accumulation of DC subsets in the lungs of challenged animals [54]. These latter data, which suggest that CCR6 is important for DC accumulation in the lungs during allergic responses, have been supported by previous studies. CCR6 is preferentially displayed on myeloid DC populations, and allergen challenge invokes an influx of circulating myeloid DC into the lung [64]. As CCL20 has been shown to be produced by airway epithelial cells [65, 66], CCR6 might be required for localization of DC subsets to the airway, become activated, and acquire antigen for transport back to the draining lymph node. Furthermore, there may be specific defects in defined subsets of DC within the airway and/or decreased accumulation within the draining lymph nodes attributed to the CCR6 deficiency.

A number of chemokines have also been suggested to have a role in determining DC function. DC can produce a number of chemokines that may aid in preferentially recruiting specific T cell subsets to the DC for antigen activation. One of the first chemokines described to be produced, CCL22, which binds to CCR4, has been shown to have a role in allergen-induced airway disease [67–69]. Interestingly, stromal cell-derived factor-1 (SDF-1), which binds CXCR4 and selectively attracts naive T cells, is also an attractant for DC and may be an important mediator to attract these cells for antigen presentation [70–72]. The macrophage is probably the best-studied APC with respect to chemokines. Although they are highly phagocytic, they also express MHC class II and can participate in antigen presentation. A number of the CC chemokines (MCP 1-5, RANTES) were originally described as chemoat-

tractants for monocytes/macrophages, and most CC chemokine receptors (with the notable exception of CCR3) are found on the surface of these cells. Thus, chemokines and their receptors likely play a crucial role in the recruitment and activation of APC, as well as in providing a source of chemokine for recruiting T cells for antigen presentation.

Viral infection, chemokine production, and exacerbation of the lung disease

The causes of severe asthma exacerbations are poorly understood. While it is clear that environmental levels of allergen can play a role, it is unlikely that this is sole cause of exacerbated asthma. Clinical studies have shown that a decrease in the CD4:CD8 T cell ratio in the bronchoalveolar lavage (BAL) of asthmatic patients is correlated with increased asthma severity. In stable asthmatics the ratio of CD4:CD8 T cells is 3:1; however, this ratio decreases to 1:1 in patients experiencing acute asthma attacks. Additionally, in cases of asthma death the CD4:CD8 T cell ratio is reversed to 1:2–1:6. A possible explanation for the increased recruitment of $CD8^+$ T cells to the BAL of exacerbated patients may be viral infection [73–75]. It has been reported in adults that 80% of asthma exacerbations, as characterized by a decrease in the peak expiratory flow rate, are associated with viral infection. There are a number of respiratory viruses that may play an important role in the exacerbation of the viral responses. The clinical data clearly indicate that one of the common features of most pulmonary viral infections is the early and intense production of chemokines [76–78]. The viruses that have been ascribed to producing chemokines upon infection of target cells include rhinovirus (RV), adenovirus, influenza virus, respiratory syncytial virus (RSV), as well as parainfluenza and SARS. The one characteristic that these viruses have is an often intense inflammatory response that initiates damage in the lungs of susceptible patients. Those most at risk usually have underlying pulmonary diseases, such as asthma, chronic obstructive pulmonary disease (COPD), or are transplant recipients, premature infants, etc., and suffer the most severe disease from the initiation of the anti-viral inflammatory responses [79, 80].

There are a number of chemokines that are initiated by respiratory viruses that appear to be commonly induced, including CCL2, CCL3, CCL5, CxCL8, CxCL9, and CxCL10. Although some of these chemokines are produced during Th2-type allergic responses, many of these have primarily been associated with Th1-type responses, such as those needed for anti-viral responses. A number of studies have identified production of chemokines after viral infection of isolated cell populations via PAMPs, which activate innate molecules such as Toll-like receptors [81–84]. The early and intense up-regulation of these chemokines would normally play an important role in the anti-viral responses. However, during asthmatic responses the overproduction of these chemokines leads to increased leukocyte recruitment and exac-

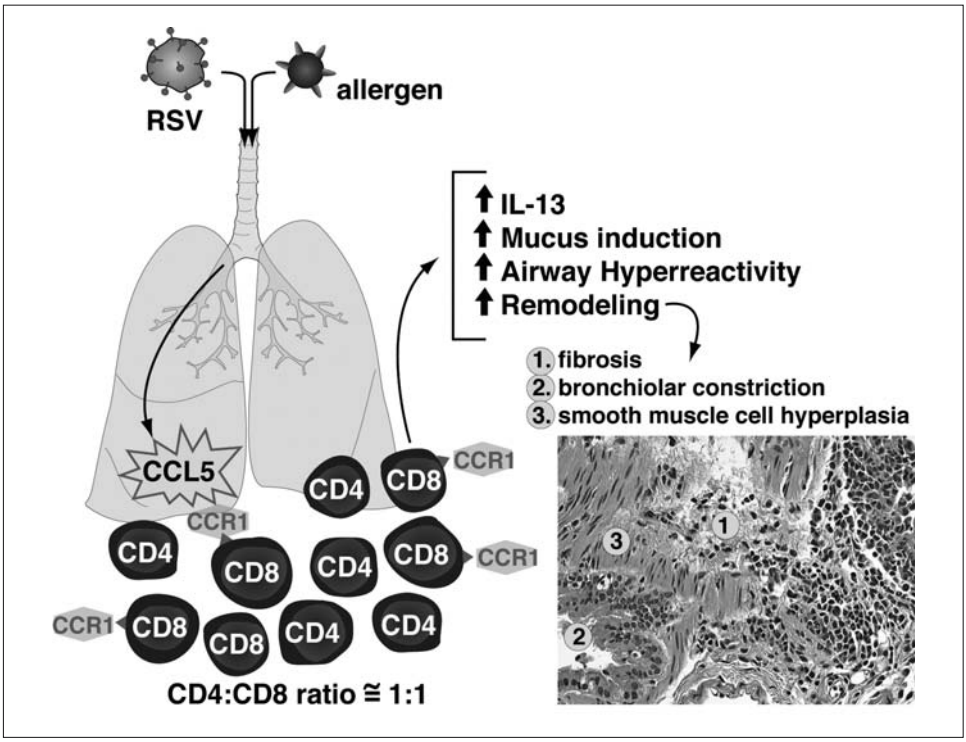


Figure 1
Viral exacerbation of asthma due to Respiratory virus infection.

erbated disease. As indicated above, the overproduction of these virus-associated chemokines leads to the accumulation of CD8 T cells. The identification of chemokine receptors on CD8 T cells has not been thoroughly investigated. Recent data would indicate that CCR1 appears to be one of the receptors that mediate CD8 T cell recruitment ([85] and unpublished data). Other studies have indicated that CCR2, CCR5, and CxCR3 may individually allow the accumulation of CD8 T cells to a site of viral infection [86–89]. The overall effect of producing specific chemokines that are induced during viral responses may be to elicit certain T cell subsets during disease. Data from our laboratory using RSV infection has shown that CCR1 specifically regulates CD8 T cells that produce Th2-type cytokines, especially IL-13 (unpublished data). This effect would bias the entire pulmonary immune environment toward ineffective clearance of the viral response and lead to enhanced Th2-mediated asthmatic reactions, especially mucus hypersecretion, as illustrated in Figure 1. This mechanism may also operative in other diseases such as COPD, where mucus overproduction is related directly to the intensity of the $CD8^+$

Table 2- Potential chemokine receptor targets for asthma

Receptor targets	Cellular distribution	Aspect of asthmatic response altered	Ligands
CCR1	Monocytes, T cells eosinophils, neutrophils	Chronic stage remodeling, infectious organism response, mucus hypersecretion, IL-13 production	CCL3, CCL5, CCL6, CCL7, CCL14, CCL15
CCR3	Eosinophils, basophils, mast cells, Th2 cells	Eosinophil accumulation, basophil recruitment, development of AHR	CCL5, CCL7, CCL8, CCL11, CCL13, CCL24, CCL26
CCR4	Dendritic cells, Th2 cells	T cell recruitment, airway remodeling, clearance of fungal spores	CCL17, CCL22
CCR6	Dendritic cells, T cells, B cells, eosinophils	$CD4^+$ T cell recruitment, eosinophil accumulation, development of AHR, IgE	CCL20
CCR7	T memory Cells, DC, naive T cells	Unknown	CCL19, CCL21
CCR8	Th2 cells, eosinophils, dendritic cells	Th2 cytokines, eosinophil accumulation	CCL1
CxCR4	Naïve and Th2 cells, eosinophils, mast cells	Th2 cytokines, eosinophil accumulation, development of AHR, T cell accumulation	CxCL12

AHR, airway hyperresponsiveness

T cell recruitment [90–92]. In contrast, other recent publications have identified an important role for CxCR3 for the recruitment of cytotoxic $CD8^+$ T cells for clearance of MHV-68 during lung infection [93, 94]. While this subset may be important with clearance of virus, it was also associated with development of chronic cough in non-asthmatic children [95] and may be associate with post-viral syndromes. Thus, there may be a preferential use of chemokine receptors during viral responses that dictate the phenotype of the $CD8^+$ T cell that is recruited to the airways.

Conclusion

Although a number of chemokine receptors that have been described that mediate the accumulation of T lymphocytes to the lung during disease progression, there

continues to be a paucity of data regarding their specific function during certain pulmonary diseases. Questions persist on whether the differential receptor display on T cell subsets described in *in vitro* experiments, represent those that cause accumulation during disease. The diversity of chemokine production and the promiscuous pattern of chemokine-chemokine receptor interactions have made the identification of individual chemokine or chemokine receptor targets for therapeutic intervention extremely difficult. Interestingly, several of the "lead" candidates for targeting during chronic asthmatic disease are receptors that appear to bind a single or at most two chemokines, including CxCR4, CCR4, CCR6, and CCR8 (Table 2). Choosing the proper targets for specific disease phenotypes will only occur after careful coordinated animal modeling experiments coupled with translational research efforts in human disease.

References

1 Coffman RL, Mocci S, O'Garra A (1999) The stability and reversibility of Th1 and Th2 populations. *Curr Top Microbiol Immunol* 238: 1–12

2 Powrie F, Mauze S, Coffman RL (1997) $CD4^+$ T-cells in the regulation of inflammatory responses in the intestine. *Res Immunol* 148: 576–581

3 Mazzarella G, Bianco A, Catena E, De Palma R, Abbate GF (2000) Th1/Th2 lymphocyte polarization in asthma. *Allergy 55* (Suppl 61): 6–9

4 Wenzel S (2003) Mechanisms of severe asthma. *Clin Exp Allergy* 33: 1622–1628

5 Sallusto F, Mackay CR, Lanzavecchia A (2000) The role of chemokine receptors in primary, effector, and memory immune responses. *Annu Rev Immunol* 18: 593–620

6 Sallusto F, Lanzavecchia A (2000) Understanding dendritic cell and T-lymphocyte traffic through the analysis of chemokine receptor expression. *Immunol Rev* 177: 134–140

7 Cyster JG (2000) Leukocyte migration: scent of the T zone. *Curr Biol* 10: R30–33

8 Kunkel SL, Lukacs N, Strieter RM (1995) Chemokines and their role in human disease. *Agents Actions* (Suppl 46): 11–22

9 Sallusto F, Kremmer E, Palermo B, Hoy A, Ponath P, Qin S, Forster R, Lipp M, Lanzavecchia A (1999) Switch in chemokine receptor expression upon TCR stimulation reveals novel homing potential for recently activated T cells. *Eur J Immunol* 29: 2037–2045

10 Moser B, Wolf M, Walz A, Loetscher P (2004) Chemokines: multiple levels of leukocyte migration control. *Trends Immunol* 25: 75–84

11 Lukacs NW, Tekkanat KK (2000) Role of chemokines in asthmatic airway inflammation. *Immunol Rev* 177: 21–30

12 Panina-Bordignon P, Papi A, Mariani M, Di Lucia P, Casoni G, Bellettato C, Buonsanti C, Miotto D, Mapp C, Villa A et al (2001) The C-C chemokine receptors CCR4 and CCR8 identify airway T cells of allergen-challenged atopic asthmatics. *J Clin Invest* 107: 1357–1364

13 Campbell JJ, Brightling CE, Symon FA, Qin S, Murphy KE, Hodge M, Andrew DP, Wu L, Butcher EC, Wardlaw AJ (2001) Expression of chemokine receptors by lung T cells from normal and asthmatic subjects. *J Immunol* 166: 2842–2848
14 Chensue SW, Lukacs NW, Yang TY, Shang X, Frait KA, Kunkel SL, Kung T, Wiekowski MT, Hedrick JA, Cook DN et al (2001) Aberrant *in vivo* T helper type 2 cell response and impaired eosinophil recruitment in CC chemokine receptor 8 knockout mice. *J Exp Med* 193: 573–584
15 Goebeler M, Schnarr B, Toksoy A, Kunz M, Brocker EB, Duschl A, Gillitzer R (1997) Interleukin-13 selectively induces monocyte chemoattractant protein-1 synthesis and secretion by human endothelial cells. Involvement of IL- 4R alpha and Stat6 phosphorylation. *Immunology* 91: 450–457
16 Doucet C, Brouty-Boye D, Pottin-Clemenceau C, Canonica GW, Jasmin C, Azzarone B (1998) Interleukin (IL) 4 and IL-13 act on human lung fibroblasts. Implication in asthma. *J Clin Invest* 101: 2129–2139
17 Li L, Xia Y, Nguyen A, Lai YH, Feng L, Mosmann TR, Lo D (1999) Effects of Th2 cytokines on chemokine expression in the lung: IL-13 potently induces eotaxin expression by airway epithelial cells. *J Immunol* 162: 2477–2487
18 Orlofsky A, Wu Y, Prystowsky MB (2000) Divergent regulation of the murine CC chemokine C10 by Th(1) and Th(2) cytokines. *Cytokine* 12: 220–228
19 Zhu Z, Ma B, Zheng T, Homer RJ, Lee CG, Charo IF, Noble P, Elias JA (2002) IL-13-induced chemokine responses in the lung: role of CCR2 in the pathogenesis of IL-13-induced inflammation and remodeling. *J Immunol* 168: 2953–2962
20 D'Ambrosio D, Iellem A, Bonecchi R, Mazzeo D, Sozzani S, Mantovani A, Sinigaglia F (1998) Selective up-regulation of chemokine receptors CCR4 and CCR8 upon activation of polarized human type 2 Th cells. *J Immunol* 161: 5111–5115
21 Zingoni A, Soto H, Hedrick JA, Stoppacciaro A, Storlazzi CT, Sinigaglia F, D'Ambrosio D, O'Garra A, Robinson D, Rocchi M, Santoni A, ZlotnikA, Napolitano M (1998) The chemokine receptor CCR8 is preferentially expressed in Th2 but not Th1 cells. *J Immunol* 161: 547–551
22 Andrew DP, Ruffing N, Kim CH, Miao W, Heath H, Li Y, Murphy K, Campbell JJ, Butcher EC, Wu L (2001) C-C chemokine receptor 4 expression defines a major subset of circulating nonintestinal memory T cells of both Th1 and Th2 potential. *J Immunol* 166: 103–111
23 Sallusto F, Mackay CR, Lanzavecchia A (1997) Selective expression of the eotaxin receptor CCR3 by human T helper 2 cells. *Science* 277: 2005–2007
24 Gonzalo JA, Lloyd CM, Peled A, Delaney T, Coyle AJ, Gutierrez-Ramos JC (2000) Critical involvement of the chemotactic axis CXCR4/stromal cell-derived factor-1 alpha in the inflammatory component of allergic airway disease. *J Immunol* 165: 499–508
25 Gonzalo JA, Lloyd CM, Wen D, Albar JP, Wells TN, Proudfoot A, Martinez AC, Dorf M, Bjerke T, Coyle AJ et al (1998) The coordinated action of CC chemokines in the lung orchestrates allergic inflammation and airway hyperresponsiveness. *J Exp Med* 188: 157–167

26 Stafford S, Li H, Forsythe PA, Ryan M, Bravo R, Alam R (1997) Monocyte chemotactic protein-3 (MCP-3)/fibroblast-induced cytokine (FIC) in eosinophilic inflammation of the airways and the inhibitory effects of an anti-MCP-3/FIC antibody. *J Immunol* 158: 4953–4960
27 MacLean JA, Ownbey R, Luster AD (1996) T cell-dependent regulation of eotaxin in antigen-induced pulmonary eosinophila. *J Exp Med* 184: 1461–1469
28 Gonzalo JA, Lloyd JM, Kremer L, Finger E, Martinez AC, Siegelman MH, Cybulsky M, Gutierrez-Ramos JC (1996) Eosinophil recruitment to the lung in a murine model of allergic inflammation. The role of T cells, chemokines, and adhesion receptors. *J Clin Invest* 98: 2332–2345
29 Rothenberg ME, Luster AD, Lilly CM, Drazen JM, Leder P (1995) Constitutive and allergen-induced expression of eotaxin mRNA in the guinea pig lung. *J Exp Med* 181: 1211–1216
30 Campbell EM, Charo IF, Kunkel SL, Strieter RM, Boring L, Gosling J, Lukacs NW (1999) Monocyte chemoattractant protein-1 mediates cockroach allergen-induced bronchial hyperreactivity in normal but not CCR2$^{-/-}$ mice: the role of mast cells [In Process Citation]. *J Immunol* 163: 2160–2167
31 Campbell EM, Kunkel SL, Strieter RM, Lukacs NW (1998) Temporal role of chemokines in a murine model of cockroach allergen-induced airway hyperreactivity and eosinophilia. *J Immunol* 161: 7047–7053
32 Lukacs NW, Prosser DM, Wiekowski M, Lira SA, Cook DN (2001) Requirement for the chemokine receptor CCR6 in allergic pulmonary inflammation. *J Exp Med* 194: 551–555
33 Thomas MS, Kunkel SL, Lukacs NW (2002) Differential role of IFN-gamma-inducible protein 10 kDa in a cockroach antigen-induced model of allergic airway hyperreactivity: systemic *versus* local effects. *J Immunol* 169: 7045–7053
34 John AE, Thomas MS, Berlin AA, Lukacs NW (2005) Temporal production of CCL28 corresponds to eosinophil accumulation and airway hyperreactivity in allergic airway inflammation. *Am J Pathol* 166: 345–353
35 Blease K, Mehrad B, Standiford TJ, Lukacs NW, Kunkel SL, Chensue SW, Lu B, Gerard CJ, Hogaboam CM (2000) Airway remodeling is absent in CCR1$^{-/-}$ mice during chronic fungal allergic airway disease. *J Immunol* 165: 1564–1572
36 Schuh JM, Blease K, Hogaboam CM (2002) CXCR2 is necessary for the development and persistence of chronic fungal asthma in mice. *J Immunol* 168: 1447–1456
37 Zhang S, Lukacs NW, Lawless VA, Kunkel SL, Kaplan MH (2000) Cutting edge: differential expression of chemokines in Th1 and Th2 cells is dependent on Stat6 but not Stat4. *J Immunol* 165: 10–14
38 Mathew A, MacLean JA, DeHaan E, Tager AM, Green FH, Luster AD (2001) Signal transducer and activator of transcription 6 controls chemokine production and T helper cell type 2 cell trafficking in allergic pulmonary inflammation. *J Exp Med* 193: 1087–1096
39 Lloyd CM, Delaney T, Nguyen T, Tian J, Martinez AC, Coyle AJ, Gutierrez-Ramos JC

(2000) CC chemokine receptor (CCR)3/eotaxin is followed by CCR4/monocyte-derived chemokine in mediating pulmonary T helper lymphocyte type 2 recruitment after serial antigen challenge *in vivo*. *J Exp Med* 191: 265–274

40 Humbles AA, Lu B, Friend DS, Okinaga S, Lora J, Al-Garawi A, Martin TR, Gerard NP, Gerard C (2002) The murine CCR3 receptor regulates both the role of eosinophils and mast cells in allergen-induced airway inflammation and hyperresponsiveness. *Proc Natl Acad Sci USA* 99: 1479–1484

41 Senechal S, Fahy O, Gentina T, Vorng H, Capron M, Walls AF, A.R. McEuen, M.G. Buckley, Q. Hamid, B. Wallaert et al (2002) CCR3-blocking antibody inhibits allergen-induced eosinophil recruitment in human skin xenografts from allergic patients. *Lab Invest* 82: 929–939

42 Chung CD, Kuo F, Kumer J, Motani AS, Lawrence CE, Henderson WR Jr, Venkataraman C (2003) CCR8 is not essential for the development of inflammation in a mouse model of allergic airway disease. *J Immunol* 170: 581–587

43 Goya I, Villares R, Zaballos A, Gutierrez J, Kremer L, Gonzalo JA, Varona R, Carramolino L, Serrano A, Pallares P et al (2003) Absence of CCR8 does not impair the response to ovalbumin-induced allergic airway disease. *J Immunol* 170: 2138–2146

44 Freeman CM, Chiu BC, Stolberg VR, Hu J, Zeibecoglou K, Lukacs NW, Lira SA, Kunkel SL, Chensue SW (2005) CCR8 is expressed by antigen-elicited, IL-10-producing $CD4^+CD25^+$ T cells, which regulate Th2-mediated granuloma formation in mice. *J Immunol* 174: 1962–1970

45 Sebastiani S, Allavena P, Albanesi C, Nasorri F, Bianchi G, Traidl C, Sozzani S, Girolomoni G, Cavani A (2001) Chemokine receptor expression and function in $CD4^+$ T lymphocytes with regulatory activity. *J Immunol* 166: 996–1002

46 Debes GF, Hopken UE, Hamann A (2002) *In vivo* differentiated cytokine-producing CD4(+) T cells express functional CCR7. *J Immunol* 168: 5441–5447

47 Campbell JJ, Murphy KE, Kunkel EJ, Brightling CE, Soler D, Shen Z, Boisvert J, Greenberg HB, Vierra MA, Goodman SB et al (2001) CCR7 expression and memory T cell diversity in humans. *J Immunol* 166: 877–884

48 Jourdan P, Vendrell JP, Huguet MF, Segondy M, Bousquet J, Pene J, Yssel H (2000) Cytokines and cell surface molecules independently induce CXCR4 expression on $CD4^+$ $CCR7^+$ human memory T cells. *J Immunol* 165: 716–724

49 Fitzhugh DJ, Naik S, Caughman SW, Hwang ST (2000) Cutting edge: C-C chemokine receptor 6 is essential for arrest of a subset of memory T cells on activated dermal microvascular endothelial cells under physiologic flow conditions *in vitro*. *J Immunol* 165: 6677–6681

50 Breitfeld D, Ohl L, Kremmer E, Ellwart J, Sallusto F, Lipp M, Forster R (2000) Follicular B helper T cells express CXC chemokine receptor 5, localize to B cell follicles, and support immunoglobulin production [In Process Citation]. *J Exp Med* 192: 1545–1552

51 Sallusto F, Lenig D, Forster R, Lipp M, Lanzavecchia A (1999) Two subsets of memory T lymphocytes with distinct homing potentials and effector functions. *Nature* 401: 708–712

52 Liao F, Rabin RL, Smith CS, Sharma G, Nutman TB, Farber JM (1999) CC-chemokine receptor 6 is expressed on diverse memory subsets of T cells and determines responsiveness to macrophage inflammatory protein 3 alpha. *J Immunol* 162: 186–194
53 Lukacs NW, Berlin A, Schols D, Skerlj RT, Bridger GJ (2002) AMD3100, a CxCR4 antagonist, attenuates allergic lung inflammation and airway hyperreactivity. *Am J Pathol* 160: 1353–1360
54 Lundy SK, Lira SA, Smit JJ, Cook DN, Berlin AA, and Lukacs NW (2005) Attenuation of allergen-induced responses in CCR6$^{-/-}$ mice is dependent upon altered pulmonary T lymphocyte activation. *J Immunol* 174: 2054–2060
55 Bromley SK, Thomas SY, Luster AD (2005) Chemokine receptor CCR7 guides T cell exit from peripheral tissues and entry into afferent lymphatics. *Nat Immunol* 6: 895–901
56 Kallinich T, Schmidt S, Hamelmann E, Fischer A, Qin S, Luttmann W, Virchow JC, Kroczek RA (2005) Chemokine-receptor expression on T cells in lung compartments of challenged asthmatic patients. *Clin Exp Allergy* 35: 26–33
57 Dieu MC, Vanbervliet B, Vicari A, Bridon JM, Oldham E, Ait-Yahia S, Briere F, Zlotnik A, Lebecque S, Caux C (1998) Selective recruitment of immature and mature dendritic cells by distinct chemokines expressed in different anatomic sites. *J Exp Med* 188: 373–386
58 McColl SR (2002) Chemokines and dendritic cells: a crucial alliance. *Immunol Cell Biol* 80: 489–496
59 Sozzani S, Allavena P, Vecchi A, Mantovani A (2000) Chemokines and dendritic cell traffic. *J Clin Immunol* 20: 151–160
60 Sozzani S, Mantovani A, Allavena P (1999) Control of dendritic cell migration by chemokines. *Forum (Genova)* 9: 325–338
61 Iwasaki A, Kelsall BL (2000) Localization of distinct Peyer's patch dendritic cell subsets and their recruitment by chemokines macrophage inflammatory protein (MIP)-3alpha, MIP-3beta, and secondary lymphoid organ chemokine. *J Exp Med* 191: 1381–1394
62 Cook DN, Prosser DM, Forster R, Zhang J, Kuklin NA, Abbondanzo SJ, Niu XD, Chen SC, Manfra DJ, Wiekowski MT et al (2000) CCR6 mediates dendritic cell localization, lymphocyte homeostasis, and immune responses in mucosal tissue. *Immunity* 12: 495–503
63 Varona R, Villares R, Carramolino L, Goya I, Zaballos A, Gutierrez J, Torres M, Martinez AC, Marquez G (2001) CCR6-deficient mice have impaired leukocyte homeostasis and altered contact hypersensitivity and delayed-type hypersensitivity responses. *J Clin Invest* 107: R37–45
64 Kucharzik T, Hudson JT 3rd, Waikel RL, Martin WD, Williams IR (2002) CCR6 expression distinguishes mouse myeloid and lymphoid dendritic cell subsets: demonstration using a CCR6 EGFP knock-in mouse. *Eur J Immunol* 32: 104–112
65 Reibman J, Hsu Y, Chen LC, Bleck B, Gordon T (2003) Airway epithelial cells release MIP-3alpha/CCL20 in response to cytokines and ambient particulate matter. *Am J Respir Cell Mol Biol* 28: 648–654

66 Starner TD, Barker CK, Jia HP, Kang Y, McCray PB (2003) CCL20 is an inducible product of human airway epithelia with innate immune properties. *Am J Respir Cell Mol Biol* 29(5): 627–633

67 Godiska R, Chantry D, Raport CJ, Sozzani S, Allavena P, Leviten D, Mantovani A, Gray PW (1997) Human macrophage-derived chemokine (MDC), a novel chemoattractant for monocytes, monocyte-derived dendritic cells, and natural killer cells. *J Exp Med* 185: 1595–1604

68 Andrew DP, Chang MS, McNinch J, Wathen ST, Rihanek M, Tseng J, Spellberg JP, Elias CG 3rd. (1998) STCP-1 (MDC) CC chemokine acts specifically on chronically activated Th2 lymphocytes and is produced by monocytes on stimulation with Th2 cytokines IL-4 and IL-13. *J Immunol* 161: 5027–5038

69 Gonzalo JA, Pan Y, Lloyd CM, Jia GQ, Yu G, Dussault B, Powers CA, Proudfoot AE, Coyle AJ, Gearing D, Gutierrez-Ramos JC (1999) Mouse monocyte-derived chemokine is involved in airway hyperreactivity and lung inflammation. *J Immunol* 163: 403–411

70 Caux C, Ait-Yahia S, Chemin K, de Bouteiller O, Dieu-Nosjean MC, Homey B, Massacrier C, Vanbervliet B, Zlotnik A, Vicari A (2000) Dendritic cell biology and regulation of dendritic cell trafficking by chemokines. *Springer Semin Immunopathol* 22: 345–369

71 Delgado E, Finkel V, Baggiolini M, Mackay CR, Steinman RM, Granelli-Piperno A (1998) Mature dendritic cells respond to SDF-1, but not to several beta-chemokines. *Immunobiology* 198: 490–500

72 Rubbert A, Combadiere C, Ostrowski M, Arthos J, Dybul M, Machado E, Cohn MA, Hoxie JA, Murphy PM, Fauci AS, Weissman D (1998) Dendritic cells express multiple chemokine receptors used as coreceptors for HIV entry. *J Immunol* 160: 933–3941

73 O'Sullivan SM (2005) Asthma death, $CD8^+$ T cells, and viruses. *Proc Am Thorac Soc* 2: 162–165

74 O'Sullivan S, Cormican L, Faul JL, Ichinohe S, Johnston SL, Burke CM, Poulter LW (2001) Activated, cytotoxic CD8(+) T lymphocytes contribute to the pathology of asthma death. *Am J Respir Crit Care Med* 164: 560–564

75 Faul JL, Tormey VJ, Leonard C, Burke CM, Farmer J, Horne SJ, Poulter LW (1997) Lung immunopathology in cases of sudden asthma death. *Eur Respir J* 10: 301–307

76 Lukacs NW, Hogaboam CM, Kunkel SL (2005) Chemokines and their receptors in chronic pulmonary disease. *Curr Drug Targets Inflamm Allergy* 4: 313–317

77 Matsuse H, Behera AK, Kumar M, Rabb H, Lockey RF, Mohapatra SS (2000) Recurrent respiratory syncytial virus infections in allergen-sensitized mice lead to persistent airway inflammation and hyperresponsiveness. *J Immunol* 164: 6583–6592

78 Lau YL, Peiris JS (2005) Pathogenesis of severe acute respiratory syndrome. *Curr Opin Immunol* 17: 404–410

79 Hogg JC (1999) Childhood viral infection and the pathogenesis of asthma and chronic obstructive lung disease. *Am J Respir Crit Care Med* 160: S26–28

80 Peebles RS Jr. (2004) Viral infections, atopy, and asthma: is there a causal relationship? *J Allergy Clin Immunol* 113: S15–18

81 Li J, Ma Z, Tang ZL, Stevens T, Pitt B, Li S (2004) CpG DNA-mediated immune response in pulmonary endothelial cells. *Am J Physiol Lung Cell Mol Physiol* 287: L552–558

82 Koedel U, Rupprecht T, Angele B, Heesemann J, Wagner H, Pfister HW, Kirschning CJ (2004) MyD88 is required for mounting a robust host immune response to *Streptococcus pneumoniae* in the CNS. Brain 127: 1437–1445

83 Monick MM, Yarovinsky TO, Powers LS, Butler NS, Carter AB, Gudmundsson G, Hunninghake GW (2003) Respiratory syncytial virus up-regulates TLR4 and sensitizes airway epithelial cells to endotoxin. *J Biol Chem* 278: 53035–53044

84 Abel B, Thieblemont N, Quesniaux VJ, Brown N, Mpagi J, Miyake K, Bihl F, Ryffel B (2002) Toll-like receptor 4 expression is required to control chronic *Mycobacterium tuberculosis* infection in mice. *J Immunol* 169: 3155–3162

85 John AE, Gerard CJ, Schaller M, Miller AL, Berlin AA, Humbles AA, Lukacs NW (2005) Respiratory syncytial virus-induced exaggeration of allergic airway disease is dependent upon CCR1-associated immune responses. *Eur J Immunol* 35: 108–116

86 Nansen A, Marker O, Bartholdy C, Thomsen AR (2000) $CCR2^+$ and $CCR5^+$ $CD8^+$ T cells increase during viral infection and migrate to sites of infection. *Eur J Immunol* 30: 1797–1806

87 Sorensen TL, Sellebjerg F (2002) Selective suppression of chemokine receptor CXCR3 expression by interferon-beta1a in multiple sclerosis. *Mult Scler* 8: 104–107

88 Amoura Z, Combadiere C, Faure S, Parizot C, Miyara M, Raphael D, Ghillani P, Debre P, Piette JC, Gorochov G (2003) Roles of CCR2 and CXCR3 in the T cell-mediated response occurring during lupus flares. *Arthritis Rheum* 48: 3487–3496

89 Luangsay S, Kasper LH, Rachinel N, Minns LA, Mennechet FJ, Vandewalle A, Buzoni-Gatel D (2003) CCR5 mediates specific migration of *Toxoplasma gondii*-primed CD8 lymphocytes to inflammatory intestinal epithelial cells. *Gastroenterology* 125: 491–500

90 Leckie MJ, Jenkins GR, Khan J, Smith SJ, Walker C, Barnes PJ, Hansel TT (2003) Sputum T lymphocytes in asthma, COPD and healthy subjects have the phenotype of activated intraepithelial T cells ($CD69^+$ $CD103^+$). *Thorax* 58: 23–29

91 Saetta M, Mariani M, Panina-Bordignon P, Turato G, Buonsanti C, Baraldo S, Bellettato CM, Papi A, Corbetta L, Zuin R, Sinigaglia F, Fabbri LM (2002) Increased expression of the chemokine receptor CXCR3 and its ligand CXCL10 in peripheral airways of smokers with chronic obstructive pulmonary disease. *Am J Respir Crit Care Med* 165: 1404–1409

92 Di Stefano A, Capelli A, Lusuardi M, Caramori G, Balbo P, Ioli F, Sacco S, Gnemmi I, Brun P, Adcocket IM et al (2001) Decreased T lymphocyte infiltration in bronchial biopsies of subjects with severe chronic obstructive pulmonary disease. *Clin Exp Allergy* 31: 893–902

93 Lee BJ, Giannoni F, Lyon A, Yada S, Lu B, Gerard C, Sarawar SR (2005) Role of CXCR3 in the immune response to murine gammaherpesvirus 68. *J Virol* 79: 9351–9355

94 Sarawar SR, Lee BJ, Anderson M, Teng YC, Zuberi R, Von Gesjen S (2002) Chemokine

induction and leukocyte trafficking to the lungs during murine gammaherpesvirus 68 (MHV-68) infection. *Virology* 293: 54–62

95 Hartl D, Griese M, Nicolai T, Zissel G, Prell C, Konstantopoulos N, Gruber R, Reinhardt D, Schendel DJ, Krauss-Etschmann S (2005) Pulmonary chemokines and their receptors differentiate children with asthma and chronic cough. *J Allergy Clin Immunol* 115: 728–736

Lymphocyte migration to the brain

Ineke M. Dijkstra and Richard M. Ransohoff

Neuroinflammation Research Center, Department of Neurosciences, Lerner Research Institute, Cleveland Clinic Foundation, 9500 Euclid Avenue, Cleveland, OH 44195, USA

Introduction

The central nervous system (CNS) comprises the brain, spinal cord and cerebrospinal fluid (CSF). Neurons are vulnerable non-renewing cells and require tight regulation of their external milieu. Any event causing a major disturbance in CNS homeostasis might result in neuronal cell death. Thus, inflammatory reactions in the CNS, involving infiltration of leukocytes and production of inflammatory mediators, and, particularly, edema, are potentially disastrous. In fact, the CNS has been regarded an immune-privileged because of a large spectrum of experimental results and descriptive phenomena, including: tissue graft survival [1]; lack of constitutive major histocompatibility complex molecule expression and antigen-presenting cells (APC); lack of lymphatic vessels; and the presence of barriers between the blood and CNS. However, it has become clear that certain immunological events do occur in the brain: CNS tissue grafts induce peripheral immune responses, are rejected eventually and delayed-type hypersensitivity as well as autoimmune reactions do take place in the CNS. In addition, it is now more or less accepted that, like all other organs, the CNS is also subject to immunosurveillance [2]. Here, the mechanisms of lymphocyte migration into the CNS and its implication under normal and pathological conditions are discussed. Although the basic principles for lymphocyte migration are similar, the molecular details differ for the various inflammatory stimuli and affected CNS compartments. Most information on this subject is derived from studies on multiple sclerosis (MS) and one widely studied animal model, experimental autoimmune encephalomyelitis (EAE), both of which are characterized by lymphocyte and monocyte infiltration in the CNS. In this review, we focus primarily on lymphocytes, the focus of the majority of experimental studies.

Lymphocyte Trafficking in Health and Disease, edited by Raffaele Badolato and Silvano Sozzani

Routes for lymphocytes to enter the CNS

The CNS is protected from a massive influx of inflammatory substances by various barriers, present at different anatomical sites. Consequently, three key routes to enter the brain can be identified based on CNS anatomy (Fig. 1). First, lymphocytes can enter the brain parenchyma directly by crossing the endothelium of the blood-brain barrier (BBB) into the perivascular spaces. Secondly, lymphocytes extravasate across postcapillary venules at the pial surface into the subarachnoid space and Virchow-Robin perivascular spaces, which are in direct contact with the CSF. Finally, lymphocytes might simply enter the CSF directly at the place where CSF is being produced, at the choroid plexus (CP) [3]. This summary represents a 'minimalist' view and the situation is more complex than implied by the 'three pathways' formulation: it is evident that cell infiltration of the spinal cord parenchyma utilizes specific mechanisms, and that cell entry directly into the CSF can occur across meningeal spinal vessels.

The blood-CNS barriers

Anatomically, the BBB consists of capillary endothelial cells surrounded by astrocytic endfeet and a basal lamina. In addition, pericytes can be found at irregular intervals within the basal lamina (Fig. 2A) [4]. The BBB is a low-permeable and selective diffusion barrier, which normally prevents blood-borne elements from entering the brain due to low pinocytic activity and the presence of inter-endothelial tight junctions (TJs) [5]. It is assumed that selective diffusion across this barrier is primarily determined by the endothelial features, while astrocytes are probably critical in development of the BBB. Pericytes are suggested to play a role in blood flow regulation and induction and maintenance of barrier properties [4]. Microvascular TJs are comprised of a complex of molecules including: junction adhesional molecule (JAM)-A, occludin, accessory proteins like zonula occludins (ZO-1 and 2), and claudins. The TJs at the BBB respond to various stimuli, regulated by multiple intracellular signaling pathways [4, 5]. Although the characteristics of the brain and spinal cord BBB endothelium appear similar, subtle differences between meningeal (no astrocytic ensheathment) and parenchymal (no P-selectin storage) microvessels have been reported [6–8].

Gross BBB disruption accompanies catastrophic events such as stroke or traumatic brain injury. Alternatively, more subtle and focal opening of the BBB coincides with lesion formation in MS. Studies addressing TJ alterations in neuropathology are rapidly accumulating. Hypoxia increases rat BBB permeability *in vivo* and decreases occludin expression [9]. Inflammatory mediators affect BBB permeability and MS lesions are associated with loss of occludin and ZO-1 [10]. Peripheral processes such as shock may also alter BBB permeability [11].

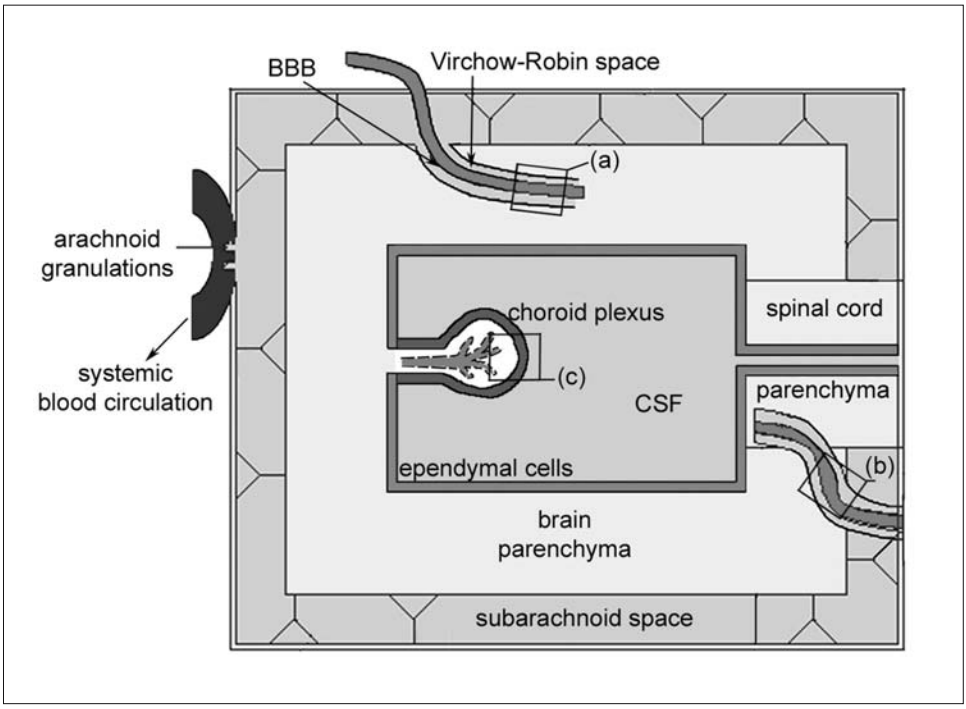
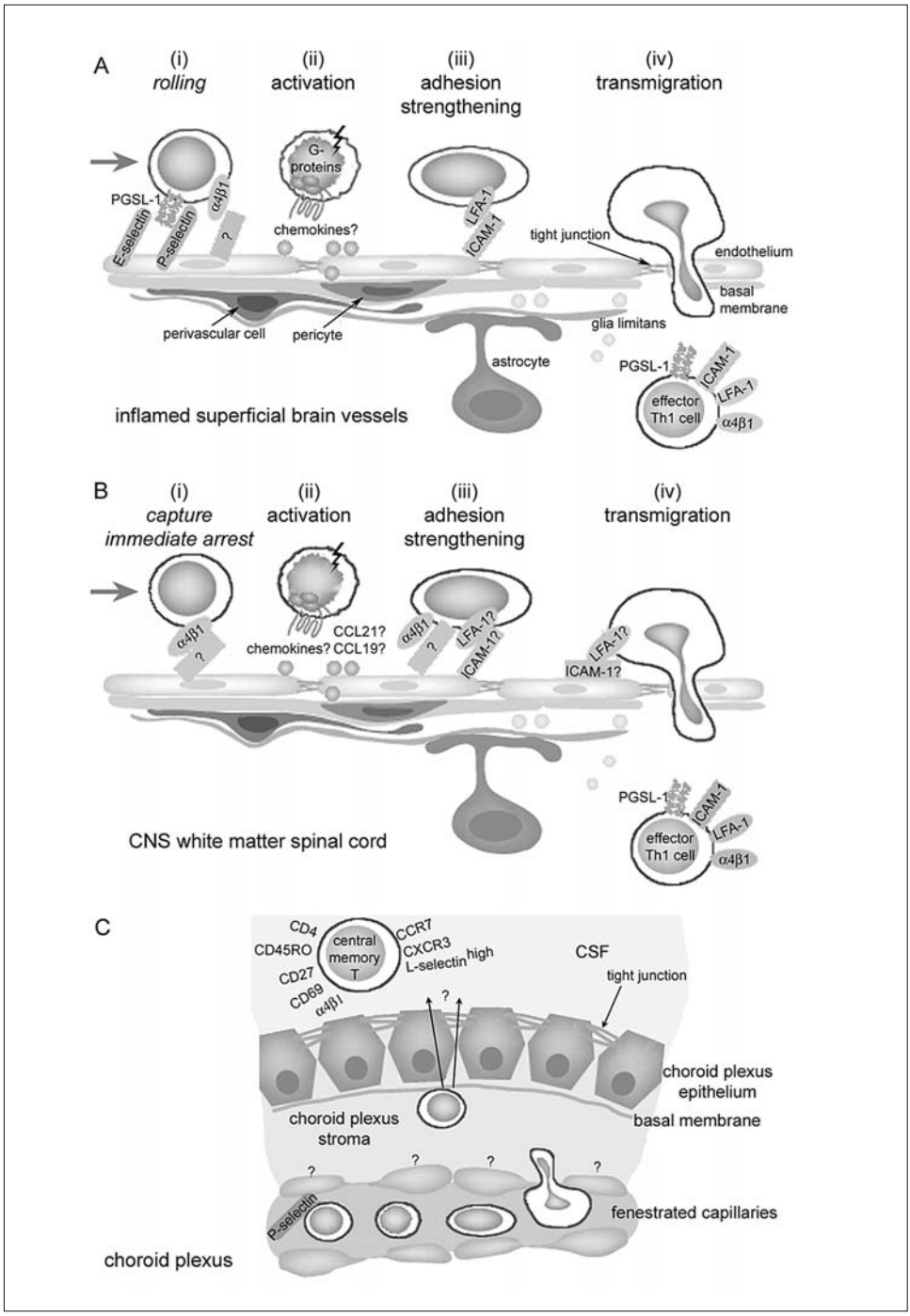


Figure 1
The CNS compartments and blood-CNS barriers
Lymphocytes enter the brain or spinal cord parenchyma by crossing the BBB into the perivascular spaces. Via postcapillary venules at the pial surface and the Virchow-Robin perivascular spaces, lymphocytes extravasate into the subarachnoid space and CSF. At the CP, lymphocytes may enter the CSF-filled ventricles by passing the fenestrated capillaries in the CP stroma and the CP epithelium. Insets a, b and c are depicted in more detail in Figure 2 (adapted from [2]).

Similar to other circumventricular organs (characterized by absence of the BBB), fenestration and gap junctions exist between the vascular endothelial cells at the CP (Fig. 2C). The actual blood-CSF barrier is, therefore, at the level of the epithelial cells and primarily created by the TJs between CP epithelial cells.

Mechanisms involved in crossing the vascular endothelium

Crossing vascular endothelium is a multi-step process supported by experimental evidence from studies on peripheral vasculature [12]. Although different in details,


A
(i)
rolling
(ii)
activation
(iii)
adhesion
strengthening
(iv)
transmigration
PGSL-1
E-selectin
P-selectin
α4β1
?
G-
proteins
chemokines?
LFA-1
ICAM-1
tight junction
endothelium
basal
membrane
glia limitans
perivascular cell
pericyte
astrocyte
PGSL-1
ICAM-1
LFA-1
α4β1
effector
Th1 cell
inflamed superficial brain vessels
B
(i)
capture
immediate arrest
(ii)
activation
(iii)
adhesion
strengthening
(iv)
transmigration
α4β1
?
CCL21?
chemokines? CCL19?
α4β1
?
LFA-1?
ICAM-1?
LFA-1?
ICAM-1?
PGSL-1
ICAM-1
LFA-1
α4β1
effector
Th1 cell
CNS white matter spinal cord
C
CD4
CD45RO
CD27
CD69
α4β1
central
memory
T
CCR7
CXCR3
L-selectin high
CSF
tight junction
?
choroid plexus
epithelium
basal membrane
choroid plexus
stroma
?
?
?
?
?
P-selectin
fenestrated capillaries
choroid plexus

the basic principles of crossing vascular endothelium in the CNS are similar and thus include the following steps: tethering and rolling, activation and tight adhesion of leukocytes to the endothelium and finally diapedesis (Fig. 2A, B). Recent applications in neuroimmunology of techniques such as intravital microscopy (IVM) using a cranial or spinal window or through the intact skull, have made it possible to visualize the interactions of labeled lymphocytes with the cerebrovascular endothelium, and study the different steps in more detail *in vivo*. Furthermore, the importance of specific molecules in each step of the extravasation process has been explored by antibody-inhibition studies and experiments using knockout mice.

Tethering and rolling: selectins

IVM studies using specific antibodies demonstrated that tethering and rolling of lymphocytes in cerebral vessels is mediated by platelet (P)- and endothelial (E)-selectins expressed on the activated endothelium and their carbohydrate ligands, which decorate the P-selectin glycoprotein ligand-1 (PGSL-1) scaffold on lymphocytes. In addition, murine lymphocytes can roll *via* interactions of α_4-integrins with endothelial VCAM-1. Interestingly, injected fluorescence-labeled encephalitogenic and activated T lymphoblasts were observed by IVM to cross the microvessels with-

Figure 2
Cellular and molecular players in the multi-step recruitment of T lymphocytes across the blood-CNS barriers. (A) For the superficial vessels of inflamed brain, E- and-P-selectin, PSGL-1 and α_4-integrin are involved in lymphocyte tethering and rolling. G protein-dependent activation of LFA-1 on T lymphocytes, probably by chemokines (yet to be identified), leads to their firm adhesion on endothelial ICAM-1. Lymphocytes migrate transcellularly through the BBB endothelium, leaving TJs intact. In EAE, the inflammatory lymphocytes present in brain (and spinal cord) parenchyma are Th1 effector memory cells with a characteristic surface-marker phenotype. (B) In the spinal cord white matter, T lymphocytes arrest immediately through α_4-integrin. G protein-dependent increase in α_4-integrin avidity on the T lymphocytes is required for firm adhesion to endothelial counter-receptors. LFA-1 supports T lymphocyte diapedesis, adjacent to TJs. (C) Molecular mechanisms in lymphocyte transit across fenestrated CP microvessels, and subsequent migration across the CPE into the CSF are relatively unknown, although α_4-integrin is required. Endothelial P-selectin mediates T lymphocyte recruitment into the CP stroma. Pathways of T lymphocyte traversal across CP endothelial and epithelial barriers are equally mysterious. T lymphocytes in the CSF, both of healthy individuals and MS patients, are predominantly central-memory $CD4^+$ T lymphocytes, about half of which express the recent activation marker CD69 (adapted from [2]).

out rolling in the spinal cord [13]. Instead, these cells were captured immediately and adhered tightly to the endothelium in an α_4-integrin-dependent fashion (Fig. 2B).

Activation: chemokines

Canonically, activation of rolling leukocytes and strong adhesion to the endothelium is mediated by chemokines. Chemokines are released into the bloodstream or they are, in association with glycosaminglycans on endothelial cells, presented to leukocytes in the microvessel [14]. Specific binding sites for the chemokine CCL2 on the abluminal side of human brain microvessel *in vitro*, and the functional importance of CCR2 (on microvascular, not leukocytic elements) in transmigration across murine cerebrovascular microvessels *in vitro*, indicate a possible specific mechanism for transportation of chemokines to the lumen [15, 16], similar to CXCL8 in the skin [17]. Nevertheless, the mechanism of chemokine translocation across endothelium in the CNS *in vivo* remains largely unexplored. Chemokines activate leukocytes after binding to specific – pertussis toxin-sensitive – $G_{\alpha i}$ protein-coupled chemokine receptors (GPCRs) expressed on the leukocyte cell surface. Activated T cells undergo programmed expression of cell surface molecules including chemokine receptors [18] *in vivo*, enabling them to sense chemokine concentrations and recognize sites for extravasation. It is clear from IVM studies that events during extravasation are dependent on pertussis toxin-sensitive signaling [13, 19]. Contingent on the experimental design and vascular bed, these events may include firm adhesion, strengthening of adhesion, arrest or transmigration. Despite heroic efforts, unequivocal assignment of such functions to individual chemokines, for lymphocyte entry into the CNS, has not occurred. In various neuropathologies, expresssion of chemokines is induced in glial cells, endothelial cells, perivascular cells and neurons [20]. Thus, many potential sources of chemokines are available within the CNS.

Adhesion

Stimulation of leukocytes by chemokines or other GPCR-activating molecules induces activation of integrin molecules like leukocyte function-associated molecule-1 (LFA-1) and α_4 integrins. This is accompanied by an increase in the affinity for their endothelial ligands: intercellular cell adhesion molecule-1 (ICAM-1) and vascular cellular adhesion molecule (VCAM), respectively. These interactions are necessary for tight adhesion and subsequent diapedesis [12, 21]. The tissue-specific display of adhesion molecules and chemokines by vascular endothelial cells provides an excellent mechanism for targeting different leukocyte populations to different organs [12]. It should be noted that there remains uncertainty about the human cerebrovascular ligand for $\alpha_4\beta_1$ integrin. This ligand is likely to be VCAM-1 in

rodents, but detection of VCAM-1 in human CNS has not been consistent, and alternatives, such as the CS1 domain on fibronectin, need also to be considered.

Diapedesis

There are two potential routes, paracellular and transcellular, by which lymphocytes might cross the BBB. Both have been reported for BBB diapedesis. The first entails of lymphocyte passage between adjacent endothelial cells, crossing the integrins and molecules of the aherens/TJ complex [12]. The transcellular pathway involves migration of cells through the endothelial cell body, leaving the TJs intact [22]. Although both routes seem to be applicable in peripheral tissues, *in vitro* and *in vivo* studies on the BBB have demonstrated that lymphocytes cross this endothelium by a transcellular pathway [23].

Lymphocytes trafficking into the healthy CNS

T lymphocytes in healthy CNS parenchyma and CSF

Initially, tracing studies showed that a limited number of encephalitogenic T cell blasts migrate across the BBB into the non-inflamed CNS. In contrast, resting T cells failed to enter the CNS, indicating that the activated state is a prerequisite [24, 25]. However, IVM studies have reported that non-activated brain endothelium does not support lymphocyte interaction, irrespective of activation state and, although lymphocytes are detected in the meninges and CP, they remain absent in the parenchyma 2 h after injection [26]. Moreover, activation of endothelium and subsequent up-regulation of selectins and adhesion molecules, by proinflammatory cytokines such as TNF-α, appears to be necessary for lymphocytes to cross [19]. The contradiction is probably due to experimental approach: Injection of T lymphoblast possibly activated and preconditioned the microvascular endothelium and, therefore, altered barrier function. After passing the BBB these cells reside in perivascular spaces and, for persistence, they need to encounter cognate antigens [27], which are most likely presented by dendritic cell (DC)-like macrophages present in the same space [28].

T lymphocytes in the CSF

Normally, absolute numbers of T lymphocytes are higher in murine CP when compared to brain tissue. Moreover, relative increases in T cells after peripheral immune activation are many times higher than in the rest of the brain [29], suggesting pref-

erential T cell migration to the CP, from which they enter the CSF. Entry of murine T lymphoblasts into the meninges and CP is P-selectin dependent, as antibody treatment or P-selectin-knockout mice show a reduced number of lymphoblasts in these CNS compartments [26]. Yet, the presence of P-selectin on meningeal or CP endothelial cells has not been demonstrated unambiguously by immunohistochemistry, possibly due to expression below detection level [26, 30, 31].

Healthy human CSF contains approximately 150 000 cells, of which more than 80% (compared to <5 % in blood) are $CD4^+CD45RO^+CD27^+CXCR3^+/CCR7^+/L\text{-}selectin^{hi}$ central-memory T lymphocytes. About 50% percent of these cells are $CD69^+$ (as contrasted with <5% in peripheral blood), indicating selective accumulation of recently activated cells in the lumbar CSF. Consistent with the finding that P-selectin is involved in lymphocyte entry into the meninges and CP in mice, is the observation that P-selectin immunostaining is localized in stromal veins of CP and in the bridging meningeal veins in brains of human individuals who died without neurological disease [32]. Although the exact migration mechanisms remain to be determined, these cumulative data suggest that $CD4^+$ central memory T lymphocytes preferentially enter the CNS across the CP. Direct evidence supporting this hypothesis came from demonstrating that the cellular composition of ventricular and lumbar CSF in patients without CNS inflammation is similar, containing primarily $CD4^+$ central-memory T lymphocytes [33]. Moreover, these cells re-enter the bloodstream or lymphoid organs, and are replaced by newly immigrating lymphocytes about twice a day [34], indicating there is a continuous flow of lymphocytes with different specificities, making them good candidates for executing CNS immunosurveillance [2, 35].

Under physiological conditions the number of extravasated lymphoblasts in the CNS is small (estimated to be 10^5 per 24 h at maximum), and it is very unlikely that they would encounter cognate antigen in the perivascular spaces containing single DCs [28]. However, it is not unlikely that this represents the mechanism by which inflammation in adoptive transfer EAE (AT-EAE) is initiated [2], since large numbers of cells are injected and a reasonable chance for encountering highly abundant self antigens presented by perivascular DCs is present [36]. T lymphocytes can induce neuroinflammatory disease without the presence of lymphoid tissue [28], and perivascular DCs are responsible for re-activation and retention of neuroantigen-specific T cells in the CNS [36, 37]. It is thus clear that leukocyte trafficking mechanisms during immunosurveillance (into the CSF) and disease/host defense (into the parenchyma) are different.

Lymphocyte trafficking into the inflamed CNS

Massive infiltration of leukocytes into the CNS is observed during neurodegenerative and neuroinflammatory conditions. This is associated with increased expression

of adhesion molecules and chemokines [38]. Despite a leaky BBB, T cell recruitment remains tightly controlled during inflammation, as evidenced by expression of a specific adhesion molecule repertoire on infiltrating lymphocytes, distinct from lymphocytes infiltrating other organs [39].

Tethering and rolling during inflammation

Tethering and rolling is observed with IVM in inflamed superficial brain and meningeal microvessels. IVM through the intact skull demonstrated that activated brain endothelium expresses E- and P-selectins at the luminal side of venules, but not arteries [19]. Interestingly, differential preference for molecules used to roll was observed for $CD8^+$ (P-selectin) and $CD4^+$ T (α_4-integrin) lymphocytes from MS patients when injected into inflamed murine vessels [40]. Both α_4-integrin and PGSL-1 are involved in rolling during EAE [41], and lymphocyte rolling in inflamed superficial brain vessels is mediated by E- and P-selectin [19].

EAE displays inflammation primarily localized in the spinal cord and here, as mentioned previously, lymphocytes are captured immediately. Accordingly, L-selectin is not involved in the development of EAE [42], and PGSL-$1^{-/-}$ mice or PGSL-1 antibody-treated mice do not differ in developing EAE [43, 44], indicating that selectin mediated rolling is not required. Instead, α_4-integrin and CD44 seem to play a more important role in EAE [42] (Fig. 2B, C).

Chemokine-mediated activation during inflammation

Chemokine-mediated signaling leading to integrin activation is required for firm arrest of lymphocytes in CNS microvessels [13, 19]. Numerous chemokines (or functionally equivalent GPCR agonists) are produced in inflamed CNS tissue and activated lymphocytes express various chemokine receptors. EAE studies focusing on CCL2 and its receptors CCR1 and CCR2 showed that mice lacking CCR1 or CCR2 are relatively resistant to active-immunization EAE, mainly due to impaired monocyte recruitment as $CCR2^{-/-}$ T cells still mediate AT-EAE [45]. Antibody-inhibition and IVM showed CCL2 and CCL5 to be involved in leukocyte adhesion during EAE [46], providing a consistent body of data regarding these receptors. Conversely, CXCL10 antibody inhibition studies in AT-EAE provided contradictory results [47, 48]. Furthermore, CXCL10-deficient mice exhibited a reduced threshold of EAE susceptibility [49]. Additionally, constitutive over-expression of astrocytic CXCL10 resulted in CNS leukocyte infiltration, primarily of neutrophils and not lymphocytes, without neurodegenerative consequences [50].

Two chemokines, CCL19 and CCL21, were reported in BBB endothelial cells during EAE [51, 52]. Although both chemokines trigger adhesion of $CCR7^+$

encephalitogenic T cells to inflamed brain vessels *in vitro* [52], their role in BBB transmigration *in vivo* is unknown. Over-expression of CCL21 but not CCL19 in murine CNS resulted in development of neurological disease associated with leukocytic infiltrates consisting primarily of neutrophils and eosinophils, but not lymphocytes [53]. Further, immunohistochemical analysis of human MS tissue has failed to identify CCL19 and CCL21 in lesional vasculature [54]. Although it is regarded as axiomatic that chemokines should play a role in immune-mediated CNS inflammation by promoting lymphocyte infiltration, the specific 'players' in this scenario remain undefined.

Adhesion molecules: roles in CNS inflammation

Studies in EAE consistently demonstrated up-regulation of endothelial adhesion molecules ICAM-1 and VCAM-1 [55, 56]. Ligands for these adhesion molecules, LFA-1 and $\alpha_4\beta_1$-integrin, respectively, were identified on perivascular inflammatory cells surrounding ICAM-1$^+$ and VCAM-1$^+$ murine vessels. Ultrasound using targeted microparticles demonstrated ICAM-1 and VCAM-1 in the BBB of rats with AT-EAE. Strong ICAM-1 signals were observed in periventricular regions, the brainstem, cerebellum and spinal cord, whereas VCAM-1 expression was of lower intensity and confined to major sites of inflammation [57]. Findings using human tissue have been inconsistent, with one study showing vessel-associated VCAM expression [58], while others detected VCAM expression on activated microglia [32, 59]. Similarly, contradicting results were reported for mucosal addressin cell adhesion molecule-1 (MAdCAM-1) in BBB endothelium during EAE [55, 60].

Antibody-inhibition studies [56, 61] and (frozen section) adhesion assays [55, 62] clearly implicated $\alpha_4\beta_1$-VCAM-1 and probably also LFA-1-ICAM-1 interactions during EAE. The involvement of $\alpha_4\beta_7$-MAdCAM-1 in EAE is controversial since $\alpha_4\beta_7$ antibodies do not [61], while MAdCAM-1 antibodies do [63], inhibit EAE, even though MAdCAM-1 is not detected on CNS endothelium in C57BL/6 mice. Moreover, β_7-integrin$^{-/-}$ mice exhibit mild EAE [64].

In clinical MS trials, anti-α_4 integrin antibodies were very successful in reducing disease activity [65]. Unfortunately, ongoing trials were recently suspended, due to an increased risk of developing progressive multifocal leukoencephalopathy [2, 66].

Due to contradictory results [67–70], the contribution of LFA-1-ICAM-1 in leukocyte recruitment during EAE remains to be elucidated. Nonetheless, *in vitro* studies demonstrated LFA-1 and ICAM-1 to be crucial in lymphocyte-cerebrovascular endothelial interactions and migration across brain endothelium [71–73]. Moreover, ICAM-1 is consistently found to be up-regulated on inflamed vessels in MS lesions and essentially all infiltrated leukocytes here are LFA-1$^+$ [74].

Inflamed CP epithelium (CPE) expresses ICAM-1 and VCAM-1 [75], which mediate adhesion of inflammatory cells [31]. In EAE, up-regulation of VCAM-1 and

ICAM-1 mRNA and protein and *de novo* expression of MAdCAM-1 was reported on the apical surface of CPE, but not on fenestrated endothelial cells [76]. Extending the proposed immune functions of the CP [2], DCs are recruited across the CPE during EAE [77].

Diapedesis during inflammation

LFA-1 and ICAM-1 were recently shown to be involved in transendothelial migration of leukocytes *in vitro*. Although TJs appear to remain intact, the role of junctional molecules like platelet-endothelial cell adhesion molecule-1 (PECAM-1) and JAMs need to be addressed as PECAM-1$^{-/-}$ mice have larger CNS infiltrates and prolonged exaggerated BBB permeability during EAE [78]. Conflicting results have been reported on the involvement of JAM-A in leukocyte migration across CNS endothelium [79, 80].

Besides, CD99, an unique highly O-glycosylated protein expressed on leukocytes and in endothelial cell-cell contacts [81] was found to be important in encephalitogenic T cell migration across endothelial cells *in vitro*. Since CD99 antibodies inhibit this migration, involvement in BBB diapedesis *in vivo* is plausible [82].

Conclusion

Lymphocyte migration to the CNS is a tightly regulated process, which involves many cellular signaling cascades and molecules. Under normal conditions, lymphocyte migration to the CNS is limited and restricted to the perivascular spaces and CSF, but is thought to be important for CNS immunosurveillance. Here, the CP is most likely the "port of entry" for CD4^{+} central-memory T cells. Under pathological conditions, traffic signals are altered and expression of many adhesion molecules and chemokines permit lymphocytes to enter the CNS parenchyma where they need interaction with APCs to persist. The specific molecular mechanisms differ, depending on CNS site and stimuli, and need further exploration for better understanding and novel treatments of neuroinflammation.

References

1 Medawar PB (1948) Immunity to homologous grafted skin. III. The fate of skin homografts transplanted to the brain, to subcutaneous tissue and to anterior chamber of the eye. *Br J Exp Pathol* 29: 58–69

2 Engelhardt B, Ransohoff RM (2005) The ins and outs of T-lymphocyte trafficking to the CNS: anatomical sites and molecular mechanisms. *Trends Immunol* 26: 485–495

3 Ransohoff RM, Kivisakk P, Kidd G (2003) Three or more routes for leukocyte migration into the central nervous system. *Nat Rev Immunol* 3: 569–581
4 Hawkins BT, Davis TP (2005) The blood-brain barrier/neurovascular unit in health and disease. *Pharmacol Rev* 57: 173–185
5 Kniesel U, Wolburg H (2000) Tight junctions of the blood-brain barrier. *Cell Mol Neurobiol* 20: 57–76
6 Allt G, Lawrenson JG (1997) Is the pial microvessel a good model for blood-brain barrier studies? *Brain Res Brain Res Rev* 24: 67–76
7 Barkalow FJ, Goodman MJ, Gerritsen ME, Mayadas TN (1996) Brain endothelium lack one of two pathways of P-selectin-mediated neutrophil adhesion. *Blood* 88: 4585–4593
8 Yong T, Zheng MQ, Linthicum DS (1997) Nicotine induces leukocyte rolling and adhesion in the cerebral microcirculation of the mouse. *J Neuroimmunol* 80: 158–164
9 Witt KA, Mark KS, Hom S, Davis TP (2003) Effects of hypoxia-reoxygenation on rat blood-brain barrier permeability and tight junctional protein expression. *Am J Physiol Heart Circ Physiol* 285: H2820–H2831
10 Minagar A, Alexander JS (2003) Blood-brain barrier disruption in multiple sclerosis. *Mult Scler* 9: 540–549
11 Minagar A, Shapshak P, Fujimura R, Ownby R, Heyes M, Eisdorfer C (2002) The role of macrophage/microglia and astrocytes in the pathogenesis of three neurologic disorders: HIV-associated dementia, Alzheimer disease, and multiple sclerosis. *J Neurol Sci* 202: 13–23
12 Butcher EC, Williams M, Youngman K, Rott L, Briskin M (1999) Lymphocyte trafficking and regional immunity. *Adv Immunol* 72: 209–253
13 Vajkoczy P, Laschinger M, Engelhardt B (2001) Alpha4-integrin-VCAM-1 binding mediates G protein-independent capture of encephalitogenic T cell blasts to CNS white matter microvessels. *J Clin Invest* 108: 557–565
14 Proudfoot AE, Handel TM, Johnson Z, Lau EK, LiWang P, Clark-Lewis I, Borlat F, Wells TN, Kosco-Vilbois MH (2003) Glycosaminoglycan binding and oligomerization are essential for the *in vivo* activity of certain chemokines. *Proc Natl Acad Sci USA* 100: 1885–1890
15 Andjelkovic AV, Spencer DD, Pachter JS (1999) Visualization of chemokine binding sites on human brain microvessels. *J Cell Biol* 145: 403–412
16 Dzenko KA, Song L, Ge S, Kuziel WA, Pachter JS (2005) CCR2 expression by brain microvascular endothelial cells is critical for macrophage transendothelial migration in response to CCL2. *Microvasc Res* 70: 53–64
17 Middleton J, Neil S, Wintle J, Clark-Lewis I, Moore H, Lam C, Auer M, Hub E, Rot A (1997) Transcytosis and surface presentation of IL-8 by venular endothelial cells. *Cell* 91: 385–395
18 Flugel A, Berkowicz T, Ritter T, Labeur M, Jenne DE, Li Z, Ellwart JW, Willem M, Lassmann H, Wekerle H (2001) Migratory activity and functional changes of green fluores-

cent effector cells before and during experimental autoimmune encephalomyelitis. *Immunity* 14: 547–560

19 Piccio L, Rossi B, Scarpini E, Laudanna C, Giagulli C, Issekutz AC, Vestweber D, Butcher EC, Constantin G (2002) Molecular mechanisms involved in lymphocyte recruitment in inflamed brain microvessels: critical roles for P-selectin glycoprotein ligand-1 and heterotrimeric G(i)-linked receptors. *J Immunol* 168: 1940–1949

20 Biber K, Zuurman MW, Dijkstra IM, Boddeke HW (2002) Chemokines in the brain: neuroimmunology and beyond. *Curr Opin Pharmacol* 2: 63–68

21 Johnson-Leger C, Imhof BA (2003) Forging the endothelium during inflammation: pushing at a half-open door? *Cell Tissue Res* 314: 93–105

22 Engelhardt B, Wolburg H (2004) Mini-review: Transendothelial migration of leukocytes: through the front door or around the side of the house? *Eur J Immunol* 34: 2955–2963

23 Wolburg H, Wolburg-Buchholz K, Engelhardt B (2005) Diapedesis of mononuclear cells across cerebral venules during experimental autoimmune encephalomyelitis leaves tight junctions intact. *Acta Neuropathol (Berl)* 109: 181–190

24 Wekerle H, Linington C, Lassmann H, Meyermann R (1986) Cellular immune reactivity within the CNS. *Trends Neurosci* 9: 271–277

25 Hickey WF (1991) Migration of hematogenous cells through the blood-brain barrier and the initiation of CNS inflammation. *Brain Pathol* 1: 97–105

26 Carrithers MD, Visintin I, Kang SJ, Janeway CA Jr (2000) Differential adhesion molecule requirements for immune surveillance and inflammatory recruitment. *Brain* 123: 1092–1101

27 Cross AH, Cannella B, Brosnan CF, Raine CS (1990) Homing to central nervous system vasculature by antigen-specific lymphocytes. I. Localization of ^{14}C-labeled cells during acute, chronic, and relapsing experimental allergic encephalomyelitis. *Lab Invest* 63: 162–170

28 Greter M, Heppner FL, Lemos MP, Odermatt BM, Goebels N, Laufer T, Noelle RJ, Becher B (2005) Dendritic cells permit immune invasion of the CNS in an animal model of multiple sclerosis. *Nat Med* 11: 328–334

29 Petito CK, Adkins B (2005) Choroid plexus selectively accumulates T-lymphocytes in normal controls and after peripheral immune activation. *J Neuroimmunol* 162: 19–27

30 Engelhardt B, Vestweber D, Hallmann R, Schulz M (1997) E- and P-selectin are not involved in the recruitment of inflammatory cells across the blood-brain barrier in experimental autoimmune encephalomyelitis. *Blood* 90: 4459–4472

31 Steffen BJ, Breier G, Butcher EC, Schulz M, Engelhardt B (1996) ICAM-1, VCAM-1, and MAdCAM-1 are expressed on choroid plexus epithelium but not endothelium and mediate binding of lymphocytes *in vitro*. *Am J Pathol* 148: 1819–1838

32 Kivisakk P, Mahad DJ, Callahan MK, Trebst C, Tucky B, Wei T, Wu L, Baekkevold ES, Lassmann H, Staugaitis SM et al (2003) Human cerebrospinal fluid central memory CD4$^+$ T cells: evidence for trafficking through choroid plexus and meninges via P-selectin. *Proc Natl Acad Sci USA* 100: 8389–8394

33 Provencio JJ, Kivisakk P, Tucky BH, Luciano MG, Ransohoff RM (2005) Comparison of ventricular and lumbar cerebrospinal fluid T cells in non-inflammatory neurological disorder (NIND) patients. *J Neuroimmunol* 163: 179–184
34 Hafler DA, Fox DA, Manning ME, Schlossman SF, Reinherz EL, Weiner HL (1985) *In vivo* activated T lymphocytes in the peripheral blood and cerebrospinal fluid of patients with multiple sclerosis. *N Engl J Med* 312: 1405–1411
35 Hickey WF (2001) Basic principles of immunological surveillance of the normal central nervous system. *Glia* 36: 118–124
36 McMahon EJ, Bailey SL, Castenada CV, Waldner H, Miller SD (2005) Epitope spreading initiates in the CNS in two mouse models of multiple sclerosis. *Nat Med* 11: 335–339
37 Hickey WF, Kimura H (1988) Perivascular microglial cells of the CNS are bone marrow-derived and present antigen *in vivo*. *Science* 239: 290–292
38 Greenwood J, Etienne-Manneville S, Adamson P, Couraud PO (2002) Lymphocyte migration into the central nervous system: implication of ICAM-1 signalling at the blood-brain barrier. *Vascul Pharmacol* 38: 315–322
39 Engelhardt B, Martin-Simonet MT, Rott LS, Butcher EC, Michie SA (1998) Adhesion molecule phenotype of T lymphocytes in inflamed CNS. *J Neuroimmunol* 84: 92–104
40 Battistini L, Piccio L, Rossi B, Bach S, Galgani S, Gasperini C, Ottoboni L, Ciabini D, Caramia MD, Bernardi G et al (2003) $CD8^+$ T cells from patients with acute multiple sclerosis display selective increase of adhesiveness in brain venules: a critical role for P-selectin glycoprotein ligand-1. *Blood* 101: 4775–4782
41 Kerfoot SM, Kubes P (2002) Overlapping roles of P-selectin and alpha 4 integrin to recruit leukocytes to the central nervous system in experimental autoimmune encephalomyelitis. *J Immunol* 169: 1000–1006
42 Brocke S, Piercy C, Steinman L, Weissman IL, Veromaa T (1999) Antibodies to CD44 and integrin alpha4, but not L-selectin, prevent central nervous system inflammation and experimental encephalomyelitis by blocking secondary leukocyte recruitment. *Proc Natl Acad Sci USA* 96: 6896–6901
43 Osmers I, Bullard DC, Barnum SR (2005) PSGL-1 is not required for development of experimental autoimmune encephalomyelitis. *J Neuroimmunol* 166: 193–196
44 Engelhardt B, Kempe B, Merfeld-Clauss S, Laschinger M, Furie B, Wild MK, Vestweber D (2005) P-selectin glycoprotein ligand 1 is not required for the development of experimental autoimmune encephalomyelitis in SJL and C57BL/6 mice. *J Immunol* 175: 1267–1275
45 Fife BT, Huffnagle GB, Kuziel WA, Karpus WJ (2000) CC chemokine receptor 2 is critical for induction of experimental autoimmune encephalomyelitis. *J Exp Med* 192: 899–905
46 dos Santos AC, Barsante MM, Esteves Arantes RM, Bernard CC, Teixeira MM, Carvalho-Tavares J (2005) CCL2 and CCL5 mediate leukocyte adhesion in experimental autoimmune encephalomyelitis – an intravital microscopy study. *J Neuroimmunol* 162: 122–129

47 Fife BT, Kennedy KJ, Paniagua MC, Lukacs NW, Kunkel SL, Luster AD, Karpus WJ (2001) CXCL10 (IFN-gamma-inducible protein-10) control of encephalitogenic $CD4^+$ T cell accumulation in the central nervous system during experimental autoimmune encephalomyelitis. *J Immunol* 166: 7617–24

48 Narumi S, Kaburaki T, Yoneyama H, Iwamura H, Kobayashi Y, Matsushima K (2002) Neutralization of IFN-inducible protein 10/CXCL10 exacerbates experimental autoimmune encephalomyelitis. *Eur J Immunol* 32: 1784–1791

49 Klein RS, Izikson L, Means T, Gibson HD, Lin E, Sobel RA, Weiner HL, Luster AD (2004) IFN-inducible protein 10/CXC chemokine ligand 10-independent induction of experimental autoimmune encephalomyelitis. *J Immunol* 172: 550–559

50 Boztug K, Carson MJ, Pham-Mitchell N, Asensio VC, DeMartino J, Campbell IL (2002) Leukocyte infiltration, but not neurodegeneration, in the CNS of transgenic mice with astrocyte production of the CXC chemokine ligand 10. *J Immunol* 169: 1505–1515

51 Columba-Cabezas S, Serafini B, Ambrosini E, Aloisi F (2003) Lymphoid chemokines CCL19 and CCL21 are expressed in the central nervous system during experimental autoimmune encephalomyelitis: implications for the maintenance of chronic neuroinflammation. *Brain Pathol* 13: 38–51

52 Alt C, Laschinger M, Engelhardt B (2002) Functional expression of the lymphoid chemokines CCL19 (ELC) and CCL 21 (SLC) at the blood-brain barrier suggests their involvement in G-protein-dependent lymphocyte recruitment into the central nervous system during experimental autoimmune encephalomyelitis. *Eur J Immunol* 32: 2133–2144

53 Chen SC, Leach MW, Chen Y, Cai XY, Sullivan L, Wiekowski M, Dovey-Hartman BJ, Zlotnik A, Lira SA (2002) Central nervous system inflammation and neurological disease in transgenic mice expressing the CC chemokine CCL21 in oligodendrocytes. *J Immunol* 168: 1009–1017

54 Kivisakk P, Mahad DJ, Callahan MK, Sikora K, Trebst C, Tucky B, Wujek J, Ravid R, Staugaitis SM, Lassmann H et al (2004) Expression of CCR7 in multiple sclerosis: implications for CNS immunity. *Ann Neurol 55*: 627–638

55 Steffen BJ, Butcher EC, Engelhardt B (1994) Evidence for involvement of ICAM-1 and VCAM-1 in lymphocyte interaction with endothelium in experimental autoimmune encephalomyelitis in the central nervous system in the SJL/J mouse. *Am J Pathol* 145: 189–201

56 Baron JL, Madri JA, Ruddle NH, Hashim G, Janeway CA Jr (1993) Surface expression of alpha 4 integrin by CD4 T cells is required for their entry into brain parenchyma. *J Exp Med* 177: 57–68

57 Reinhardt M, Hauff P, Linker RA, Briel A, Gold R, Rieckmann P, Becker G, Toyka KV, Maurer M, Schirner M (2005) Ultrasound derived imaging and quantification of cell adhesion molecules in experimental autoimmune encephalomyelitis (EAE) by sensitive particle acoustic quantification (SPAQ). *Neuroimage* 27: 267–278

58 Cannella B, Raine CS (1995) The adhesion molecule and cytokine profile of multiple sclerosis lesions. *Ann Neurol* 37: 424–435

59 Peterson JW, Bo L, Mork S, Chang A, Ransohoff RM, Trapp BD (2002) VCAM-1-positive microglia target oligodendrocytes at the border of multiple sclerosis lesions. *J Neuropathol Exp Neurol* 61: 539–546
60 O'Neill JK, Butter C, Baker D, Gschmeissner SE, Kraal G, Butcher EC, Turk JL (1991) Expression of vascular addressins and ICAM-1 by endothelial cells in the spinal cord during chronic relapsing experimental allergic encephalomyelitis in the Biozzi AB/H mouse. *Immunology* 72: 520–525
61 Engelhardt B, Laschinger M, Schulz M, Samulowitz U, Vestweber D, Hoch G (1998) The development of experimental autoimmune encephalomyelitis in the mouse requires alpha4-integrin but not alpha4beta7-integrin. *J Clin Invest* 102: 2096–2105
62 Yednock TA, Cannon C, Fritz LC, Sanchez-Madrid F, Steinman L, Karin N (1992) Prevention of experimental autoimmune encephalomyelitis by antibodies against alpha 4 beta 1 integrin. *Nature* 356: 63–66
63 Kanwar JR, Kanwar RK, Wang D, Krissansen GW (2000) Prevention of a chronic progressive form of experimental autoimmune encephalomyelitis by an antibody against mucosal addressin cell adhesion molecule-1, given early in the course of disease progression. *Immunol Cell Biol* 78: 641–645
64 Kanwar JR, Harrison JE, Wang D, Leung E, Mueller W, Wagner N, Krissansen GW (2000) Beta7 integrins contribute to demyelinating disease of the central nervous system. *J Neuroimmunol* 103: 146–152
65 Miller DH, Khan OA, Sheremata WA, Blumhardt LD, Rice GP, Libonati MA, Willmer-Hulme AJ, Dalton CM, Miszkiel KA, O'Connor PW (2003) A controlled trial of natalizumab for relapsing multiple sclerosis. *N Engl J Med* 348: 15–23
66 Ransohoff RM (2005) Natalizumab and PML. *Nat Neurosci* 8: 1275
67 Cannella B, Cross AH, Raine CS (1993) Anti-adhesion molecule therapy in experimental autoimmune encephalomyelitis. *J Neuroimmunol* 46: 43–55
68 Welsh CT, Rose JW, Hill KE, Townsend JJ (1993) Augmentation of adoptively transferred experimental allergic encephalomyelitis by administration of a monoclonal antibody specific for LFA-1 alpha. *J Neuroimmunol* 43: 161–167
69 Archelos JJ, Jung S, Maurer M, Schmied M, Lassmann H, Tamatani T, Miyasaka M, Toyka KV, Hartung HP (1993) Inhibition of experimental autoimmune encephalomyelitis by an antibody to the intercellular adhesion molecule ICAM-1. *Ann Neurol* 34: 145–154
70 Willenborg DO, Simmons RD, Tamatani T, Miyasaka M (1993) ICAM-1-dependent pathway is not critically involved in the inflammatory process of autoimmune encephalomyelitis or in cytokine-induced inflammation of the central nervous system. *J Neuroimmunol* 45: 147–154
71 Adamson P, Etienne S, Couraud PO, Calder V, Greenwood J (1999) Lymphocyte migration through brain endothelial cell monolayers involves signaling through endothelial ICAM-1 via a rho-dependent pathway. *J Immunol* 162: 2964–2973
72 Lyck R, Reiss Y, Gerwin N, Greenwood J, Adamson P, Engelhardt B (2003) T-cell interaction with ICAM-1/ICAM-2 double-deficient brain endothelium *in vitro*: the cytoplas-

mic tail of endothelial ICAM-1 is necessary for transendothelial migration of T cells. *Blood* 102: 3675–3683

73 Greenwood J, Amos CL, Walters CE, Couraud PO, Lyck R, Engelhardt B, Adamson P (2003) Intracellular domain of brain endothelial intercellular adhesion molecule-1 is essential for T lymphocyte-mediated signaling and migration. *J Immunol* 171: 2099–2108

74 Bo L, Peterson JW, Mork S, Hoffman PA, Gallatin WM, Ransohoff RM, Trapp BD (1996) Distribution of immunoglobulin superfamily members ICAM-1, -2, -3, and the beta 2 integrin LFA-1 in multiple sclerosis lesions. *J Neuropathol Exp Neurol 55*: 1060–1072

75 Deckert-Schluter M, Schluter D, Hof H, Wiestler OD, Lassmann H (1994) Differential expression of ICAM-1, VCAM-1 and their ligands LFA-1, Mac-1, CD43, VLA-4, and MHC class II antigens in murine *Toxoplasma encephalitis*: a light microscopic and ultrastructural immunohistochemical study. *J Neuropathol Exp Neurol* 53: 457–468

76 Wolburg K, Gerhardt H, Schulz M, Wolburg H, Engelhardt B (1999) Ultrastructural localization of adhesion molecules in the healthy and inflamed choroid plexus of the mouse. *Cell Tissue Res* 296: 259–269

77 Serafini B, Columba-Cabezas S, Di Rosa F, Aloisi F (2000) Intracerebral recruitment and maturation of dendritic cells in the onset and progression of experimental autoimmune encephalomyelitis. *Am J Pathol* 157: 1991–2002

78 Graesser D, Solowiej A, Bruckner M, Osterweil E, Juedes A, Davis S, Ruddle NH, Engelhardt B, Madri JA (2002) Altered vascular permeability and early onset of experimental autoimmune encephalomyelitis in PECAM-1-deficient mice. *J Clin Invest* 109: 383–392

79 Del Maschio A, De Luigi A, Martin-Padura I, Brockhaus M, Bartfai T, Fruscella P, Adorini L, Martino G, Furlan R, De Simoni MG et al (1999) Leukocyte recruitment in the cerebrospinal fluid of mice with experimental meningitis is inhibited by an antibody to junctional adhesion molecule (JAM). *J Exp Med* 190: 1351–1356

80 Lechner F, Sahrbacher U, Suter T, Frei K, Brockhaus M, Koedel U, Fontana A (2000) Antibodies to the junctional adhesion molecule cause disruption of endothelial cells and do not prevent leukocyte influx into the meninges after viral or bacterial infection. *J Infect Dis* 182: 978–982

81 Schenkel AR, Mamdouh Z, Chen X, Liebman RM, Muller WA (2002) CD99 plays a major role in the migration of monocytes through endothelial junctions. *Nat Immunol* 3: 143–150

82 Bixel G, Kloep S, Butz S, Petri B, Engelhardt B, Vestweber D (2004) Mouse CD99 participates in T cell recruitment into inflamed skin. *Blood* 104: 3205–3213

Lymphocyte migration to the kidney

Takashi Wada[1], Hitoshi Yokoyama[2], Shuichi Kaneko[1] and Kouji Matsushima[3]

[1]Department of Gastroenterology and Nephrology, Graduate School of Medical Science, Kanazawa University, 13-1 Takara-machi, Kanazawa 920-8641, Japan; [2]Division of Nephrology, Kanazawa Medical University, Ishikawa, Japan; [3]Department of Molecular Preventive Medicine, School of Medicine, University of Tokyo, Tokyo, Japan

Introduction

The interactions of activated infiltrating cells and resident renal cells are actively involved in the pathogenesis of renal inflammation. The trafficking of immune competent cells from peripheral blood into the kidneys is an indispensable inflammatory event that is encountered in the early phases of most renal diseases [1]. Proinflammatory molecules, through their interactions with receptors expressed on lymphocytes and resident renal cells, are capable of inducing a number of cytokines, chemokines, adhesion molecules and growth factors, both by autocrine and/or paracrine loops, during acute and chronic phases of various renal diseases [2]. Some of these secreted molecules are not only involved in the inflammatory phase of the disease, but also contribute to the development of subsequent renal fibrosis. Here we review lymphocyte migration to the kidney, especially based on the pathophysiological roles of chemokines. Further, we discuss the intervention of chemokine/chemokine receptor systems as the particular immunotherapeutic strategies to combat progressive renal diseases.

Cell infiltration to the kidney

Infiltration of immune competent cells to the kidney from peripheral blood is a hallmark of almost any kind of renal diseases [1] (Fig. 1). The main inflammatory cells actively involved in renal diseases are neutrophils, monocytes/macrophages, and lymphocytes. Neutrophils that have infiltrated into diseased kidneys via activation of adhesion molecules induce the release of lysosomal enzymes and generation of superoxide anions to initiate inflammatory events and subsequent tissue damage [3]. Monocytes/macrophages also have a scavenging role in the clearance of non-self and/or altered-self materials, including glycated proteins and oxidized lipoproteins [4]. Macrophages exert dual effects in renal injury, i.e., damaging and protective effects. Therefore, infiltrated and activated macrophages play a crucial role in the

Lymphocyte Trafficking in Health and Disease, edited by Raffaele Badolato and Silvano Sozzani

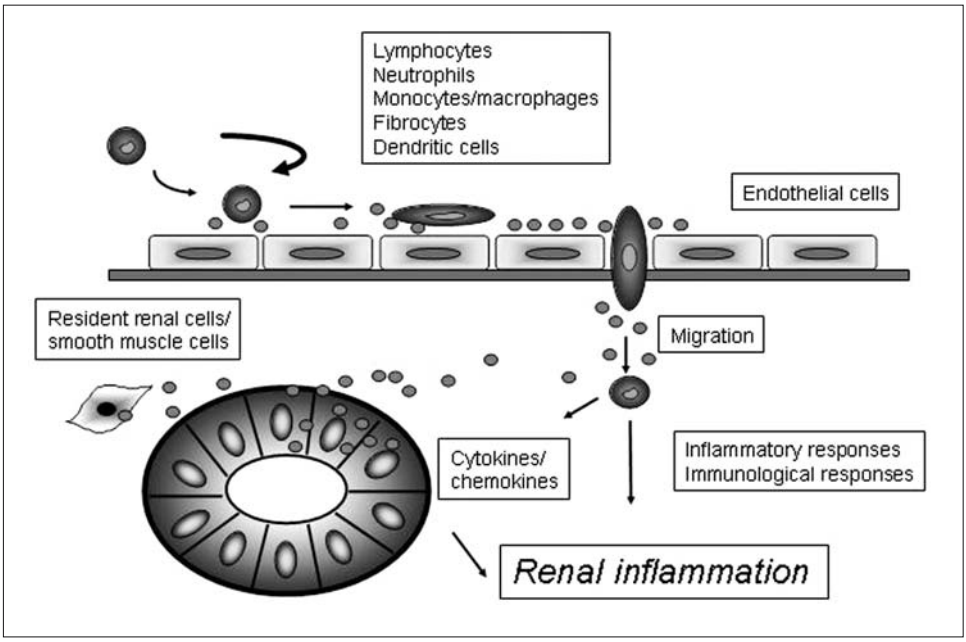


Figure 1
Leukocyte migration to the kidney and renal inflammation

pathogenesis of both inflammatory and fibrotic phases of the disease process. Macrophage colony-stimulating factor (M-CSF) is actively involved in monocyte and macrophage survival, proliferation, and chemotaxis [5]. Overexpression of M-CSF by tubular epithelial cells is closely associated with the interstitial accumulation and proliferation of macrophages, as demonstrated in experimental anti-glomerular basement membrane nephritis and unilateral urethral obstruction models [6]. A correlation between overexpression of M-CSF and accumulation of macrophages has also been demonstrated in various human and experimental diseases, including glomerulonephritis [7, 8]. Similarly, increased expression of macrophage migration inhibitory factor (MIF) has been shown to be involved in human and experimental models of tubulointerstitial injury, possibly by facilitating the interstitial accumulation of macrophages and lymphocytes [9, 10]. Infiltration of inflammatory cells including lymphocytes into kidneys exerts inflammatory responses by secreting certain proinflammatory cytokines and chemokines [11]. For instance, intrarenal M-CSF, granulocyte-macrophage colony-stimulating factor (GM-CSF) and tumor necrosis factor-α (TNF-α) were absent in T cell receptor (TCR) αβ- and CD4-deficient MRL-*Fas*^{lpr} strains, and drastically reduced in class I-deficient MRL-*Fas*^{lpr} compared with wild-type mice. In addition, the decrease in M-CSF, GM-CSF and

TNF-α was associated with a reduced kidney lymphocytic infiltrates and spontaneous autoimmune nephritis. Intrarenal *ex vivo* retroviral gene transfer of M-CSF and GM-CSF failed to elicit nephritis in these T cell-deficient MRL strains (TCR αβ, CD4, CD8/double negative) as compared with wild-type mice. Therefore, these results suggest that MRL-*Fas*^{lpr} kidney disease is driven by a T cell-dependent amplification feedback loop dependent on multiple T cell populations [11].

Interaction of resident renal cells with infiltrates

Interactions between activated infiltrates and resident renal cells are thought to play a crucial role in the pathogenesis of renal diseases from acute to chronic phases [2] (Fig. 2). Cell-cell interaction has an enormous impact on lymphocytes migration to the kidney, resulting in renal inflammation (Fig. 1). There are at least two groups of resident renal cells that actively participate in the inflammatory phase of various renal diseases; glomerular cells (mesangial cells, endothelial cells and epithelial cells), and tubulointerstitial cells (tubular epithelial cells, interstitial cells and peritubular capillary endothelial cells). These intrarenal cells are capable of proliferation, differentiation, and synthesis of proinflammatory cytokines, chemokines, and growth factors in response to various stimuli, which in turn augment inflammatory responses.

Recent studies report that bone marrow cells migrate to the kidney, suggesting a reservoir of repopulating mesangial cells during glomerular remodeling [12, 13]. Imasawa et al. [12] recently reported the potential of bone marrow-derived cells to differentiate into glomerular mesangial cells. Similarly, Ito et al. [13] reported an increased number of bone marrow-derived Thy1$^+$ cells constituting about 7–8% of glomerular cells during the remodeling phase of anti-Thy1 nephritis. Although the role of lymphocytes among these bone marrow-derived cells remains unclear, these reports are suggestive of the presence of bone marrow-derived mesangial cells in nephritis. Further studies are required to determine the pathogenic role of these marrow-derived mesangial cells in various renal diseases.

Chemokine-mediated lymphocyte migration to the kidney

It is of note that detailed mechanisms of lymphocyte recruitment and activation via chemokine/chemokine receptor systems have shed light on better understanding of the pathogenesis of renal diseases [14, 15]. Chemokines expressed on the surface of endothelial cells interact with their cognate receptors on specific infiltrates including lymphocytes, a process that triggers activation of adhesion molecules and result in firm adhesion of lymphocytes to the surface of endothelial cells. Once lymphocytes migrate to the kidney, chemokines and proinflammatory cytokines produced

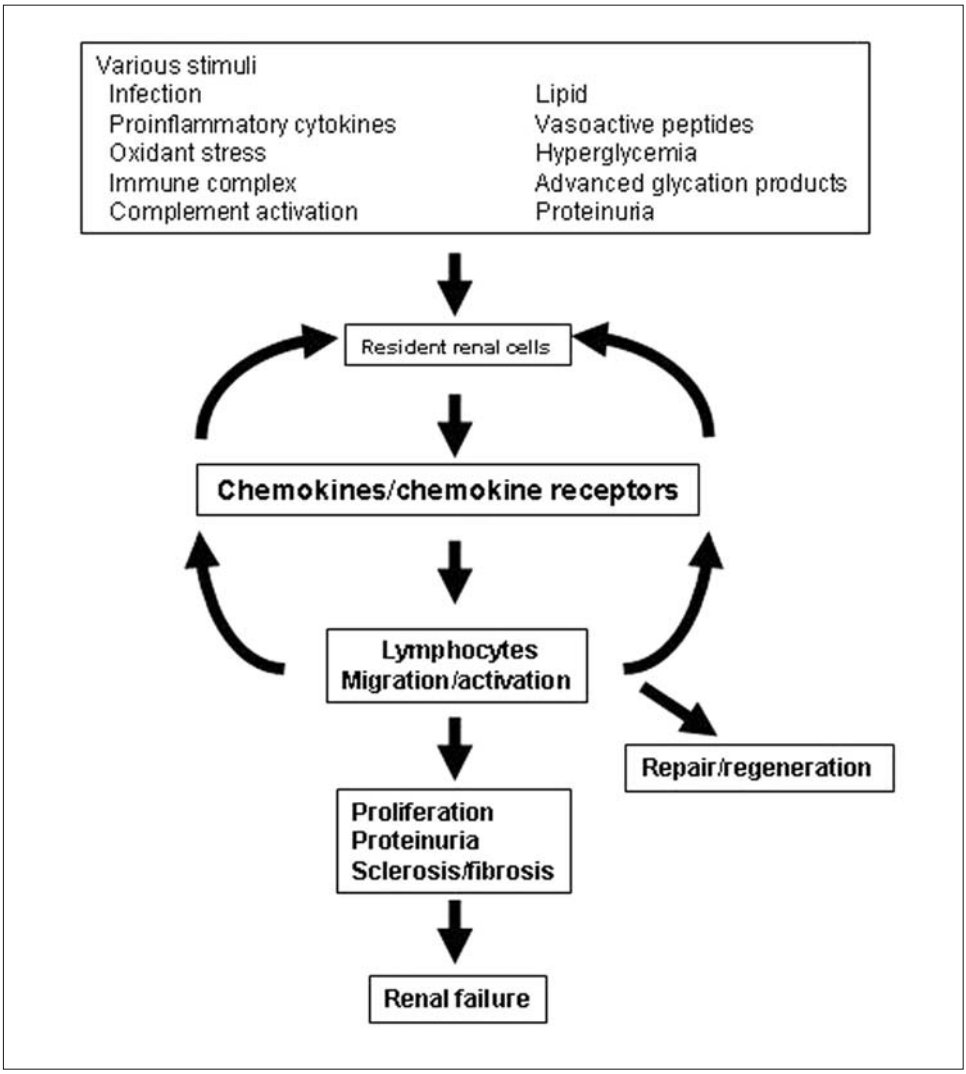


Figure 2
Interactions between activated lymphocytes and resident renal cells in the pathogenesis of renal diseases from acute phases to chronic phases

by both resident cells and infiltrated inflammatory cells exert a wide range of biological activities at the inflammatory sites. Selective expression of chemokine receptors and adhesion molecules on specific cell populations determines the specific types of infiltrating cells in inflamed kidneys.

Recent studies have documented a direct link between locally and systemically produced chemokines and the infiltration and activation of lymphocytes in the kidneys. For instance, the infiltration of Th1 T lymphocytes in the interstitium in human renal diseases is partly regulated by RANTES/CCL5, through its interaction with its cognate receptors CCR1 and CCR5 [16]. RANTES is up-regulated in the kidneys of a murine lupus nephritis model, MRL-*Fas*^{lpr} mice, prior to renal injury and increased with progressive injury [17]. Moore et al. [17] explored whether locally produced RANTES could cause renal injury with T lymphocyte infiltration, and showed that tubular epithelial cells, genetically modified to secrete RANTES, infused under the renal capsule were capable of inciting interstitial nephritis in MRL-*Fas*^{lpr} mice. RANTES promoted the accumulation of a distinct subset of T cells (CD4$^+$ T lymphocytes), which is compatible with clinical findings. Supporting this, circulating components, including CD4$^+$ T lymphocytes, are required to incite renal injury in MRL-*Fas*^{lpr} mice via both cellular and humoral immune responses [11]. Further, Furuichi et al. [16] reported that the cellular infiltration, including that of Th1 T lymphocytes, in interstitium in human renal diseases can be attributed to the action of RANTES via its cognate receptors, CCR1 and CCR5. These findings suggest that locally expressed chemokines are capable of inciting lymphocyte migration to the kidney.

Chemokine cascade, lymphocyte migration to the kidney, and renal fibrosis

In renal inflammation, the types of leukocytes that migrate to the diseased kidneys depend on the types of insult, and include neutrophils in acute inflammation, and macrophages, lymphocytes and plasma cells in chronic inflammation, resulting in renal sclerosis/fibrosis. The presence of chemokine amplification has been reported in which CXC chemokines induce both CC chemokines and CXC chemokines in mesangial cells *in vitro* [18]. In this report, treatment of mesangial cells with low levels of CXC chemokines macrophage inflammatory protein-1α (MIP-1α)/CCL3, MIP-1β/CCL5 and interferon-inducible protein-10 (IP-10)/CXCL10 resulted in higher levels of these CXC chemokines, suggesting that the subsequent expression of CC chemokines followed by CXC chemokines may be responsible for switches from acute inflammation to chronic inflammation, including lymphocyte migration to the kidney.

Migration of mesenchymal stem cells to the kidney

A recent report suggests that mesenchymal stem cells, but not hematopoietic stem cells, are renotropic, helping to repair the kidney and improve renal function in a mouse model of acute renal failure [19]. Intravenously injected mesenchymal stem

cells migrated to the injured kidney, underwent differentiation, and promoted structural and functional repair. However, the detailed mechanisms involved in migration to the kidney are still ununknown. Stromal cell-derived factor-1 (SDF-1)/CXCL12 and its receptor, CXCR4, which are responsible for lymphocyte migration, proliferation and survival, may play a role in this mechanism. Although the relationship between $CD34^+$ cells and mesenchymal stem cells remains unclear, mobilization of $CD34^+$ cells into the circulation and their homing to the kidney in an acute renal failure model may have renoprotective effects, which are dependent of SDF-1 and CXCR4 [20]. Since it has been shown that mesenchymal stem cells can be encouraged to differentiate and contribute towards the formation of functional kidney structures [21], further studies are needed to clarify the migration of mesenchymal stem cells, with or without lymphocytes, to the kidney, where they could exert their renotropic property and renal regenerative potential.

Lymphocyte migration and renal diseases

Crescentic glomerulonephritis: Th1-type immune responses

Crescentic glomerulonephritis is usually associated with clinical features of anemia and morphological features of crescent formation in glomeruli as well as tubulointerstitial nephritis, which eventually lead to renal insufficiency. Macrophages and T lymphocytes preferentially migrate to both glomeruli and interstitium in crescentic glomerulonephritis. MIP-1α was mostly undetectable in urine samples collected from healthy control subjects and in patients with renal diseases lacking crescent formation [22]. However, urinary MIP-1α levels in patients with crescentic glomerulonephritis correlated well with the percentage of cellular crescents and the number of $CD68^+$ infiltrating cells, and $CCR1^+$ and $CCR5^+$ cells in the glomeruli [16]. Moreover, elevated urinary levels of MIP-1α and the number of $CCR5^+$ cells dramatically decreased during glucocorticoid therapy-induced convalescence. MIP-$1\alpha^+$ cells were mainly detected in crescentic lesions. $CCR1^+$ and $CCR5^+$ cells, preferentially expressed on Th1 T lymphocytes, were detected in diseased glomeruli and interstitium [16]. It is therefore likely that MIP-1α plays a significant role in crescentic glomerulonephritis, by recruiting and activating macrophages and T lymphocytes. It has been recently shown that the p38 mitogen-activated protein kinase (MAPK)-chemokine cascade affects lymphocyte migration to the kidney and contributes to progressive crescentic glomerulonephritis in humans [23]. Therefore, this cascade may be an appealing therapeutic target for combating crescentic glomerulonephritis via the administration of p38 MAPK inhibitor(s) [24, 25].

The beneficial effects of neutralizing antibodies and chemokine/chemokine receptor antagonists in crescentic glomerulonephritis have been demonstrated. Anti-

MCP-1 or anti-MIP-1α antibodies or MCP-1 deficiency resulted in less glomerular accumulation of macrophages and lymphocytes (e.g., $CD4^+$ lymphocytes), reduced crescent formation, decreased interstitial damage, and, most importantly, less proteinuria [26, 27]. In contrast, aggravated renal dysfunction and increased proteinuria were detected in CCR1-disrupted mice, compared to wild-type mice [28]. The inhibitory effects of the antagonist, Met-RANTES on crescentic glomerulonephritis in CD1 mice was shown by Lloyd et al. [29]; although reduction in urinary protein excretion, cell infiltration of T lymphocytes and mononuclear cells was seen, crescentic formation was not affected. In addition, the beneficial effects of blocking the bioactivity of CXC chemokines have been reported in crescentic glomerulonephritis. Neutralizing antibodies against cytokine-induced neutrophil chemoattractant (CINC) ameliorated the cell infiltration, including neutrophils, and reduced urinary protein excretion [30].

Lupus nephritis

The recruitment and activation of macrophages and T lymphocytes were augmented by locally produced cytokines and/or chemokines both in human lupus nephritis [31] and in mice, including New Zealand Black × New Zealand White (NZB/W) F1 mice [32] and MRL-*Fas*^{lpr} mice [11]. These findings were, at least in part, confirmed by evidence that MRL-*Fas*^{lpr} kidney is not defective, but rather a circulating stimulant in the MRL-*Fas*^{lpr} mouse can induce cytokines/chemokines and renal injury in a normal MRL-++ kidney *via* an experimental renal transplantation system [33, 34]. Further, modulation of the biological activities of MCP-1 dramatically reduced the recruitment of macrophages and T lymphocytes that not only reduced pathological alterations in the kidney, lung, skin, and lymph node, but also diminished proteinuria, and prolonged survival [35]. A very recent study demonstrated that MCP-1 activates a regional Th1 immune response in nephritis of MRL-*Fas*^{lpr} mice [36]. Mononuclear cell infiltration has been demonstrated in the kidneys of MRL-*Fas*^{lpr} mice by weeks 10–12. At week 12, the expression of certain chemokines and chemokine receptors, including CCR1, CCR2, and CCR5 was up-regulated in the mouse kidneys, associated with morphological features of renal injuries and proteinuria. These results are in accord with the notion that chemokine-mediated leukocyte infiltration precedes proteinuria and renal damage in MRL-*Fas*^{lpr} mice [37].

Recently, it was shown that aberrant high expression of B lymphocyte chemokine (BLC/CXCL13) by myeloid dendritic cells in the target organs in aged BWF1 mice may play a pivotal role in breaking immune tolerance in the thymus and in recruiting autoantibody-producing B lymphocytes in the development of murine lupus [38]. From the perspective of Th1/Th2 balance, $CCR4^+$ but not $CCR5^+$ T lymphocytes in peripheral blood, which represent Th2 cells, preferentially migrate into the kidneys of patients with lupus nephritis. It is likely that the disproportionate dis-

tribution of CCR4+ T lymphocytes might play an important role in the development of subsequent renal injuries that are found in patients with lupus nephritis [39]. In addition, the beneficial effects of modulating cytokines/chemokines in lupus nephritis have been noted; it was recently shown that a novel potent fractalkine/CX3CL1 antagonist demonstrated an ability to delay the initiation and ameliorate the progression of lupus nephritis [40].

Diabetic nephropathy

Inflammatory events may be central to the pathogenesis of diabetic nephropathy. Infiltration of inflammatory cells, including macrophages and T lymphocytes, into diseased kidneys is an important histological feature that is associated with the progression of diabetic nephropathy [41, 42]. Angiotensin II-dependent up-regulation of MCP-1 has been demonstrated to play a role in the pathogenesis of glomerular and tubulointerstitial damage [43]. Therefore, activation of the renin-angiotensin system is an important determinant of the macrophage population in diabetic nephropathy, possibly by regulating certain chemokines. It is well accepted that, in addition to their blood-pressure-lowering effects, angiotensin II receptor antagonists are renoprotective in patients with type 2 diabetes mellitus with microalbuminuria [44, 45]. In addition, combination treatment with an angiotensin II receptor antagonist and an angiotensin converting enzyme inhibitor was found to be more effective in retarding the progression of non-diabetic renal diseases, in comparison with monotherapy [46]. These beneficial effects may be, at least in part, dependent on the inhibition of chemokines [43]. Interestingly, a renoprotective effect of mycophenolate mofetil has been reported, which could have derived from its well-known anti-inflammatory properties that include restriction of lymphocyte and macrophage proliferation and modulation of the expression of adhesion molecules [47]. More recently, Yozai et al. [48] reported the protective effects of methotrexate on diabetic nephropathy, which are suggested to be mediated by its anti-inflammatory actions through inhibition of NF-κB activation and consequent reduction of intercellular adhesion molecule-1 expression and immune competent infiltration. Taken together, these findings confirm that inflammatory responses are essentially involved in diabetic nephropathy and that anti-inflammatory agents might be useful and beneficial for the treatment of this disease.

Transplant nephropathy

Early nonspecific ischemic injury with leukocyte migration to the kidney has been related to subsequent immunological injuries in renal transplant rejection [49]. Rat models of transplantation have facilitated a functional study of the role of

cytokines/chemokines with leukocyte migration to the transplanted kidneys in acute and chronic renal rejection [50, 51]. In a rat model of acute renal transplant rejection, the expression of RANTES was up-regulated, at the mRNA level, by as early as 6 h, and this up-regulation was again noted at days 3–6 [52]. Increased expression of RANTES in the early hours of engraftment may be related to ischemic injury, and could, in part, induce subsequent immunological responses. In addition, lymphocytes, macrophages and their secreted products play important roles in the eventual immune-mediated rejection process. Moreover, increased production of certain cytokines (IL-8/CXCL8, IL-10, IL-15), chemokines (RANTES, MCP-1) and hepatocyte growth factor (HGF) by infiltrating immune competent cells, tubular epithelial cells, and endothelium may have a determinant role in renal transplant rejection [52, 53]. In addition, we recently reported the amelioration of acute rejection with reduced leukocyte migration and prolonged survival by combined therapy of FR167653, a specific inhibitor of p38 MAPK, and cyclosporin [54]. Especially, for chronic allograft nephropathy (CAN) should be possible to achieve an improvement in the long-term outcome of renal allografts in the clinical setting of renal transplantation. Met-RANTES not only reduced vascular and tubular damage in acute renal transplant rejection [50], but also protected renal allografts from long-term deterioration [55]. The expression of MCP-1 in acute renal transplant rejection correlated with the number of infiltrating macrophages [56], and elevated urinary MCP-1 excretion during rejection episodes, which diminished after successful treatment. In addition, FTY720 may be promising for the treatment of transplant rejection, since FTY720 prevents renal T lymphocyte infiltration after ischemia-reperfusion injury [57]. A recent study has shown for the first time a potential role of B lymphocyte chemoattractant (BLC)/B cell-attracting chemokine 1(BCA-1)/CXCL13 and its specific receptor CXCR5 in recruitment of B lymphocytes in renal allograft rejection [58]. In this report, a striking colocalization of CXCL13 expression with $CXCR5^+$ and $CD20^+$ B lymphocytes in renal transplants undergoing rejection was described. Further, Kerjaschki et al. [59] demonstrated that numerous chemokine receptor $CCR7^+$ cells within the nodular infiltrates seemed to be attracted by secondary lymphoid tissue chemokine (SLC)/CCL21, which is produced and released by lymphatic endothelial cells in a complex with podoplanin. They speculated that lymphatic neoangiogenesis not only contributes to the export of the rejection infiltrate, but is also involved in the maintenance of a potentially detrimental alloreactive immune response in renal transplants, and thus provides a novel therapeutic target.

Expansion of chemokine universe beyond lymphocyte migration to the kidney

Recent studies have demonstrated that chemokines and their receptors expand their universe beyond lymphocyte migration to the kidney in health and renal diseases.

For instances, IP-10, which was originally reported to be a chemoattractant to Th1 T lymphocytes, is a mitogenic factor for mesangial cells and possibly acts *via* the cognate receptor, CXCR3 [60]. In human mesangioproliferative glomerulonephritis, IP-10 may serve as a growth factor to promote and escalate mesangial proliferation in addition to its effect in the recruitment and activation of Th1 T lymphocytes. The constitutive glomerular expression of CCR7 and its ligand SLC by adjacent renal cells suggests the involvement of this specific chemokine/chemokine receptor interaction in regulating glomerular homeostasis and regeneration [61]. In addition, the regulation of IL-8 and MCP-1 is closely related to the urinary excretion of protein in both experimental models [26, 62] and human nephrotic syndrome; the glomerular protein leakage is possibly due to increased permeability of the glomerular capillaries. A recent report described the expression of CCR4, CCR8, CCR9, CCR10, CXCR1, CXCR3, CXCR4, and CXCR5 in cultured podocytes; the expression of CXCR1, CXCR3, and CXCR5 was also detected in podocytes of human kidney sections [63]. It is likely that the release of oxygen radicals that accompanies the activation of CCRs and CXCRs may contribute to podocyte injury and the development of proteinuria [63]. Importantly, MCP-1/CCR2 signaling has been reported to be involved in renal fibrosis with the infiltration of macrophages and T lymphocytes, which is supposed to be a strong determinant for renal fibrosis [64, 65]. These results suggest that particular chemokines participate in renal homeostasis, and in progressive renal diseases, resulting in renal fibrosis in addition to lymphocyte migration.

Concluding remarks

The current concept of lymphocyte migration to the kidney that has resulted in a better conceptual understanding of progressive renal diseases has been briefly summarized. Our understanding of the molecules involved in the pathogenesis of various renal diseases may provide new therapeutic choices, and lead to the discovery of gene-based therapeutic options. It is likely that selective intervention of chemokines, at the appropriate phase of a particular disease, may have the therapeutic potential for site- and phase-specific intervention of lymphocyte migration and the progression of renal diseases.

Acknowledgment
T.W. is a recipient of a Grant-in-Aid from the Ministry of Education, Science, Sports and Culture in Japan.

References

1 Jones DB (1953) Glomerulonephritis. *Am J Pathol* 29: 33–43

2 Wada T, Razzaque MS, Matsushima K, Taguchi T, Yokoyama H (2004) Pathological significance of renal expression of proinflammatory molecules. In: MS Razzaque (ed): *Fibrogenesis: Cellular and molecular basis*. Landes Bioscience Eurekah, Georgetown, 9–26

3 Wolpe SD, Davatelis G, Sherry B, Beutler B, Hesse DG, Nguyen HT, Moldawer LL, Nathan CF, Lowry SF, Cerami A (1988) Macrophages secrete a novel heparin-binding protein with inflammatory and neutrophil chemotactic properties. *J Exp Med* 167: 570–580

4 van Rooijen N, Sanders A(1997) Elimination, blocking, and activation of macrophages: three of a kind? *J Leukoc Biol* 62: 702–709

5 Wang JM, Griffin JD, Rambaldi A, Chen ZG, Mantovani A (1988) Induction of monocyte migration by recombinant macrophage colony-stimulating factor. *J Immunol* 141: 575–579

6 Lan HY, Nikolic-Paterson DJ, Mu W, Atkins RC (1995) Local macrophage proliferation in the progression of glomerular and tubulointerstitial injury in rat anti-GBM glomerulonephritis. *Kidney Int* 48: 753–760

7 Matsuda M, Shikata K, Makino H, Sugimoto H, Ota Z (1996) Glomerular expression of macrophage colony-stimulating factor and granulocyte-macrophage colony-stimulating factor in patients with various forms of glomerulonephritis. *Lab Invest* 75: 403–412

8 Razzaque MS, Foster CS, Ahmed AR (2002) Role of enhanced expression of M-CSF in conjunctiva affected by cicatricial pemphigoid. *Invest Ophthalmol Vis Sci* 43: 2977–2983

9 Lan HY, Yang N, Nikolic-Paterson DJ, Yu XQ, Mu W, Isbel NM, Metz CN, Bucala, R, Atkins RC (2000) Expression of macrophage migration inhibitory factor in human glomerulonephritis. *Kidney Int* 57: 499–509

10 Yang N, Nikolic-Paterson DJ, Ng YY, Mu W, Metz C, Bacher M, Meinhardt A, Bucala R, Atkins RC, Lan HY (1998) Reversal of established rat crescentic glomerulonephritis by blockade of macrophage migration inhibitory factor (MIF): potential role of MIF in regulating glucocorticoid production. *Mol Med* 4: 413–424

11 Wada T, Schwarting A, Chesnutt MS, Wofsy D, Kelley VR (2001) Nephritogenic cytokines and disease in MRL-*Fas*^{lpr} kidneys are dependent on multiple T cell subsets. *Kidney Int* 59: 565–578

12 Imasawa T, Utsunomiya Y, Kawamura T, Zhong Y, Nagasawa R, Okabe M, Maruyama N, Hosoya T, Ohno T (2001) The potential of bone marrow-derived cells to differentiate to glomerular mesangial cells. *J Am Soc Nephrol* 12: 1401–1409

13 Ito T, Suzuki A, Imai E, Okabe M, Hori M (2001) Bone marrow is a reservoir of repopulating mesangial cells during glomerular remodeling. *J Am Soc Nephrol* 12: 2625–2635

14 Wada T, Yokoyama H, Matsushima K, Kobayashi K (2001) Chemokines in renal diseases. *Int Immunopharmacol* 1: 637–645

15 Wada T, Matsushima K, Yokoyama H (2003) Chemokines as therapeutic targets for renal diseases. *Curr Med Chem Anti-Inflammatory Anti-Allergy Agents* 2: 175–190
16 Furuichi K, Wada T, Sakai N, Iwata Y, Yoshimoto K, Shimizu M, Kobayashi K, Takasawa K, Kida H, Takeda S et al (2000) Distinct expression of CCR1 and CCR5 in glomerular and interstitial lesions of human glomerular diseases. *Am J Nephrol* 20: 291–299
17 Moore KJ, Wada T, Barbee SD, Kelley VR (1998) Gene transfer of RANTES elicits autoimmune renal injury in MRL-*Fas*^{lpr} mice. *Kidney Int* 53: 1631–1641
18 Luo Y, Lloyd C, Gutierrez-Ramos JC, Dorf ME (1999) Chemokine amplification in mesangial cells. *J Immunol* 163: 3985–3992
19 Morigi M, Imberti B, Zoja C, Corna D, Tomasoni S, Abbate M, Rottoli D, Angioletti S, Benigni A, Perico N et al (2004) Mesenchymal stem cells are renotropic, helping to repair the kidney and improve function in acute renal failure. *J Am Soc Nephrol* 15: 1794–1804
20 Togel F, Isaac J, Hu Z, Weiss K, Westenfelder C (2005) Renal SDF-1 signals mobilization and homing of CXCR4-positive cells to the kidney after ischemic injury. *Kidney Int* 67: 1772–1784
21 Yokoo T, Ohashi T, Shen JS, Sakurai K, Miyazaki Y, Utsunomiya Y, Takahashi M, Terada Y, Eto Y, Kawamura T et al (2005) Human mesenchymal stem cells in rodent whole-embryo culture are reprogrammed to contribute to kidney tissues. *Proc Natl Acad Sci USA* 102: 3296–3300
22 Wada T, Furuichi K, Segawa C, Shimizu M, Sakai N, Takeda S, Takasawa K, Kida H, Kobayashi, K, Mukaida N et al (1999) MIP-1α and MCP-1 contribute crescents and interstitial lesions in human crescentic glomerulonephritis. *Kidney Int* 56: 995–1003
23 Sakai N, Wada T, Furuichi K, Kitagawa K, Kokubo S, Kobayashi M, Takeda S, Kida H, Kobayashi K, Mukaida N et al (2002) p38 MAPK phosphorylation and NF-κB activation in human crescentic glomerulonephritis. *Nephrol Dial Transplant* 17: 998–1004
24 Wada T, Furuichi K, Sakai N, Hisada Y, Kobayashi K, Tomosugi N, Mukaida N, Matsushima K, Yokoyama H (2001) Involvement of p38 mitogen-activated protein kinase followed by chemokine expression in crescentic glomerulonephritis. *Am J Kidney Dis* 38: 1169–1177
25 Wada T, Furuichi K, Sakai N, Iwata Y, Yoshimoto K, Shimizu M, Kobayashi K, Matsushima K,Yokoyama H (2000) A new anti-inflammatory compound, FR167653, ameliorates crescentic glomerulonephritis in Wistar-Kyoto rats. *J Am Soc Nephrol* 11: 1534–1541
26 Wada T, Yokoyama H, Furuichi K, Kobayashi K, Harada K, Naruto M, Su SB, Akiyama, M, Mukaida N, Matsushima (1996) Intervention of crescentic glomerulonephritis by antibodies to monocyte chemotactic and activating factor (MCAF/MCP-1). *FASEB J* 10: 1418–1425
27 Wu X, Dolecki GJ, Sherry B, Zagorski J, Lefkowith JB (1997) Chemokines are expressed in a myeloid cell-dependent fashion and mediate distinct functions in immune complex glomerulonephritis in rat. *J Immunol* 158: 3917–3924

28 Tesch GH, Schwarting A, Kinoshita K, Lan HY, Rollins BJ, Kelley VR (1999) Monocyte chemoattractant protein-1 promotes macrophage-mediated tubular injury, but not glomerular injury, in nephrotoxic serum nephritis. *J Clin Invest* 103: 73–80
29 Lloyd CM, Minto AW, Dorf ME, Proudfoot A, Wells TN, Salant DJ, Guiterrez-Ramos JC (1997) RANTES and monocyte chemoattractant protein-1 (MCP-1) play an important role in the inflammatory phase of crescentic nephritis, but only MCP-1 is involved in crescent formation and interstitial fibrosis. *J Exp Med* 185: 1371–1380
30 Topham PS, Csizmadia V, Soler D, Hines D, Gerard CJ, Salant DJ, Hancock WW (1999) Lack of chemokine receptor CCR1 enhances Th1 responses and glomerular injury during nephrotoxic nephritis. *J Clin Invest* 104: 1549–1557
31 Wada T, Yokoyama H, Su SB, Mukaida N, Iwano M, Dohi K, Takahashi Y, Sasaki T, Furuichi K, Segawa C et al (1996) Monitoring urinary levels of monocyte chemotactic and activating factor reflects disease activity of lupus nephritis. *Kidney Int* 49: 761–767
32 Zoja C, Liu XH, Donadelli R, Abbate M, Testa D, Corna D, Taraboletti G, Vecchi A, Dong QG, Rollins BJ et al (1997) Renal expression of monocyte chemoattractant protein-1 in lupus autoimmune mice. *J Am Soc Nephrol* 8: 720–729
33 Wada T, Naito T, Griffiths RC, Coffman TM, Kelley VR (1997) Systemic autoimmune nephritogenic components induce CSF-1 and TNF-alpha in MRL kidneys. *Kidney Int* 52: 934–941
34 Wada T, Schwarting A, Kinoshita K, Naito T, Griffiths RC, Coffman TM, R, Kelley VR (1999) *Fas* on renal parenchymal cells does not accelerate autoimmune nephritis in MRL mice. *Kidney Int 55*: 841–851
35 Tesch GH, Maifert S, Schwarting A, Rollins BJ, Kelley VR (1999) Monocyte chemoattractant protein 1-dependent leukocytic infiltrates are responsible for autoimmune disease in MRL-*Fas*^{lpr} mice. *J Exp Med* 190: 1813–1824
36 Shimizu S, Nakashima H, Karube K, Ohshima K, Egashira K (2005) Monocyte chemoattractant protein-1 activates a regional Th1 immunoresponse in nephritis of MRL/lpr mice. *Clin Exp Rheumatol* 23: 239–242
37 Perez de Lema G, Maier H, Nieto E, Vielhauer V, Luckow B, Mampaso F, Schlöndorff D (2001) Chemokine expression precedes inflammatory cell infiltration and chemokine receptor and cytokine expression during the initiation of murine lupus nephritis. *J Am Soc Nephrol* 12: 1369–1382
38 Ishikawa S, Sato T, Abe M, Nagai S, Onai N, Yoneyama H, Zhang Y, Suzuki T, Hashimoto S, Shirai T et al (2001) Aberrant high expression of B lymphocyte chemokine (BLC/CXCL13) by C11b$^+$CD11c$^+$ dendritic cells in murine lupus and preferential chemotaxis of B1 cells towards BLC. *J Exp Med* 193: 1393–1402
39 Yamada M, Yagita H, Inoue H, Takanashi T, Matsuda H, Munechika E, Kanamaru Y, Shirato I, Tomino Y, Matsushima K et al (2002) Selective accumulation of CCR4$^+$ T lymphocytes into renal tissue of patients with lupus nephritis. *Arthritis Rheum* 46: 735–740
40 Inoue A, Hasegawa H, Kohno M, Ito MR, Terada M, Imai T, Yoshie O, Nose M, Fuji-

ta S (2005) Antagonist of fractalkine (CX3CL1) delays the initiation and ameliorates the progression of lupus nephritis in MRL/lpr mice. *Arthritis Rheum* 52: 1522–1533

41 Wada T, Furuichi K, Sakai N, Iwata Y, Yoshimoto K, Shimizu M, Takeda S, Takasawa K, Yoshimura M, Kida H et al (2000) Up-regulation of monocyte chemoattractant protein-1 in tubulointerstitial lesions of human diabetic nephropathy. *Kidney Int* 58: 1492–1498

42 Moriya R, Manivel JC, Mauer M (2004) Juxtaglomerular apparatus T-cell infiltration affects glomerular structure in Type 1 diabetic patients. *Diabetologia* 47: 82–88

43 Kato S, Luyckx VA, Ots M, Lee KW, Ziai F, Troy JL, Brenner BM, MacKenzie HS (1999) Renin-angiotensin blockade lowers MCP-1 expression in diabetic rats. *Kidney Int* 56: 1037–1048

44 Parving HH, Lehnert H, Brochner-Mortensen J, Gomis R, Andersen S, Arner P (2001) The effect of irbesartan on the development of diabetic nephropathy in patients with type 2 diabetes. *N Engl J Med* 345: 870–878

45 Brenner BM, Cooper ME, de Zeeuw D, Keane WF, Mitch WE, Parving HH, Remuzzi G, Snapinn SM, Zhang Z, Shahinfar S (2001) Effects of losartan on renal and cardiovascular outcomes in patients with type 2 diabetes and nephropathy. *N Engl J Med* 345: 861–869

46 Nakao N, Yoshimura A, Morita H, Takada M, Kayano T, Ideura T (2003) Combination treatment of angiotensin-II receptor blocker and angiotensin-converting-enzyme inhibitor in non-diabetic renal disease (COOPERATE): a randomised controlled trial. *Lancet* 361: 117–124

47 Utimura R, Fujihara CK, Mattar AL, Malheiros DM, De Lourdes Noronha I, Zatz R (2003) Mycophenolate mofetil prevents the development of glomerular injury in experimental diabetes. *Kidney Int* 63: 209–216

48 Yozai K, Shikata K, Sasaki M, Tone A, Ohga S, Usui H, Okada S, Wada J, Nagase R, Ogawa D et al (2005) Methotrexate prevents renal injury in experimental diabetic rats *via* anti-inflammatory actions. *J Am Soc Nephrol* 16: 3326–3338

49 Pascual M, Theruvath T, Kawai T, Tolkoff-Rubin NM, Cosimi AB (2002) Strategies to improve long-term outcomes after renal transplantation. *N Engl J Med* 346: 580–590

50 Grone HJ, Weber C, Weber KS, Grone EF, Rabelink T, Klier CM, Wells TN, Proudfood AE, Schlöndorff D et al (1999) Met-RANTES reduces vascular and tubular damage during acute renal transplant rejection: blocking monocyte arrest and recruitment. *FASEB J* 13: 1371–1383

51 Strehlau J, Pavlakis M, Lipman M, Shapiro M, Vasconcellos L, Harmon W, Strom TB (1997) Quantitative detection of immune activation transcripts as a diagnostic tool in kidney transplantation. *Proc Natl Acad Sci USA* 94: 695–700

52 Nagano H, Nadeau KC, Takada M, Kusaka M, Tilney NL (1997) Sequential cellular and molecular kinetics in acutely rejecting renal allografts in rats. *Transplantation* 63: 1101–1108

53 Azuma H, Takahara S, Matsumoto K, Ichimaru N, Wang JD, Moriyama T, Waaga AM,

Kitamura M, Otsuki Y, Okuyama A et al (2001) Hepatocyte growth factor prevents the development of chronic allograft nephropathy in rats. *J Am Soc Nephrol* 12: 1280–1292

54 Azuma H, Wada T, Gotoh R, Furuichi K, Sakai N, Yazawa K, Yokoyama H, Katsuoka Y, Takahara S (2003) Combined therapy of FR167653 and CsA significantly prolonged animal survival in rat renal allografts. *Transplantation* 76: 1029–1036

55 Song E, Zou H, Yao Y, Proudfoot A, Antus B, Liu S, Jens L, Heemann U (2002) Early application of Met-RANTES ameliorates chronic allograft nephropathy. *Kidney Int* 61: 676–685

56 Grandaliano G, Gesualdo L, Ranieri E, Monno R, Stallone G, Schena FP (1997) Monocyte chemotactic peptide-1 expression and monocyte infiltration in acute renal transplant rejection. *Transplantation* 63: 414–420

57 Suleiman M, Cury PM, Pestana JQ, Burdmann EA, Bueno V (2005) FTY720 prevents renal T-cell infiltration after ischemia/reperfusion injury. *Transplant Proc* 37: 373–374

58 Steinmetz OM, Panzer U, Kneissler U, Harendza S, Lipp M, Helmchen U, Stahl RA (2005) BCA-1/CXCL13 expression is associated with CXCR5-positive B-cell cluster formation in acute renal transplant rejection. *Kidney Int* 67: 1616–1621

59 Kerjaschki D, Regele HM, Moosberger I, Nagy-Bojarski K, Watschinger B, Soleiman A, Birner P, Krieger S, Hovorka A, Silberhumer G et al (2004) Lymphatic neoangiogenesis in human kidney transplants is associated with immunologically active lymphocytic infiltrates. *J Am Soc Nephrol* 15: 603–612

60 Romagnani P, Lazzeri E, Lasagni L, Mavilia C, Beltrame C, Francalanci M, Rotondi M, Annunziato F, Maurenzig L et al (2002) IP-10 and Mig production by glomerular cells in human proliferative glomerulonephritis and regulation by nitric oxide. *J Am Soc Nephrol* 13: 53–64

61 Banas B, Wornle M, Berger T, Nelson PJ, Cohen CD, Kretzler M, Pfirstinger J, Mack M, Li M, Grone HJ, Schlöndorff D (2002) Roles of SLC/CCL21 and CCR7 in human kidney for mesangial proliferation, migration, apoptosis, and tissue homeostasis. *J Immunol* 168:4301–4307

62 Wada T, Tomosugi N, Naito T, Yokoyama H, Kobayashi K, Mukaida N, Matsushima K (1994) Prevention of proteinuria by the administration of anti-interleukin 8 antibody in experimental acute immune complex-induced glomerulonephritis. *J Exp Med* 180: 1135–1140

63 Huber TB, Reinhardt HC, Exner M, Burger JA, Kerjaschki D, Saleem MA, Pavenstadt H (2002) Expression of functional CCR and CXCR chemokine receptors in podocytes. *J Immunol* 168:6244–6252

64 Wada T, Furuichi K, Sakai N, Iwata Y, Kitagawa K, Ishida Y, Kondo T, Hashimoto H, Ishiwata Y, Mukaida N et al (2004) Gene therapy *via* blockade of MCP-1 for renal fibrosis. *J Am Soc Nephrol* 15: 940–948

65 Kitagawa K, Wada T, Furuichi K, Hashimoto H, Ishiwata Y, Kuziel WA, Matsushima K, Muikad N, Yokoyama H (2004) Blockade of CCR2 ameliorates renal fibrosis. *Am J Pathol* 165: 237–246

Leukocyte migration to pancreatic islets: a critical step in the pathogenesis of type 1 diabetes

Nadia Giarratana, Giuseppe Penna, Susana Amuchastegui, Roberto Mariani, and Luciano Adorini

BioXell, Via Olgettina 58, 20132 Milan, Italy

Introduction

Type 1 diabetes (T1D) is an autoimmune disease resulting from selective destruction of insulin-producing beta cells in the pancreas by immune cells, including macrophages, dendritic cells (DCs), T and B cells, which infiltrate the islets and mediate a local inflammatory reaction. [1, 2]. A well-characterized model to study T1D is represented by the non-obese diabetic (NOD) mouse, which spontaneously develops an autoimmune insulin-dependent diabetes mellitus form closely resembling human T1D [3–5].

Although the pathogenesis of T1D is still incompletely understood, a central role for Th1 cells is well established [6]. As Th1 cells are not constitutive components of normal islets, their recruitment to the pancreas represents an important prerequisite for the occurrence of islet inflammatory immunopathology. In the NOD model, several studies have demonstrated that the initial events leading to T cell priming occur in the pancreatic lymph nodes, where antigen is presented by DCs to autoreactive T cells [7, 8]. Thus, a critical point in the pathogenesis of T1D is the migration of pathogenic Th1 cells from pancreatic lymph nodes to the pancreas, where they can meet and contribute to destroy islet β cells [8, 9]. After the inciting priming event, newly activated effector T cells modulate their homing pattern and gain access to the pancreatic islets where their cognate antigen is expressed.

Chemokines, chemoattractant cytokines involved in leukocyte recruitment and activation are key mediators of cell trafficking, and have been implicated in the development of NOD and human T1D [10]. In this review, we examine how islet chemokine production, leading to recruitment of pathogenic cells, could play an instrumental role in the early events of T1D pathogenesis. In addition, the capacity of vitamin D receptor agonists to inhibit chemokine production by islet cells, as a mechanism preventing Th1 cell migration to the pancreas and T1D development, is discussed.

Lymphocyte Trafficking in Health and Disease, edited by Raffaele Badolato and Silvano Sozzani

Chemokine production by pancreatic islet cells

Overt T1D is preceded by leukocyte infiltration into the pancreatic islets, implying a key role for chemokines produced by islet cells in disease pathogenesis. Chemokine genes are present within the diabetes susceptibility locus *Idd4* in the NOD mouse [11], one of the about 20 loci associated with T1D development. In addition, a genetic association involving a polymorphism in CCR5 and CCR2 chemokine receptors has been described in T1D patients [12]. Interestingly, different chemokines have been found to be produced by pancreatic β cells, including CCL2 [13, 14], CCL5, CXCL9, and CXCL10 [14], suggesting a direct role of β cells in leukocyte recruitment into the pancreatic islets. Chemokines have been implicated as recruiters of pathogenic [15–17] and regulatory [18] T cells to the pancreatic islets, highlighting their important role in T1D pathogenesis.

Using real-time RT-PCR, we have shown basal ex vivo expression of several chemokine transcripts in freshly isolated NOD.SCID islets [19]. Islets were obtained from immunodeficient NOD.SCID mice to exclude the contribution of infiltrating cells, detectable in the pancreas of NOD mice from about 4 weeks of age. Transcripts encoding CXCL10 were prominently expressed, followed by CCL22, CCL21, CCL3, CCL17, and CCL22. Copious amounts of CXCL10 were secreted by islet cells in the supernatant during a 72-h culture without overt stimulation (1034 pg/ml), as well as appreciable levels of CCL2 (451 pg/ml) and CCL5 (382 pg/ml), and low but detectable levels of CCL3 (5 pg/ml). Levels of CCL17 and CCL21 were below the ELISA detection limits [19]. A comparison of chemokine production by islet cultures from NOD.SCID, NOR, and BALB/c mice revealed that NOR and BALB/c islets secreted, compared to NOD.SCID islets, about 50% lower levels of CXCL10, CCL2, and CCL5.

These results demonstrate that pancreatic islets constitutively produce chemokines, and notably relatively high levels of CXCL10, CCL2, and CCL5. Islets from the diabetes-resistant NOR mouse, characterized by negligible insulitis [20], as well as from the BALB/c mouse, secrete lower levels of these chemokines compared to NOD.SCID islets, suggesting that constitutive secretion of proinflammatory chemokines by islet cells may represent a contributing factor in the development of T1D.

Pathogenic Th1 cells express on their surface predominantly two chemokine receptors: CXCR3 and CCR5 [21]. Their role in T1D is highlighted by the observation that in CXCR3-deficient mice the onset of disease is delayed [14]. In addition, the critical role of CCR5 and CXCR3 in leukocyte trafficking to islets has been shown by targeting these receptors and inhibiting islet allograft rejection [22].

Our work has established that constitutive and inducible production by mouse islet cells of CXCL10, a ligand for CXCR3 expressed by Th1 cells, is most prominent [19]. CXCL10 has previously been shown to be produced by the NOD β cell line NIT-1 stimulated with inflammatory cytokines [14]. The highest constitutive levels of this chemokine have been observed in the NOD background, compared

with diabetes-resistant strains [19], further supporting its important role in the pathogenesis of T1D. CXCL10 is also produced by human islet cells [19], and it seems to be implicated in human T1D, as elevated serum levels have been observed in diabetes patients and in autoantibody-positive subjects at risk of developing the disease [23, 24]. The role of CXCL10 as a conductor of lymphocyte trafficking to pancreatic islets has been recently supported by data indicating that islet-specific expression of CXCL10 accelerates the autoimmune process by enhancing the migration of antigen-specific lymphocytes to their target site [25].

Islets also produce CCL2 and CCL3 [19], chemokines able to recruit $CCR1^+$ and $CCR2^+$ macrophages [26] and immature DCs [27, 28]. These findings are consistent with studies showing that macrophages and DCs predominantly populate the pancreatic islets during the early stage of insulitis [29]. Intriguingly, both macrophages and $CD11c^+$ DCs are present in pancreatic islets of NOD mice at 4 weeks of age, a time point when T and B cells are just beginning to enter the pancreas [30, 31]. CCL2 has been shown to be produced also by human islet cells, and it appears to play an important role in the monocyte recruitment to transplanted islets, as low CCL2 secretion is associated with long-lasting insulin independence and good clinical outcome of islets transplanted into T1D patients [32].

Thus, pancreatic β cells, as well as other islet cell types, produce chemokines potentially able to attract all the pathogenic cells involved in β cell death.

Toll-like receptor ligands enhance islet chemokine production

T1D is a multifactorial disease, with a combination of genetic and environmental factors contributing to β cell destruction [33]. The early events in the pathogenesis of T1D are still poorly understood, but infectious agents, in particular viruses, have been implicated in disease provocation [34]. The host defense against microbial pathogens is triggered by the recognition of conserved motifs in infectious microorganisms mediated by Toll-like receptors (TLRs), surface molecules able to recognize distinct structural components of pathogens [35]. Activation of signal transduction pathways by TLRs leads to up-regulation of different genes that operate in host defense, including costimulatory molecules, cytokines and chemokines [36].

We have demonstrated, using real-time RT-PCR, the expression of mRNA transcripts encoding TLR1 through TLR9 in islet cells from NOD.SCID, NOR, and BALB/c mice [19]. All TLR transcripts examined were found expressed, with a relatively higher abundance of TLR2. No major differences in islet TLR expression among the different mouse strains tested were discernible. In addition, as shown in Figure 1A, all TLR transcripts were expressed, although in some cases at a relatively lower level, by NIT-1 cells, a pancreatic β cell line established from NOD mice [37]. The expression of TLR transcripts by NIT-1 cells suggests their expression also by wild-type pancreatic β cells. TLRs are also expressed on the cell surface, as indi-

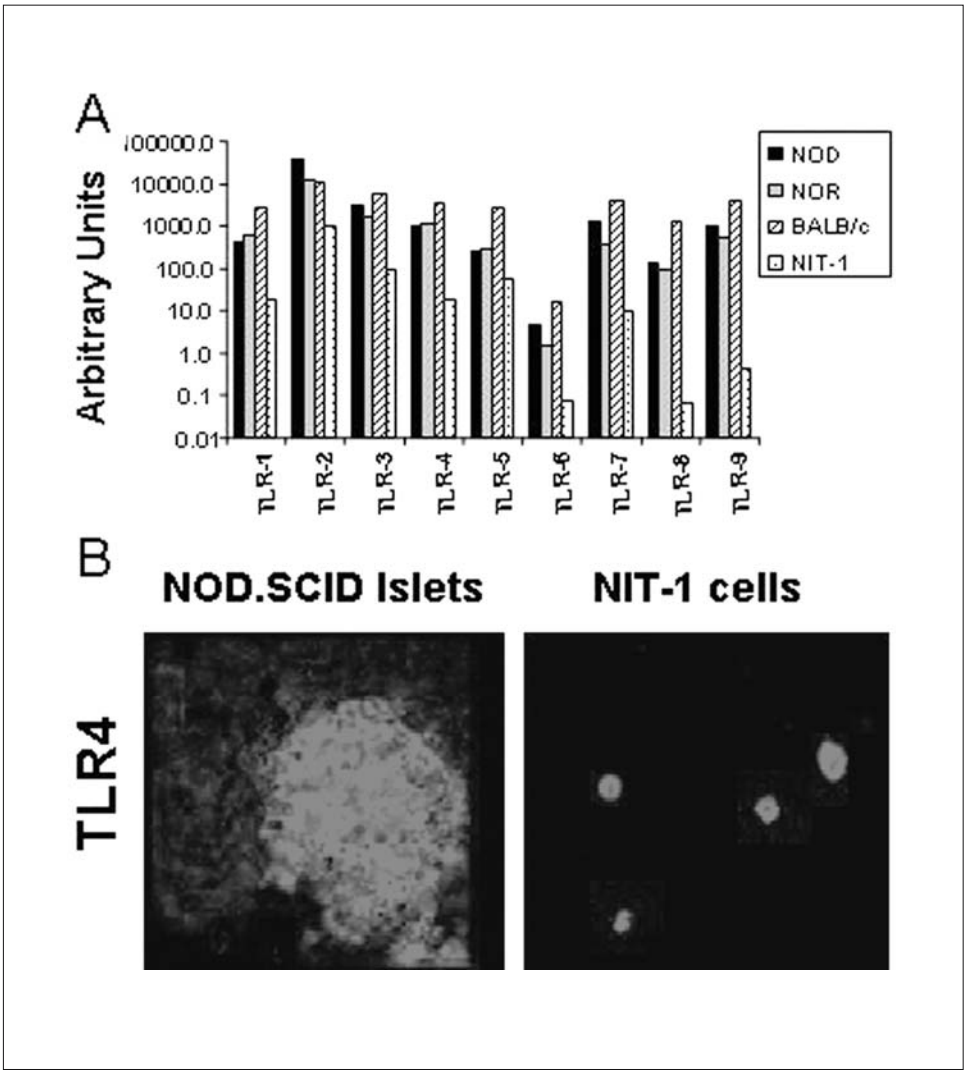


Figure 1
TLR expression in pancreatic islets and NIT-1 cells
(A) Quantification of TLR mRNA expression by real-time RT-PCR in freshly isolated NOD.SCID (filled bars), NOR (gray bars), BALB/c (stippled bars) pancreatic islets, and NIT-1 cells (open bars). The levels of mRNA are shown as arbitrary units normalized to GAPDH expression. Data are from one representative experiment out of three performed. (B) Staining for TLR4 expression by NOD.SCID islet cells and NIT-1 cells. No staining was revealed in slides incubated with isotype-matched primary antibody controls (not shown). Magnification, × 400.

cated by the strong staining of NOD.SCID islet cells and of NIT-1 cells with anti-TLR4 mAb (Fig. 1B). All TLR transcripts are also expressed by human islet cells [19]. Confocal microscopic analysis demonstrates that TLR3 and TLR4 are broadly expressed by NOD.SCID and human pancreatic islet cells, including insulin-producing β cells, as shown by co-localization of insulin and TLR expression [19]. Thus, TLRs are expressed, in addition to β cells, by other cell types in the pancreatic islets.

To determine if the TLRs expressed by islet cells are functional, we analyzed chemokine production by NOD.SCID islets in response to TLR ligands. A marked up-regulation of CXCL10, CCL5, CCL2, and CCL3 was found following islet stimulation with specific TLR ligands, such as peptidoglycan for TLR2, poly I:C for TLR3, LPS for TLR4, flagellin for TLR5, R848 for TLR7, and CpG for TLR9 [19]. Although a particularly marked enhancement of chemokine production was induced by poly I:C, all the different stimuli tested induced a significantly higher chemokine production, compared to basal levels. These results demonstrate that TLRs expressed by islet cells are functional, and suggest that different microorganisms can enhance chemokine production by islet cells, thereby potentially contributing to T1D pathogenesis. The chemokines produced, either constitutively or following TLR ligation, by islet cells are, among those tested, of proinflammatory type: CXCL10, CCL2, CCL5, and CCL3. No production of the homeostatic chemokines CCL17 and CCL19 could be detected.

The highest levels of chemokine production, among all the different TLR ligands tested, was induced by the viral RNA mimic poly I:C, a ligand for TLR3. TLR3 is a pattern recognition receptor that recognizes extracellular dsRNA released from virus-infected cells [38]. A viral component triggering the development of T1D has long been suspected, but persuasively implicated only in the case of B4 coxsackievirus, cytomegalovirus, and rubella, although at least 14 different viruses have been reported to be associated with T1D in humans and animal models [39]. Controversial results have been reported on T1D modulation by poly I:C [40, 41], but a viral component triggering the development of T1D is plausible, although viruses can also protect from T1D, at least in animal models [42, 43].

Different mechanisms have been proposed to account for virus-induced autoimmune diabetes, including molecular mimicry [44], bystander activation of autoreactive T cells [45], and direct cytopathic effects in virus-infected target cells [46]. In addition to these possible mechanisms, we would propose that the association between virus infection and T1D reflects the triggering by viral products of signal transduction *via* TLRs expressed by islet cells, in particular TLR3 and TLR9, leading to production of proinflammatory chemokines by islet cells that contribute to create the conditions for an autoimmune attack (Fig. 2). This pathogenetic mechanism, in concert with genetic susceptibility and induction of adaptive immune responses, may precipitate autoimmune diseases, as shown in the induction of autoimmune myocarditis by a combination of TLR stimulation and CD40-mediated triggering of self peptide-loaded DCs [47]. Consistent with these findings, T1D

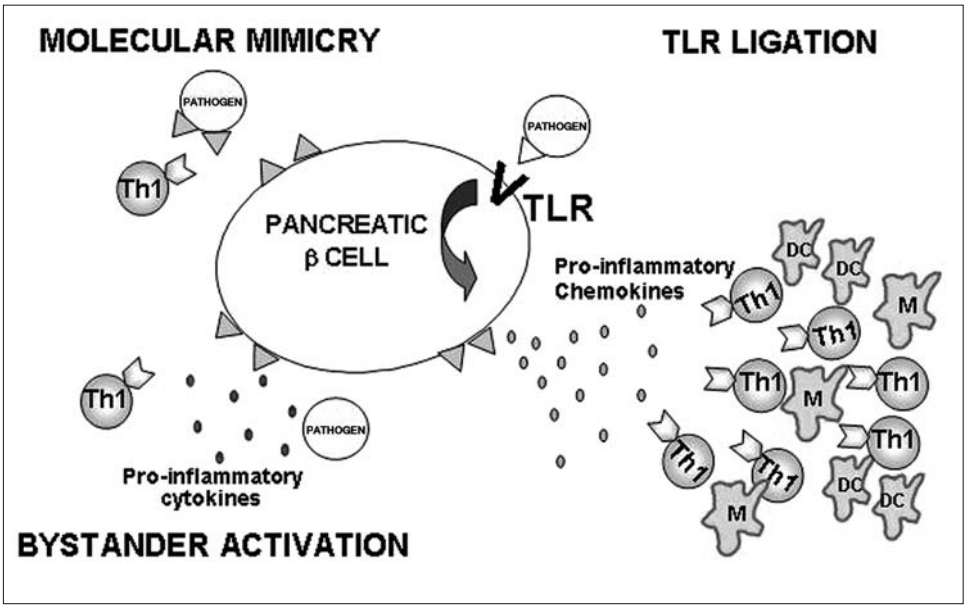


Figure 2
Pathogens provoke T1D onset: mechanistic explanations
A microbial component triggering the development of T1D has long been suspected, but the interpretation of this association has been framed only within the context of epitope mimicry or bystander activation. Islet cells constitutively produce pro-inflammatory chemokines, and up-regulation of chemokine secretion by islets, leading to leukocyte infiltration into the pancreas and to T1D development, can be also provoked by triggering TLRs expressed on the islet cell surface.

can be precipitated by a combined treatment with poly I:C and insulin B9-23 peptide [48], possibly *via* poly I:C-induced triggering of TLR3 [49]. Pancreatic β cells are known to regulate responses to viral infections, as shown by their IFN-dependent capacity to reduce permissiveness of infection and subsequent NK cell-dependent β cell death, preventing diabetes development [50]. Intriguingly, infection with lymphocytic choriomeningitis virus (LCMV) in NOD or in LCMV-RIP transgenic mice can abrogate T1D development, and this is associated with LCMV-induced expression of CXCL10 in draining pancreatic lymph node cells, creating a chemokine gradient correlated with the rapid egress of pancreas-infiltrating lymphocytes [51].

Thus, our results indicate that innate immune responses to viruses and other pathogens may contribute, *via* TLR triggering, to the pathogenesis of T1D by stimulating cells of the target organ to recruit pathogenic leukocytes. This pathogenetic

mechanism may not be restricted to islet cells, but TLR activation in target tissues could represent a situation common to many organ-specific autoimmune diseases [35], and also to systemic ones, as suggested for TLR9 in the pathogenesis of systemic lupus erythematosus [52, 53].

Modulation of islet chemokine production by vitamin D receptor agonists can affect effector and regulatory T cell recruitment in T1D pathogenesis

$1,25(OH)_2D_3$, the activated form of vitamin D, is a secosteroid hormone that has, in addition to its central function in calcium and bone metabolism, important effects on the growth and differentiation of many cell types, and pronounced immunoregulatory properties [54–56]. The biological effects of $1,25(OH)_2D_3$ are mediated by the vitamin D receptor (VDR), a member of the superfamily of nuclear hormone receptors, functioning as an agonist-activated transcription factor that binds to specific DNA sequence elements in vitamin D-responsive genes, and ultimately influences the rate of RNA polymerase II-mediated gene transcription [57].

The vitamin D endocrine system is involved in a variety of biological processes able to modulate immune responses [58], and. the tolerogenic properties of VDR agonists render this class of compounds particularly interesting for the treatment of T1D [59]. $1,25(OH)_2D_3$ itself reduces the incidence of insulitis [60] and prevents T1D development [61], but only when administered to NOD mice starting from 3 weeks of age, before the onset of insulitis. $1,25(OH)_2D_3$ was found ineffective in preventing progression of diabetes in NOD mice when given from 8 weeks of age, when NOD mice present a well-established insulitis [62]. In contrast, we have identified a $1,25(OH)_2D_3$ analog 1,25-dihydroxy-16,23Z-diene-26,27-hexafluoro-19-nor vitamin D_3 (BXL-219) that is able, as a monotherapy, to treat the ongoing type 1 diabetes in the adult NOD mouse, effectively blocking the disease course [63]. This property is likely due, at least in part, to the increased metabolic stability of this analog against the inactivating C-24 and C-26 hydroxylations, and the C-3 epimerization [64], resulting in a 100-fold more potent immunosuppressive activity compared to $1,25(OH)_2D_3$ [59]. Our results clearly show that a relatively short treatment with non-hypercalcemic doses of BXL-219 inhibits the ongoing pancreatic infiltration of Th1 cells in adult NOD mice, arresting the immunological progression of T1D and preventing its clinical onset [63].

In both islet transplantation and type 1 diabetes models, treatment with VDR agonists has a profound effect on the migration of effector T cells, preventing their entry into the pancreatic islets [63, 65]. Thus, VDR agonist-induced down-regulation of chemokine production by islet cells could represent an important mechanism of action leading to inhibition of T1D development. We have found that transcripts encoding all TLRs are expressed by mouse and human islet cells and they are functional, as demonstrated by the marked up-regulation of chemokine production fol-

lowing TLR engagement by specific agonists [19], suggesting that TLR-mediated up-regulation of proinflammatory chemokine production like CXCL10, CCL2 and CCL5 by islet cells plays an important role in the early events leading to leukocyte infiltration into the pancreatic islets.

The VDR agonist BXL-219 significantly down-regulates *in vitro* and *in vivo* proinflammatory chemokine production by islet cells, inhibiting T cell recruitment into the pancreatic islets and T1D development [19]. The inhibition of CXCL10 may be particularly relevant, consistent with the decreased recruitment of Th1 cells into sites of inflammation by treatment with an anti-CXCR3 antibody [66], and with the substantial delay of T1D development observed in CXCR3-deficient mice [14]. The inhibition of islet chemokine production by BXL-219 treatment *in vivo* persists after restimulation with TLR agonists and is associated with up-regulation of IκBα transcription, an inhibitor of nuclear factor κB (NF-κB), and with arrest of NF-κBp65 nuclear translocation [19], highlighting a novel mechanism of action exerted by VDR agonists potentially relevant for the treatment of T1D and other autoimmune diseases. These observations expand the known mechanisms of action exerted by vitamin D analogs in the treatment of T1D and other autoimmune diseases, namely arrest of DC maturation, inhibition of Th1 cell responsiveness, and enhancement of regulatory T cells [67].

Conclusions

Islet cells, including insulin-producing β cells, express all the TLRs and their triggering markedly increases the secretion of proinflammatory chemokines. Thus, initial events in T1D development leading to leukocyte infiltration into the pancreatic islets may be provoked by triggering of TLRs expressed by islet cells, which can respond to microbial signals by up-regulating the secretion of chemokines able to attract Th1 cells, macrophages, and DCs. Since these cell types are involved in the pathogenesis of T1D, the TLR-mediated up-regulation of proinflammatory chemokine production by islet cells appears to be an important element in the early steps of T1D development. TLR3 and TLR9 appear to be particularly active in leading to production of proinflammatory chemokines by islet cells that can contribute to create the conditions for an autoimmune attack. Our work has also shown that vitamin D analogs can significantly down-regulate *in vitro* and *in vivo* proinflammatory chemokine production by islet cells, inhibiting T cell recruitment into the pancreatic islets and T1D development. The inhibition of islet chemokine production *in vivo* persists after restimulation with TLR ligands and is associated with up-regulation of IκBα transcription, an inhibitor of NF-κB, and with arrest of NF-κBp65 nuclear translocation, highlighting a novel mechanism of action exerted by VDR ligands potentially relevant for the treatment of T1D and other autoimmune diseases.

References

1 Castano L, Eisenbarth GS (1990) Type-I diabetes: a chronic autoimmune disease of human, mouse, and rat. *Annu Rev Immunol* 8: 647–679

2 Bach J-F (1994) Insulin-dependent diabetes mellitus as an autoimmune disease. E*ndocr Rev* 15: 516–542

3 Kikutani H, Makino S (1992) The murine autoimmune diabetes model: NOD and related strains. *Adv Immunol* 51: 285–322

4 Atkinson MA, Leiter EH (1999) The NOD mouse model of type 1 diabetes: as good as it gets? *Nat Med* 5: 601–604

5 Adorini L, Gregori S, Harrison LC (2002) Understanding autoimmune diabetes: insights from mouse models. *Trends Mol Med* 8: 31–38

6 Trembleau S, Germann T, Gately MK, Adorini L (1995) The role of IL-12 in the induction of organ-specific autoimmune diseases. *Immunol Today* 16: 383–386

7 Andre I, Gonzalez A, Wang B, Katz J, Benoist C, Mathis D (1996) Checkpoints in the progression of autoimmune disease: lessons from diabetes models. *Proc Natl Acad Sci USA* 93: 2260–2263

8 Hoglund P, Mintern J, Waltzinger C, Heath W, Benoist C, Mathis D (1999) Initiation of autoimmune diabetes by developmentally regulated presentation of islet cell antigens in the pancreatic lymph nodes. *J Exp Med* 189: 331–339

9 Jenkins MK, Khoruts A, Ingulli E, Mueller DL, McSorley SJ, Reinhardt RL, Itano A, Pape KA (2001) *In vivo* activation of antigen-specific CD4 T cells. *Annu Rev Immunol* 19: 23–45

10 Atkinson MA, Wilson SB (2002) Fatal attraction: chemokines and type 1 diabetes. *J Clin Invest* 110: 1611–1613

11 Grattan M, Mi QS, Meagher C, Delovitch TL (2002) Congenic mapping of the diabetogenic locus Idd4 to a 5.2-cM region of chromosome 11 in NOD mice: identification of two potential candidate subloci. *Diabetes* 51: 215–223

12 Szalai C, Csaszar A, Czinner A, Szabo T, Panczel P, Madacsy L, Falus A (1999) Chemokine receptor CCR2 and CCR5 polymorphisms in children with insulindependent diabetes mellitus. *Pediatr Res* 46: 82–84

13 Chen MC, Proost P, Gysemans C, Mathieu C, Eizirik DL (2001) Monocyte chemoattractant protein-1 is expressed in pancreatic islets from prediabetic NOD mice and in interleukin-1 beta-exposed human and rat islet cells. *Diabetologia* 44: 325–332

14 Frigerio S, Junt T, Lu B, Gerard C, Zumsteg U, Hollander GA, Piali L (2002) Beta cells are responsible for CXCR3-mediated T-cell infiltration in insulitis. *Nat Med* 8: 1414–1420

15 Bradley LM, Asensio VC, Schioetz LK, Harbertson J, Krahl T, Patstone G, Woolf N, Campbell IL, Sarvetnick N (1999) Islet-specific Th1, but not Th2, cells secrete multiple chemokines and promote rapid induction of autoimmune diabetes. *J Immunol* 162: 2511–2520

16 Kim SH, Cleary MM, Fox HS, Chantry D, Sarvetnick N (2002) CCR4-bearing T cells participate in autoimmune diabetes. *J Clin Invest* 110: 1675–1686
17 Savinov AY, Wong FS, Stonebraker AC, Chervonsky AV (2003) Presentation of antigen by endothelial cells and chemoattraction are required for homing of insulin-specific $CD8^+$ T cells. *J Exp Med* 197: 643–656
18 Szanya V, Ermann J, Taylor C, Holness C, Fathman CG (2002) The subpopulation of $CD4^+CD25^+$ splenocytes that delays adoptive transfer of diabetes expresses L-selectin and high levels of CCR7. *J Immunol* 169: 2461–2465
19 Giarratana N, Penna G, Amuchastegui S, Mariani R, Daniel KC, Adorini L (2004) A vitamin D analog downregulates proinflammatory chemokine production by pancreatic islets inhibiting T cell recruitment and type 1 diabetes development. *J Immunol* 173: 2280–2287
20 Prochazka M, Serreze DV, Frankel WN, Leiter EH (1992) NOR/Lt mice: MHC-matched diabetes-resistant control strain for NOD mice. *Diabetes* 41: 98–106
21 Bonecchi R, Bianchi G, Panina Bordignon P, D'Ambrosio D, Lang R, Borsatti A, Sozzani S, Allavena P, Gray PA, Mantovani A et al (1998) Differential expression of chemokine receptors and chemotactic responsiveness of Th1 and Th2 cells. *J Exp Med* 187: 129–134
22 Akashi S, Sho M, Kashizuka H, Hamada K, Ikeda N, Kuzumoto Y, Tsurui Y, Nomi T, Mizuno T, Kanehiro H et al (2005) A novel small-molecule compound targeting CCR5 and CXCR3 prevents acute and chronic allograft rejection. *Transplantation* 80(3): 378–384
23 Shimada A, Morimoto J, Kodama K, Suzuki R, Oikawa Y, Funae O, Kasuga A, Saruta T, Narumi S (2001) Elevated serum IP-10 levels observed in type 1 diabetes. *Diabetes* Care 24: 510–515
24 Nicoletti F, Conget I, Di Mauro M, Di Marco R, Mazzarino MC, Bendtzen K, Messina A, Gomis R (2002) Serum concentrations of the interferon-gamma-inducible chemokine IP-10/CXCL10 are augmented in both newly diagnosed Type I diabetes mellitus patients and subjects at risk of developing the disease. *Diabetologia* 45: 1107–1110
25 Rhode A, Pauza M, Barral A, Rodrigo E, Oldstone M, von Herrath M, Christen U (2005) Islet-specific expression of CXCL10 causes spontaneous islet infiltration and accelerates diabetes development. *J Immunol* 175(6): 3516–3524
26 Baggiolini M (1998) Chemokines and leukocyte traffic. *Nature* 392: 565–568.
27 Sallusto F, Lanzavecchia A (2000) Understanding dendritic cell and T-lymphocyte traffic through the analysis of chemokine receptor expression. *Immunol Rev* 177: 134–140
28 Penna G, Vulcano M, Roncari A, Facchetti F, Sozzani S, Adorini L (2002) Differential chemokine production by myeloid and plasmacytoid dendritic cells. *J Immunol* 169: 6673–6676
29 Jansen A, Homo-Delarche F, Hooijkaas H, Leenen PJ, Dardenne M, Drexhage HA (1994) Immunohistological characterization of monocytes-macrophages and dendritic cells involved in the initiation of the insulitis and b cell destruction in NOD mice. *Diabetes* 43: 667–674

30 Rosmalen JG, Martin T, Dobbs C, Voerman JS, Drexhage HA, Haskins K, Leenen PJ (2000) Subsets of macrophages and dendritic cells in nonobese diabetic mouse pancreatic inflammatory infiltrates: correlation with the development of diabetes. *Lab Invest* 80: 23–30
31 Shinomiya M, Nadano S, Shinomiya H, Onji M (2000) In situ characterization of dendritic cells occurring in the islets of nonobese diabetic mice during the development of insulitis. *Pancreas* 20: 290–296
32 Piemonti L, Leone BE, Nano R, Saccani A, Monti P, Maffi P, Bianchi G, Sica A, Peri G, Melzi R et al (2002) Human pancreatic islets produce and secrete MCP-1/CCL2: relevance in human islet transplantation. *Diabetes* 51: 55–65
33 Atkinson MA, Eisenbarth GS (2001) Type 1 diabetes: new perspectives on disease pathogenesis and treatment. *Lancet* 358: 221–229
34 Jaeckel E, Manns M, Von Herrath M (2002) Viruses and diabetes. *Ann NY Acad Sci* 958: 7–25
35 Akira S (2003) Mammalian Toll-like receptors. *Curr Opin Immunol* 15: 5–11
36 Medzhitov R (2001) Toll-like receptors and innate immunity. *Nat Rev Immunol* 1: 135–145
37 Hamaguchi K, Gaskins HR, Leiter EH (1991) NIT-1, a pancreatic beta-cell line established from a transgenic NOD/Lt mouse. *Diabetes* 40: 842–849
38 Alexopoulou L, Holt AC, Medzhitov R, Flavell RA (2001) Recognition of double-stranded RNA and activation of NF-kappaB by Toll-like receptor 3. *Nature* 413: 732–738
39 Jun H, Yoon J (2003) A new look at viruses in type 1 diabetes. *Diabetes Metab Res Rev* 19: 8–31
40 Ewel CH, Sobel DO, Zeligs BJ, Bellanti JA (1992) Poly I:C accelerates development of diabetes mellitus in diabetes-prone BB rat. *Diabetes* 41: 1016–1021
41 Sobel DO, Goyal D, Ahvazi B, Yoon JW, Chung YH, Bagg A, Harlan DM (1998) Low dose poly I:C prevents diabetes in the diabetes prone BB rat. *J Autoimmun* 11: 343–352
42 Bach JF (2002) The effect of infections on susceptibility to autoimmune and allergic diseases. *N Engl J Med* 347: 911–920
43 von Herrath MG, Oldstone M, Homann D, Christen U (2001) Is activation of autoreactive lymphocytes always detrimental? Viral infections and regulatory circuits in autoimmunity. *Curr Dir Autoimmun* 4: 91–122
44 Kukreja A, Maclaren NK (2000) Current cases in which epitope mimicry is considered as a component cause of autoimmune disease: immune-mediated (type 1) diabetes. *Cell Mol Life Sci* 57: 534–541
45 Horwitz MS, Sarvetnick N (1999) Viruses, host responses, and autoimmunity. *Immunol Rev* 169: 241–253
46 Aichele P, Bachmann MF, Hengartner H, Zinkernagel RM (1996) Immunopathology or organ-specific autoimmunity as a consequence of virus infection. *Immunol Rev* 152: 21–45
47 Eriksson U, Ricci R, Hunziker L, Kurrer MO, Oudit GY, Watts TH, Sonderegger I,

Bachmaier K, Kopf M, Penninger JM (2003) Dendritic cell-induced autoimmune heart failure requires cooperation between adaptive and innate immunity. *Nat Med* 9: 1484–1490

48 Moriyama H, Wen L, Abiru N, Liu E, Yu L, Miao D, Gianani R, Wong FS, Eisenbarth GS (2002) Induction and acceleration of insulitis/diabetes in mice with a viral mimic (polyinosinic-polycytidylic acid) and an insulin self-peptide. *Proc Natl Acad Sci USA* 99: 5539–5544

49 Wen L, Peng J, Li Z, Wong FS (2004) The effect of innate immunity on autoimmune diabetes and the expression of toll-like receptors on pancreatic islets. *J Immunol* 172: 3173

50 Flodstrom M, Maday A, Balakrishna D, Cleary MM, Yoshimura A, Sarvetnick N (2002) Target cell defense prevents the development of diabetes after viral infection. *Nat Immunol* 3: 373–382

51 Christen U, Benke D, Wolfe T, Rodrigo E, Rhode A, Hughes AC, Oldstone MB, von Herrath MG (2004) Cure of prediabetic mice by viral infections involves lymphocyte recruitment along an IP-10 gradient. *J Clin Invest* 113: 74–84

52 Leadbetter EA, Rifkin IR, Hohlbaum AM, Beaudette BC, Shlomchik MJ, Marshak-Rothstein A (2002) Chromatin-IgG complexes activate B cells by dual engagement of IgM and Toll-like receptors. *Nature* 416: 603–607

53 Anders HJ, Vielhauer V, Eis V, Linde Y, Kretzler M, Perez de Lema G, Strutz F, Bauer S, Rutz M, Wagner H et al (2004) Activation of toll-like receptor-9 induces progression of renal disease in MRL-Fas(lpr) mice. *FASEB J* 18: 534–536

54 Deluca HF, Cantorna MT (2001) Vitamin D: its role and uses in immunology. *FASEB J* 15: 2579–2585

55 Mathieu C, Adorini L (2002) The coming of age of 1,25-dihydroxyvitamin D(3) analogs as immunomodulatory agents. *Trends Mol Med* 8: 174–179

56 Griffin MD, Xing N, Kumar R (2003) Vitamin D and its analogs as regulators of immune activation and antigen presentation. *Annu Rev Nutr* 23: 117–145

57 Carlberg C, Polly P (1998) Gene regulation by vitamin D3. *Crit Rev Eukaryot Gene Expr* 8: 19–42

58 Adorini L, Giarratana N, Penna G (2004) Pharmacological induction of tolerogenic dendritic cells and regulatory T cells. *Semin Immunol* 16: 127–134

59 Adorini L, Penna G, Giarratana N, Mariani R, Uskokovic M (2005) Inhibition of type 1 diabetes development by vitamin D receptor agonists. *Curr Med Chem Anti-Inflammatory Anti-Allergy Agents* 4: 645–651

60 Mathieu C, Laureys J, Sobis H, Vandeputte M, Waer M, Bouillon R (1992) 1,25-Dihydroxyvitamin D3 prevents insulitis in NOD mice. *Diabetes* 41: 1491–1495

61 Mathieu C, Laureys J, Waer M, Bouillon R (1994) Prevention of autoimmune destruction of transplanted islets in spontaneously diabetic NOD mice by KH1060, a 20-epi analog of vitamin D: synergy with cyclosporine. *Transplant Proc* 26: 3128–3129

62 Mathieu C, Casteels K, Boullion R (1997) *Vitamin D and diabetes*. Academic Press, New York

63 Gregori G, Giarratana N, Smiroldo S, Uskokovic M, Adorini L (2002) A 1a,25-dihy-

droxyvitamin D_3 analog enhances regulatory T cells and arrests autoimmune diabetes in NOD mice. *Diabetes* 51: 1367–1374

64 Uskokovic MR, Norman AW, Manchand PS, Studzinski GP, Campbell MJ, Koeffler HP, Takeuchi A, Siu-Caldera M, Rao DS, Reddy GS (2001) Highly active analogs of 1alpha,25-dihydroxyvitamin D(3) that resist metabolism through C-24 oxidation and C-3 epimerization pathways. *Steroids* 66: 463–471

65 Gregori S, Casorati M, Amuchastegui S, Smiroldo S, Davalli AM, Adorini L (2001) Regulatory T cells induced by 1a,25-dihydroxyvitamin D_3 and mycophenolate mofetil treatment mediate transplantation tolerance. *J Immunol* 167: 1945–1953

66 Xie JH, Nomura N, Lu M, Chen SL, Koch GE, Weng Y, Rosa R, Di Salvo J, Mudgett J, Peterson LB et al (2003) Antibody-mediated blockade of the CXCR3 chemokine receptor results in diminished recruitment of T helper 1 cells into sites of inflammation. *J Leukoc Biol* 73: 771–780

67 Adorini L (2005) Intervention in autoimmunity: the potential of vitamin D receptor agonists. *Cell Immunol* 233: 115–124

Controlling leukocyte trafficking in disease

Christopher A. Haskell and Richard Horuk

Department of Immunology, Berlex Biosciences, PO Box 4099, Richmond, CA 94804, USA

Introduction

In the four-step paradigm of leukocyte homing (rolling, arrest, spreading, and diapedesis), there are number of molecular events that could serve as points for intervention: selectin interactions, integrin binding, and the chemotactic factors directing diapedesis and migration. By far the best studied set of chemotactic factors are the chemokine ligands and their receptors. The chemokine receptors belong to one of the most pharmacologically exploited protein families, the G protein-coupled receptors (GPCRs), and are therefore the focus of most of the efforts in therapeutically controlling leukocyte trafficking in disease [1].

Chemokine receptor expression on hematopoietic cells displays a great deal of redundancy and inflammatory lesions often express a large set of chemokines which will then attract multiple cell types. Regardless, strategies at targeting single chemokine receptors have shown great success in animal models of disease [2–4]. To date this success has not been recapitulated in human clinical trials testing these agents. Most of these trials have been based on the concept that antagonism of a single receptor can generate a broad enough effect to elicit efficacy in disease. While it is certainly too early to close the door on this targeted receptor approach, it is worth exploring the potential for using more promiscuous targeting to control leukocyte trafficking. In addition to the evaluation of promiscuous targeting, there has been a heightened interest in harnessing the homeostatic trafficking of leukocytes for therapeutic benefit. There are a number of recent reviews that provide a detailed summary of the current activities in developing chemokine receptor small molecule antagonists, and the reader is referred there for additional information on specific receptor programs [4–8].

Inflammatory trafficking

The inflammatory chemokines are characterized by high expression within inflammatory lesions that often results in the attraction of multiple cell types. These have

Lymphocyte Trafficking in Health and Disease, edited by Raffaele Badolato and Silvano Sozzani

been the primary targets for drug development, as reduction of cellular infiltration can lead to reduction of disease in chronic autoimmune disorders, chronic airway disease, atherosclerosis and graft rejection [3, 4, 6, 7, 9].

T cells

Activated T cells shift from a homeostatic trafficking phenotype by down-regulating expression of lymphoid trafficking receptor CCR7 and up-regulating expression of the inflammatory receptors [10]. Within this receptor class, CCR5 and CXCR3 are both expressed on effector T cells of the Th1 lineage, while Th2 cells express CCR3, CCR4 and CCR8. All of these receptors, except CCR8, have extensive small molecule drug development programs evaluating antagonists.

Early efforts to identify CCR5 antagonists stemmed from the recognition that CCR5, along with CXCR4, is one of the primary coreceptors for HIV infection. There exists a human CCR5 knockout-equivalent that is protected from HIV infection, where a 32-base pair deletion of this gene results in an inactive receptor (CCR5Δ32) [11–13]. This genotype also supports a role for CCR5 in leukocyte trafficking, as renal transplant recipients that are homozygous for this allele show a distinct survival advantage over the heterozygotes or wild-type recipients [14]. As activated monocytes up-regulate expression of CCR5, antagonism of this receptor would be expected to also show effects on monocyte adhesion and migration.

Pfizer, Schering Plough, Ono Pharmaceuticals, Takeda, Merck and AnorMED are among the companies with ongoing programs developing non-peptide antagonists for CCR5. While most companies are evaluating HIV infection as the primary indication for the CCR5 antagonists, Merck has presented preclinical data that a CCR5 antagonist can prolong graft survival in *cynomolgus* monkey heart allografts. Antagonism of CCR5 with one of their development compounds inhibited the influx of $CCR5^+$, $CD68^+$, $CXCR3^+$ and $CD3^+$ leukocytes to the allografts (228th ACS meeting in Philadelphia, PA, 2004). As the numerous CCR5-based HIV clinical trials advance, more of these compounds should find their way into testing for therapies related to leukocyte trafficking.

The other primary HIV coreceptor, CXCR4 is also the target of a number of clinical trials. While CXCR4 antagonists are being evaluated for stem cell mobilization and anticancer activities, there is less activity in evaluating CXCR4 antagonism for blocking lymphocyte homing, as the receptor and its ligand CXCL12 are broadly expressed both in the hematopoietic system and in other tissues [15].

A number of development programs exist that target CXCR3 in Th1-mediated diseases (psoriasis) and CCR3 in Th2-mediated diseases (allergic rhinitis and asthma). A CXCR3 antagonist (T-487) developed by Tularik/Amgen demonstrates nanomolar potency in binding, and is able to inhibit lymphocyte migration to CXCL9, CXCL10 and CXCL11. However, as reported at the Chemotactic

Cytokine Gordon Conference in 2004, the compound did not meet efficacy endpoints when tested in Phase II clinical trials as a therapy for psoriasis.

Monocytes

Monocyte homing can be driven through activation of multiple receptors: CCR1, CCR2, CCR5 and CX3CR1. CCR1 is expressed on many cell types, including neutrophils, T cells and NK cells, but much of the efficacy in these models has been attributed to its expression on monocytes that are differentiating to the macrophage lineage [16]. The most potent CCR1 antagonist reported is BX471, under development by Berlex Biosciences. This compound is able to displace the binding of multiple CCR1 ligands (CCL3, CCL5 and CCL7) with high affinity, and can inhibit the functional activation of CCR1 as demonstrated in calcium-release assays, increase in extracellular acidification rate, inhibition of CD11b up-regulation and monocyte adhesion and migration [17, 18]. Insight into the physiological and pathophysiological roles of CCR1 has been gained through the use of this CCR1 antagonists in animal models of multiple sclerosis and organ transplant rejection [17–19]. For example, in a rat experimental autoimmune encephalitis (EAE) model of multiple sclerosis, BX471 decreased the clinical score in a dose-dependent manner [17]. BX471 was evaluated in a phase II trial for multiple sclerosis, but did not meet efficacy endpoints (ECTRIMS 2005). In addition to BX471, there are other CCR1 antagonists under development, including clinical compounds by Millenium and Pfizer [5].

The CCR2 receptor and its ligands CCL2, CCL7, CCL8, CCL13 have been shown to be involved in the trafficking of monocytes. Subsequent analyses with knockout mice have shown a role for CCR2 and CCL2 in the pathogenesis of animal models of atherogenesis and multiple sclerosis [20–23]. Due to the strong correlation with numerous diseases, a number of companies are developing non-peptide antagonists. These programs are not as advanced as those for some of the other receptors discussed above, with Merck, ChemoCentryx, Johnson and Johnson, Pfizer, and Incyte all in the discovery phase [5].

Homeostatic trafficking

Efforts at targeting the chemokine receptors involved in homeostatic trafficking have lagged those of targeting the inflammatory receptors. Our understanding of the key chemokine players has resulted from detailed analysis of the microenvironment of the secondary lymphoid organs, as discussed elsewhere in this book. The homeostatic chemokines and their receptors may not show altered expression in the disease state, but antagonizing their trafficking activity can nonetheless have significant

impact on the state of the immune system in the organism. Because of the precise control of homeostatic homing, in comparison to the "cytokine (chemokine) storm" in diseased tissue, there might be the ability to more precisely affect this axis of leukocyte trafficking with specific receptor antagonists.

Dendritic cells and T cells – CCR7

Naïve T cells and activated, mature dendritic cells (DCs) use a common mechanism to reach the secondary lymph nodes. Here they come into contact, allowing the activation of the T cells by the antigen-loaded DCs. The CCR7 ligands expressed by high endothelial venules (HEVs), secondary lymphoid organ chemokine (CCL21) and EBV-induced molecule-1 ligand chemokine (CCL19), elicit entry of the leukocytes through activation of the CCR7 receptor. Much of this knowledge was elucidated through the use of a mouse strain that contains an autosomal recessive paucity of lymph node T cell (*plt*) mutation [24]. These mice lack the secondary lymphoid HEV expression of CCL19 and CCL21, and have deficiencies in trafficking of lymphocytes to the secondary lymph nodes.

When fully allogeneic islets were transplanted into streptozotocin-treated *plt* mice, they showed permanent survival of islets engrafted under the kidney capsule, whereas controls rejected islet allografts in 12 days ($p < 0.001$) [25]. These mice had normal allogeneic T cell responses, but deficient migration of donor DCs to draining lymph nodes. These results compare favorably with the animal studies blocking the inflammatory chemokine receptors CCR1 [18] and knockout models of CCR1, CXCR3 and CX3CR1 [26–28]. CCR7 antagonists are all at early stages of development. Compounds have been reported in patent literature with binding inhibition potencies of < 10 mM [29] and 3 nM by Pharmacopeia [30].

Researchers at Schering Plough are also exploring the potential of activating CCR7 in adjuvant therapy. When CCL21 was expressed in a C26 colon carcinoma tumor line, there was a reduced tumorigenicity of these cells that was correlated with an increased number of tumor infiltrating DCs [31]. Although there are no agonists under development, both Chiron and Schering Corporation have reported using CCL21 as a means of enhancing the immune component of a DC response to elicit an enhanced anticancer response [32, 33].

B cells – CXCR5

CXCR5, expressed on mature circulating B cells, is activated by the chemokine CXCL13. This receptor-ligand axis is a critical component in the homeostatic trafficking of B cells, as both CXCR5 and CXCL13-deficient mice lack B cell follicles in the spleen and Peyer's patches [34, 35]. While they do develop secondary lym-

phoid organelles that are deficient in B cell zones, these mice are able to generate a full spectrum of immunoglobulin responses, including antibody maturation [36].

A common feature of autoimmune disease is the formation of B cell clusters in ectopic lymphoid structures: rheumatoid arthritis, acute renal transplant rejection, Sjögren's syndrome, autoimmune thyroid disorders, and multiple sclerosis [37–39]. These follicle-like structures contain germinal centers that are thought to participate in the generation of autoreactive antibodies associated with pathogenesis. Given the lack of phenotype seen with the knockout mouse, CXCR5 might be an interesting target that could selectively affect the development of these disease-specific lymphoid structures, while leaving the normal secondary lymphoid functions competent.

In addition to the expression on mature B cells, CXCR5 is also expressed on a subset of memory T cells [10], and there are data tying CXCR5 to both T and B cell migration to diseased tissue, in this case acting like an inflammatory chemokine. CXCL13 is significantly up-regulated in actively demyelinating and chronic inactive lesions of multiple sclerosis patients [40]. Demonstrating that CXCL13 is involved in the pathology, neutralizing antibodies against CXCL13 or CXCL13$^{-/-}$ mice are able to reduce disease progression and abrogate relapse in EAE, presumably through a reduced infiltration of T cells in this model (Bagaeva, 6th World Congress on Inflammation). Despite these interesting initial findings, there are no reports of CXCR5-targeted therapies in development, although Bayer has a published patent claiming methods related to screening for antagonists of CXCR5 [41].

FTY-720

The immunomodulatory drug FTY-720 is a prodrug that when phosphorylated *in vivo* acts as an agonist on a subset of the members within the GPCR family of sphigosine-1-phospate (S1P) receptors. Systemic administration of FTY-720 results in a rapid lymphopenia that is lymphocyte selective, leaving monocytes and NK cells unaffected. This is the result of sequestration of naïve and activated CD4 and CD8 T cells and B cells in lymph nodes and Peyer's Patches [42, 43]. S1P gradients are essential for the egress of lymphocytes from the lymph nodes, and part of the activity of FTY-720 may be attributed to its ability to cause internalization of S1PR, in essence acting as a non-competitive agonist.

While much of the activity of FTY-720 is directly attributable to blocking the SIP1R-induced migration [44], it is clear that there is also a component of the homeostatic chemokine system that is downstream of SIPR. Activation of S1PR was first reported to sensitize the CCR7 receptor to signaling by its ligands (CCL19 and CCL21) [45]. Additional chemokine receptors have since been implicated in FTY-720's affect on lymph node homing, including CCR2 and CXCR4 [45]. However, the exact mechanism of how FTY-720 and the chemokines are acting in concert to affect egress and recirculation of lymphocytes is not clear.

Through these actions of lymphocyte sequestration, FTY-720 is able to prolong human and murine allograft survival, without affecting T cell activation and proliferation [46]. This mechanism of action is unique among immunosuppressive agents, and could lead to an improved safety profile for chronic dosing. This compound is being developed by Novartis AG and is in phase 3 clinical trials for transplant rejection [47]. There are also ongoing clinical trials for multiple sclerosis (Phase II) and Crohn's disease (Phase I). It may be that FTY-720, by moving upstream of the chemokine receptor itself, is able to generate a broad activity profile that overcomes some of the problems identified in clinical trials with antagonists on individual chemokine receptors. In the next section we discuss this concept of promiscuous targeting in more detail.

With the entry of chemokine receptor small molecule antagonists into clinical trials, the hopes were high that these magic bullets would provide validation of the concept that specific inhibition of leukocyte trafficking could show therapeutic potential in humans. As previously mentioned, in the case of CCR1 and CXCR3, these selective target antagonists have failed to show efficacy when transitioned from animal models to disease in humans.

Promiscuous targeting

New complexities in the chemokine systems continue to emerge. As research discovers new receptor-ligand pairs that are involved in leukocyte trafficking (RDC1-CXCR4), or finding new uses for the usual suspects (CCR2 lymph node homing) [45]. Often, this complexity can be understood with meticulous studies. In the case of the homeostatic chemokines, individual chemokine gradients are set up within the lymphoid systems that precisely arrange the cellular partners involved in the required cellular dance (elsewhere in this book) [15].

In the chemokine system that regulates inflammatory trafficking, it is less clear if the system involves a degree of complexity that we have yet to understand, exhibits functional redundancy, or some combination of the two. Knockout studies of murine atherosclerosis suggest functional redundancy in monocyte attraction, as many different chemokine receptor knockouts (CCR2, CXCR1, CX3CR1) give partial protection against diet-induced atherosclerosis [3]. However, it may be that we simply do not understand the specific non-redundant contribution of each of these to the pathology. Most importantly, as demonstrated by the growing number of failures of single-receptor antagonists in clinical trials, there are challenges in trying to control the system of leukocyte trafficking by targeting a single receptor. Approaches are under evaluation that attempt to circumvent this problem, although they mostly utilize systems that are quite different from the non-peptide antagonist approach.

Antibody and modified ligand based approaches

Often proof-of-concept research utilizes biological agents such as antibodies and modified chemokines, rather than small molecule chemical compounds, to impact the leukocyte trafficking system. Neutralizing antibodies against a broad range of chemokines and chemokine receptors have been generated and tested in animal models such as transplant rejection, rheumatoid arthritis and multiple sclerosis (EAE), to name a few [27, 48].

The large number of studies demonstrating efficacy of neutralizing antibodies in animal models continues to support this as a valid development approach. Human Genome Sciences and Progenics have both humanized anti-CCR5 antibodies in Phase I trials for inhibition of HIV infection. Cambridge Antibody Technology Group is testing an anti-CCR3 antibody in Phase II trials in efforts to block leukocyte trafficking in allergic rhinitis, allergy, and asthma. Another example currently in the clinic is an anti-CCR2 antibody developed by Millennium (MLN-1202). This is in Phase II trials evaluating efficacy in rheumatoid arthritis and other inflammatory diseases including multiple sclerosis, chronic obstructive pulmonary disorder and atherosclerosis.

There is certainly much hope that one or more of these trials will result in a marketed therapy. However, as with the non-peptide antagonists described above, the anti-receptor antibodies are by nature highly specific and do not generate promiscuous targeting. In contrast, anti-chemokine antibodies could affect the activity of many receptors. For example, CCL5 neutralizing antibodies have demonstrated efficacy in models of disease, presumably by blocking CCL5 activation of CCR1, CCR5 and possibly CCR3 [49, 50]. However, few anti-chemokine antibodies are under clinical development. Abgenix has tested ABX-IL8, a humanized anti-CXCL8 antibody in Phase II clinical trials for chronic obstructive pulmonary disorder, psoriasis and rheumatoid arthritis [51]. Although the therapy was well tolerated, none of these studies demonstrated sufficient efficacy and there are currently no development activities for this antibody.

Yet another approach is to take the natural promiscuity of some of the chemokines and, by modifying them, use this to block multiple receptors. For example modifications of CCL5 (RANTES) can affect the activity of CCR1, CCR3 and CCR5. AOP-RANTES, consisting of a chemical addition of aminooxypentane to the N terminus of CCL5/RANTES, binds to CCR5 with subnanomolar affinity [52]. It was initially investigated for its anti-HIV fusion activity, but has since shown efficacy and reduced cellular infiltration in rat experimental glomerulonephritis and an OVA-sensitized murine model of human asthma [53]. However, AOP-RANTES is not acting purely as a multi-receptor antagonist, as it can cause internalization and has full agonist activity on human CCR5, with partial activity on CCR3 and CCR1 [54]. Despite this, it is apparently able to disrupt the endogenous chemokine-regulated trafficking. Gryphon Technology was last reported to be

investigating chemically synthesized AOP-RANTES as a therapeutic against HIV infection.

Researchers at Serono are pursuing a novel strategy to affect chemokine signaling whereby mutation of the essential heparin-binding site of CCL5 eliminates the ability of the protein to form higher-order oligomers [55, 56]. This protein is still a functional agonist at chemokine receptors, but by forming monomers with endogenous CCL5, it inhibits the formation of higher-order oligomers. Therefore, this mutant form [(44AANA47)-RANTES] acts as a dominant-negative inhibitor for endogenous CCL5. The modified CCL5 can inhibit infiltration of inflammatory cells to the peritoneal cavity and bronchoalveolar air spaces. Further studies demonstrated an ability of this compound, when dosed intraperitoneally at 10 μg, to reduce the severity of disease in a mouse model of chronic autoimmune encephalomyelitis. After 14 and 21 days of treatment with the 10 μg dose, the area under curve measurement of clinical score was significantly lower. Serono is investigating this technology for the potential treatment of multiple sclerosis and has a compound (AS-839562) that entered preclinical studies in early 2004.

Protein based therapies – viral mimetics

Although a relatively new approach in the arena of chemokine antagonist drug development, the use of viral proteins as a starting point for compound development may prove to be a rich area. Large DNA viruses (poxviruses and herpesviruses) have generated a veritable toolbox of proteins with the primary purpose of subverting the efforts of the immune system. Many of these proteins have the ability to act as promiscuous effectors of the chemokine system, not a surprise as they have gone through 'optimization by evolution'. There are three main classes of chemokine-interacting proteins. The first two are chemokine and receptor mimics that the virus has copied from the host genome and modified. The last class consists of secreted proteins that bind to chemokines but share no homology with the natural chemokines or their receptors. These may be the most interesting for drug development as they represent proteins with no known mammalian homolog. The viral receptor proteins are not discussed here. As they are multi-span membrane proteins, they are less applicable for use as therapeutic agents. There are a number of excellent reviews that provide a thorough overview of this interesting class of proteins [57].

Viral chemokine mimics can exist as either agonists or antagonists. The agonists might induce the migration and attraction of specific lymphoid subsets that are targets for viral replication, while the chemokine antagonists might interfere with antiviral immune responses. Human herpesvirus 8 (HHV-8) produces the chemokine receptor antagonist vMIP-II. Glaxo reported in 1997 that vMIP-II blocked the primary coreceptors used by HIV to gain entry into cells (CCR5, CCR3, CXCR4 and

the viral receptor US28). This vMIP-II antagonist activity has subsequently been extended to also include CCR1, -2, -4, -10, CXCR3, and CX3CR1 [58–62]. Demonstrating the utility of this broad spectrum antagonist *in vivo*, vMIP-II has shown efficacy in rat models of spinal cord contusion and glomerulonephritis [63, 64]. While there is no development reported for the clinical use of vMIP-II as a therapeutic, there is research using this protein to assist in developing antagonistic agents for example, against CX3CR1 and CXCR4 [65, 66].

The murine herpesvirus 68 (MHV-68) secretes the 44-kDa M3 protein that can bind to both human and murine chemokines of all classes, despite the fact that it has no homology to human chemokines or receptors [67, 68]. The chemokine binding by this viral protein has high affinity (K_d in the nanomolar range), and can inhibit binding to the receptor as well as the subsequent calcium signaling [68]. M3 has the ability to block binding of chemokines to glycosaminoglycans as well, a property unique among the viral proteins. Possibly through this mechanism, M3 can inhibit *in vitro* migration of CCR7-transfected cells to the homeostatic chemokines CCL19 and CCL21. Further, transgenic mice co-expressing CCL21 and M3 in the pancreas show a reduced recruitment of lymphocytes compared to the same mice without M3 expression [69]. The M3 protein was previously under investigating by Xenova for the potential treatment of inflammation and cancer (inhibition of angiogenesis). In 2002, the protein was undergoing preclinical studies for the potential treatment of autoimmune and inflammatory diseases. However, Xenova has since been purchased, and there has no been further development reported.

CBP1 is a poxvirus (Parapoxvirus) secreted protein that also has the ability to bind a wide range of chemokines. Viron is in preclinical development investigating compounds based on CBP1 that have similar broad activities and show efficacy in a number of animal models of inflammatory-based disease. In a presentation at the 18th International Congress of the Transplantation Society Meeting (2000), the company reported that CBP1 could prevent chronic rejection in rat renal allografts. In these models, CBP1 in conjunction with cyclosporin could significantly reduce graft rejection.

Small molecule CKR antagonists

Approaches that utilize protein or peptide-based therapies will face challenges in drug development as they can not be administered orally and there is the potential for a humoral response against the administered agent. Therefore, the ideal promiscuous antagonist would be a non-peptide, orally available, small molecule. There is a wealth of literature demonstrating that small molecule drugs can bind to multiple GPCRs. Usually this is seen as an off target effect and improving specificity for the target GPCR is part of the drug development process. However, if this receptor promiscuity could be suitably harnessed in the design of dual inhibitors of GPCRs,

it could be a very useful approach in a number of situations. For example, dual CXCR4 and CCR5 inhibitors would be very useful therapeutically as fusion inhibitors to prevent HIV infection. Although the idea is quite attractive, the question remains whether the design of dual GPCR inhibitors is possible. There are examples where efforts to design such dual inhibitors have met with success.

Given the current progress in the field of GPCR antagonist design, it is clear that the design of dual receptor antagonists is possible if the binding pockets of the receptors share some common determinants. A number of homology models of chemokine receptors have been described. Of particular interest are the highly related receptors CCR1 and CCR3, which share around 59% sequence identity [70, 71]. A 2-(benzothiazolylthio) acetamide compound from Takeda binds to both receptors with high affinity displacing CCL3 with an IC_{50} of 450 nM for CCR1, and CCL11 with an IC_{50} of 33 nM for CCR3 [72]. Similarly, the antagonist UCB 35625 is a potent antagonist for both receptors inhibiting chemotaxis by CCL3 in CCR1 with an IC_{50} of 9.6 nM and CCL11 in CCR3 with an IC_{50} of 93.7 nM [73].

The receptors CCR2 and CCR5 may also have a binding pocket amenable to the generation of dual receptor antagonists. Many of the non-peptide CCR5 antagonists have reported some activity at CCR2. For example, Takeda's TAK-779 has only a 15-fold specificity inhibition at CCR5 compared to CCR2 (IC_{50} of 1.4 and 27 nM, respectively). This is despite no activity at CCR1, CCR3, or CCR4. Novartis is exploiting this common binding pocket, and is developing compounds to antagonize activity at both CCR2 and CCR5 to inhibit monocyte trafficking (Pacifichem 2005).

If the intent is to design promiscuous antagonists with maximum therapeutic benefit, these will need to be designed to either: overcome the potential redundancy of chemokine receptors on the same cell type (e.g., CCR1, CCR2 or CCR5 for monocyte trafficking), or to target multiple receptors on multiple cell types involved in the pathogenesis of a disease (e.g., CCR2 for monocytes and CCR5 or CXCR3 for T cells in inflammatory diseases) [74]. The design of such dual-receptor antagonists will provide a challenge to medicinal chemists as these are often structurally unrelated receptors.

Conclusion

The pharmaceutical industry has made amazing progress in developing candidate drugs against the chemokine receptors, bringing agents into clinical trials only a decade after the cloning of the first target (e.g., CCR1 and BX471). These efforts utilizing this strategy continue to expand with an increasing number of chemokine receptor small molecule antagonists entering the clinic each year. Although none have yet made the leap to marketed drug, there is hope that this will be seen soon, especially in the therapeutic area of HIV. It may be that new strategies will be required, however, to see optimum efficacy in preventing leukocyte trafficking.

Many of these strategies, such as the viral proteins, are only now making their way into clinical trials. The additional efforts that biologists and medicinal chemists are now placing on promiscuous small molecule antagonists should only increase the potential for market therapeutics that control human disease by controlling leukocyte trafficking.

References

1 Mackay CR (2001) Chemokines: immunology's high impact factors. *Nat Immunol* 2: 95–101

2 Elhofy A, Kennedy KJ, Fife BT, Karpus WJ (2002) Regulation of experimental autoimmune encephalomyelitis by chemokines and chemokine receptors. *Immunol Res* 25: 167–175

3 Charo IF, Taubman MB (2004) Chemokines in the pathogenesis of vascular disease. *Circ Res* 95: 858–866

4 Haskell CA, Ribeiro S, Horuk R (2002) Chemokines in transplant rejection. *Curr Opin Investig Drugs* 3: 399–405

5 Ribeiro S, Horuk R (2005) Chemokine receptor antagonists from the bench to the clinic. In: A Hannan, B Engelhardt (eds): *Leukocyte trafficking – molecular mechanisms, therapeutic targets, and methods*. Wiley-VCH, Weinheim, 371-402

6 Ribeiro S, Horuk R (2005) The clinical potential of chemokine receptor antagonists. *Pharmacol Ther* 107: 44–58

7 Horuk R (2003) Development and evaluation of pharmacological agents targeting chemokine receptors. *Methods* 29: 369–375

8 Onuffer J, Horuk R (2002) Chemokines, chemokine receptors and small-molecule antagonists: recent developments. *Trends Pharmacol Sci* 23: 459

9 Hancock WW, Gao W, Faia KL, Csizmadia V (2000) Chemokines and their receptors in allograft rejection. *Curr Opin Immunol* 12: 511–516

10 Moser B, Loetscher P (2001) Lymphocyte traffic control by chemokines. *Nat Immunol* 2: 123–128

11 Samson M, Libert F, Doranz BJ, Rucker J, Liesnard C, Farber CM, Saragosti S, Lapoumeroulie C, Cognaux J, Forceille C et al (1996) Resistance to HIV-1 infection in caucasian individuals bearing mutant alleles of the CCR-5 chemokine receptor gene. *Nature* 382: 722–725

12 Dean M, Carrington M, Winkler C, Huttley GA, Smith MW, Allikmets R, Goedert JJ, Buchbinder SP, Vittinghoff E, Gomperts E et al (1996) Genetic restriction of HIV-1 infection and progression to AIDS by a deletion allele of the CKR5 structural gene. *Science* 273: 1856–1862

13 Liu R, Paxton WA, Choe S, Ceradini D, Martin SR, Horuk R, MacDonald ME, Stuhlmann H, Koup RA, Landau NR (1996) Homozygous defect in HIV-1 coreceptor

accounts for resistance of some multiply-exposed individuals to HIV-1 infection. *Cell* 86: 367–377

14 Fischereder M, Luckow B, Hocher B, Wuthrich RP, Rothenpieler U, Schneeberger H, Panzer U, Stahl RA, Hauser IA, Budde K et al (2001) CC chemokine receptor 5 and renal-transplant survival. *Lancet* 357: 1758–1761

15 Campbell DJ, Kim CH, Butcher EC (2003) Chemokines in the systemic organization of immunity. *Immunol Rev* 195: 58–71

16 Kaufmann A, Salentin R, Gemsa D, Sprenger H (2001) Increase of CCR1 and CCR5 expression and enhanced functional response to MIP-1 alpha during differentiation of human monocytes to macrophages. *J Leukoc Biol* 69: 248–252

17 Liang M, Mallari C, Rosser M, Ng HP, May K, Monahan S, Bauman JG, Islam I, Ghannam A, Buckman B et al (2000) Identification and characterization of a potent, selective, and orally active antagonist of the CC chemokine receptor-1. *J Biol Chem* 275: 19000–19008

18 Horuk R, Clayberger C, Krensky AM, Wang Z, Grone HJ, Weber C, Weber KS, Nelson PJ, May K, Rosser M et al (2001) A non-peptide functional antagonist of the CCR1 chemokine receptor is effective in rat heart transplant rejection. *J Biol Chem* 276: 4199–4204

19 Horuk R, Shurey S, Ng HP, May K, Bauman JG, Islam I, Ghannam A, Buckman B, Wei GP, Xu W et al (2001) CCR1-specific non-peptide antagonist: efficacy in a rabbit allograft rejection model. *Immunol Lett* 76: 193–201

20 Gosling J, Slaymaker S, Gu L, Tseng S, Zlot CH, Young SG, Rollins BJ, Charo IF (1999) MCP-1 deficiency reduces susceptibility to atherosclerosis in mice that overexpress human apolipoprotein B. *J Clin Invest* 103: 773–778

21 Boring L, Gosling J, Cleary M, Charo IF (1998) Decreased lesion formation in CCR2$^{-/-}$ mice reveals a role for chemokines in the initiation of atherosclerosis. *Nature* 394: 894–897

22 Fife BT, Huffnagle GB, Kuziel WA, Karpus WJ (2000) CC chemokine receptor 2 is critical for induction of experimental autoimmune encephalomyelitis. *J Exp Med* 192: 899–905

23 Izikson L, Klein RS, Charo IF, Weiner HL, Luster AD (2000) Resistance to experimental autoimmune encephalomyelitis in mice lacking the CC chemokine receptor (CCR)2. *J Exp Med* 192: 1075–1080

24 Gunn MD, Kyuwa S, Tam C, Kakiuchi T, Matsuzawa A, Williams LT, Nakano H (1999) Mice lacking expression of secondary lymphoid organ chemokine have defects in lymphocyte homing and dendritic cell localization. *J Exp Med* 189: 451–460

25 Wang L, Han R, Lee I, Hancock AS, Xiong G, Gunn MD, Hancock WW (2005) Permanent survival of fully MHC-mismatched islet allografts by targeting a single chemokine receptor pathway. *J Immunol* 175: 6311–6318

26 Gao W, Topham PS, King JA, Smiley ST, Csizmadia V, Lu B, Gerard CJ, Hancock WW (2000) Targeting of the chemokine receptor CCR1 suppresses development of acute and chronic cardiac allograft rejection. *J Clin Invest* 105: 35–44

27 Hancock WW, Lu B, Gao W, Csizmadia V, Faia K, King JA, Smiley ST, Ling M, Gerard NP, Gerard C (2000) Requirement of the chemokine receptor CXCR3 for acute allograft rejection. *J Exp Med* 192: 1515–1520
28 Haskell CA, Hancock WW, Salant DJ, Gao W, Csizmadia V, Peters W, Faia K, Fituri O, Rottman JB, Charo IF (2001) Targeted deletion of CX(3)CR1 reveals a role for fractalkine in cardiac allograft rejection. *J Clin Invest* 108: 679–688
29 Shigetoshi T, Naoyuki K, Shigeru K, Hiroyuki I, Giichi O (2002) Physiologically active substance, method for producing the same and use thereof. In: JP2002284777A
30 Taveras AG, Chao J, Biju PJ, Yu Y, Fine JS, Hipkin W, Aki CJ, Merritt JR, Li G, Baldwin JJ, Lai G, Wu M, Hecker EA (2004) Thiadiazoledioxides and thiadiazoleoxides as CXC- and CC-chemokine receptor ligands. In: US20040186142A1
31 Vicari AP, Vanbervliet B, Massacrier C, Chiodoni C, Vaure C, Ait-Yahia S, Dercamp C, Matsos F, Reynard O, Taverne C et al (2004) *In vivo* manipulation of dendritic cell migration and activation to elicit antitumour immunity. *Novartis Found Symp* 256: 241–254; discussion 254–269
32 Vicari AP, Caux C, Laface D (2002) Chemokines as adjuvants of immune response. In: US20030077247A1
33 Keting C, Xin H, Chan V, Kothakota S, Williams L, Winter J (2000) Methods for treating cancer and for mediating chemotaxis of dendritic cells. In: WO0038706A2
34 Förster R, Mattis AE, Kremmer E, Wolf E, Brem G, Lipp M (1996) A putative chemokine receptor , BLR1, directs B cell migration to defined lymphoid organs and specific anatomic compartments of the spleen. *Cell* 87: 1037–1047
35 Ansel KM, Ngo VN, Hyman PL, Luther SA, Forster R, Sedgwick JD, Browning JL, Lipp M, Cyster JG (2000) A chemokine-driven positive feedback loop organizes lymphoid follicles. *Nature* 406: 309–314
36 Voigt I, Camacho SA, de Boer BA, Lipp M, Forster R, Berek C (2000) CXCR5-deficient mice develop functional germinal centers in the splenic T cell zone. *Eur J Immunol* 30: 560–567
37 Steinmetz OM, Panzer U, Kneissler U, Harendza S, Lipp M, Helmchen U, Stahl RA (2005) BCA-1/CXCL13 expression is associated with CXCR5-positive B-cell cluster formation in acute renal transplant rejection. *Kidney Int* 67: 1616–1621
38 Magliozzi R, Columba-Cabezas S, Serafini B, Aloisi F (2004) Intracerebral expression of CXCL13 and BAFF is accompanied by formation of lymphoid follicle-like structures in the meninges of mice with relapsing experimental autoimmune encephalomyelitis. *J Neuroimmunol* 148: 11–23
39 Hjelmstrom P (2001) Lymphoid neogenesis: de novo formation of lymphoid tissue in chronic inflammation through expression of homing chemokines. *J Leukoc Biol* 69: 331–339
40 Krumbholz M, Theil D, Cepok S, Hemmer B, Kivisakk P, Ransohoff RM, Hofbauer M, Farina C, Derfuss T, Hartle C et al (2005) Chemokines in multiple sclerosis: CXCL12 and CXCL13 up-regulation is differentially linked to CNS immune cell recruitment. *Brain* 129(1): 200–211

41 Golz S, Brüggemeier U, Summer H (2004) Diagnostics and therapeutics for diseases associated with human Cxc chemokine receptor 5(Cxcr5). In: WO2004015426A1
42 Yanagawa Y, Sugahara K, Kataoka H, Kawaguchi T, Masubuchi Y, Chiba K, Ohtsuki M, Hoshino Y (1998) FTY720, a novel immunosuppressant, induces sequestration of circulating mature lymphocytes by acceleration of lymphocyte homing in rats. II. FTY720 prolongs skin allograft survival by decreasing T cell infiltration into grafts but not cytokine production *in vivo*. *J Immunol* 160: 5493–5499
43 Mandala S, Hajdu R, Bergstrom J, Quackenbush E, Xie J, Milligan J, Thornton R, Shei GJ, Card D, Keohane C et al (2002) Alteration of lymphocyte trafficking by sphingosine-1-phosphate receptor agonists. *Science* 296: 346–349
44 Matloubian M, Lo CG, Cinamon G, Lesneski MJ, Xu Y, Brinkmann V, Allende ML, Proia RL, Cyster JG (2004) Lymphocyte egress from thymus and peripheral lymphoid organs is dependent on S1P receptor 1. *Nature* 427: 355–360
45 Yopp AC, Fu S, Honig SM, Randolph GJ, Ding Y, Krieger NR, Bromberg JS (2004) FTY720-enhanced T cell homing is dependent on CCR2, CCR5, CCR7, and CXCR4: evidence for distinct chemokine compartments. *J Immunol* 173: 855–865
46 Budde K, Schmouder RL, Brunkhorst R, Nashan B, Lucker PW, Mayer T, Choudhury S, Skerjanec A, Kraus G, Neumayer HH (2002) First human trial of FTY720, a novel immunomodulator, in stable renal transplant patients. *J Am Soc Nephrol* 13: 1073–1083
47 Brinkmann V, Pinschewer DD, Feng L, Chen S (2001) FTY720: altered lymphocyte traffic results in allograft protection. *Transplantation* 72: 764–769
48 Fife BT, Kennedy KJ, Paniagua MC, Lukacs NW, Kunkel SL, Luster AD, Karpus WJ (2001) CXCL10 (IFN-gamma-inducible protein-10) control of encephalitogenic $CD4^+$ T cell accumulation in the central nervous system during experimental autoimmune encephalomyelitis. *J Immunol* 166: 7617–7624
49 Gao W, Faia KL, Csizmadia V, Smiley ST, Soler D, King JA, Danoff TM, Hancock WW (2001) Beneficial effects of targeting ccr5 in allograft recipients1. *Transplantation* 72: 1199–1205
50 Suga M, Maclean AA, Keshavjee S, Fischer S, Moreira JM, Liu M (2000) RANTES plays an important role in the evolution of allograft transplant- induced fibrous airway obliteration. *Am J Respir Crit Care Med* 162: 1940–1948
51 Mahler DA, Huang S, Tabrizi M, Bell GM (2004) Efficacy and safety of a monoclonal antibody recognizing interleukin-8 in COPD: a pilot study. *Chest* 126: 926–934
52 Simmons G, Clapham PR, Picard L, Offord RE, Rosenkilde MM, Schwartz TW, Buser R, Wells TN, Proudfoot AE (1997) Potent inhibition of HIV-1 infectivity in macrophages and lymphocytes by a novel CCR5 antagonist. *Science* 276: 276–279
53 Panzer U, Reinking RR, Steinmetz OM, Zahner G, Sudbeck U, Fehr S, Pfalzer B, Schneider A, Thaiss F, Mack M et al (2004) CXCR3 and CCR5 positive T-cell recruitment in acute human renal allograft rejection. *Transplantation* 78: 1341–1350
54 Proudfoot AE, Buser R, Borlat F, Alouani S, Soler D, Offord RE, Schroder JM, Power

CA, Wells TN (1999) Amino-terminally modified RANTES analogues demonstrate differential effects on RANTES receptors. *J Biol Chem* 274: 32478–32485

55 Johnson Z, Kosco-Vilbois MH, Herren S, Cirillo R, Muzio V, Zaratin P, Carbonatto M, Mack M, Smailbegovic A, Rose M et al (2004) Interference with heparin binding and oligomerization creates a novel anti-inflammatory strategy targeting the chemokine system. *J Immunol* 173: 5776–5785

56 Baltus T, Weber KS, Johnson Z, Proudfoot AE, Weber C (2003) Oligomerization of RANTES is required for CCR1-mediated arrest but not CCR5-mediated transmigration of leukocytes on inflamed endothelium. *Blood* 102: 1985–1988

57 Murphy PM (2001) Viral exploitation and subversion of the immune system through chemokine mimicry. *Nat Immunol* 2: 116–122

58 Kledal TN, Rosenkilde MM, Coulin F, Simmons G, Johnsen AH, Alouani S, Power CA, Luttichau HR, Gerstoft J, Clapham PR et al (1997) A broad-spectrum chemokine antagonist encoded by Kaposi's sarcoma-associated herpesvirus. *Science* 277: 1656–1659

59 Luttichau HR, Clark-Lewis I, Jensen PO, Moser C, Gerstoft J, Schwartz TW (2003) A highly selective CCR2 chemokine agonist encoded by human herpesvirus 6. *J Biol Chem* 278: 10928–10933

60 Rosenkilde MM, Kledal TN, Brauner-Osborne H, Schwartz TW (1999) Agonists and inverse agonists for the herpesvirus 8-encoded constitutively active seven-transmembrane oncogene product, ORF-74. *J Biol Chem* 274: 956–961

61 Geras-Raaka E, Arvanitakis L, Bais C, Cesarman E, Mesri EA, Gershengorn MC (1998) Inhibition of constitutive signaling of Kaposi's sarcoma-associated herpesvirus G protein-coupled receptor by protein kinases in mammalian cells in culture. *J Exp Med* 187: 801–806

62 Geras-Raaka E, Varma A, Clark-Lewis I, Gershengorn MC (1998) Kaposi's sarcoma-associated herpesvirus (KSHV) chemokine vMIP-II and human SDF-1alpha inhibit signaling by KSHV G protein-coupled receptor. *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* 253: 725–727

63 Ghirnikar RS, Lee YL, Eng LF (2000) Chemokine antagonist infusion attenuates cellular infiltration following spinal cord contusion injury in rat. *J Neurosci Res* 59: 63–73

64 Chen S, Bacon KB, Li L, Garcia GE, Xia Y, Lo D, Thompson DA, Siani MA, Yamamoto T, Harrison JK, Feng L (1998) *In vivo* inhibition of CC and CX3C chemokine-induced leukocyte infiltration and attenuation of glomerulonephritis in Wistar-Kyoto (WKY) rats by vMIP-II. *J Exp Med* 188: 193–198

65 Streit WJ, Davis CN, Harrison JK (2005) Role of fractalkine (CX3CL1) in regulating neuron-microglia interactions: development of viral-based CX3CR1 antagonists. *Curr Alzheimer Res* 2: 187–189

66 Davis CN, Zujovic V, Harrison JK (2004) Viral macrophage inflammatory protein-II and fractalkine (CX3CL1) chimeras identify molecular determinants of affinity, efficacy, and selectivity at CX3CR1. *Mol Pharmacol* 66: 1431–1439 (Epub 2004 Sep 1410)

67 Parry CM, Simas JP, Smith VP, Stewart CA, Minson AC, Efstathiou S, Alcami A (2000)

A broad spectrum secreted chemokine binding protein encoded by a herpesvirus. *J Exp Med* 191: 573–578

68 van Berkel V, Barrett J, Tiffany HL, Fremont DH, Murphy PM, McFadden G, Speck SH, Virgin HI (2000) Identification of a gammaherpesvirus selective chemokine binding protein that inhibits chemokine action. *J Virol* 74: 6741–6747

69 Jensen KK, Chen SC, Hipkin RW, Wiekowski MT, Schwarz MA, Chou CC, Simas JP, Alcami A, Lira SA (2003) Disruption of CCL21-induced chemotaxis *in vitro* and *in vivo* by M3, a chemokine-binding protein encoded by murine gammaherpesvirus 68. *J Virol* 77: 624–630

70 de Mendonca FL, da Fonseca PC, Phillips RM, Saldanha JW, Williams TJ, Pease JE (2005) Site-directed mutagenesis of CC chemokine receptor 1 reveals the mechanism of action of UCB 35625, a small molecule chemokine receptor antagonist. *J Biol Chem* 280: 4808–4816

71 Vedani A, Dobler M, Dollinger H, Hasselbach KM, Birke F, Lill MA (2005) Novel ligands for the chemokine receptor-3 (CCR3): a receptor-modeling study based on 5D-QSAR. *J Med Chem* 48: 1515–1527

72 Naya A, Ishikawa M, Matsuda K, Ohwaki K, Saeki T, Noguchi K, Ohtake N (2003) Structure-activity relationships of xanthene carboxamides, novel CCR1 receptor antagonists. *Bioorg Med Chem* 11: 875–884

73 Sabroe I, Peck MJ, Van Keulen BJ, Jorritsma A, Simmons G, Clapham PR, Williams TJ, Pease JE (2000) A small molecule antagonist of chemokine Receptors CCR1 and CCR3. Potent inhibition of eosinophil function and ccr3-mediated hiv-1 entry. *J Biol Chem*275: 25985–25992

74 Bhalay G, Dunstan A (2004) Chemokine Receptors and Drug Discovery -- SMR meeting, 11 March 2004, Horsham, UK. *IDrugs* 7: 441–443

Inherited disorders of lymphocyte trafficking

Leukocyte adhesion deficiency

Amos Etzioni

Meyer Children Hospital and the Rappaport school of medicine, Technion, Efron Street, Bat-Galim, Haifa, Israel 31096

Introduction

Leukocyte trafficking from bloodstream to tissue is important for the continuous surveillance for foreign antigens, as well as for rapid leukocyte accumulation at sites of inflammatory response or tissue injury. Leukocyte emigration to sites of inflammation is a dynamic process, involving multiple steps in an adhesion cascade. These steps must be precisely orchestrated to ensure a rapid response with only minimal damage to healthy tissue [1, 2]. Leukocyte interaction with vascular endothelial cells is a pivotal event in the inflammatory response and is mediated by several families of adhesion molecules.

Several years after reporting the structure of the leukocyte integrin molecule, a genetic defect in the subunit of the molecule (ITGB2) was discovered. This syndrome, now called leukocyte adhesion deficiency (LAD) I (OMIM 116920), has been described in more than 300 children, and is characterized by delayed separation of the umbilical cord, recurrent soft tissue infections, chronic periodontitis, marked leukocytosis, and a high mortality rate at early age (Tab. 1). Currently, the only definite therapy is bone marrow transplantation. *In vivo* and *in vitro* studies have shown a marked defect in neutrophil motility. Ten years later, in 1992, a second defect, LAD II (OMIM 266265), was discovered in two children, and was found to be due to defect in the synthesis of selectin ligands. Later on several more cases were reported. While several adhesive functions of LAD II leukocytes are markedly impaired *in vitro*, the clinical course with respect to infectious complications is a milder one than for LAD I. However, LAD II patients present other abnormal features, such as growth and mental retardation, which are related to the primary defect in fucose metabolism, which are not observed in LAD I. The primary defect is mutation in the specific fucose transporter to the Golgi apparatus (FUCT1).

Recently, a third rare LAD syndrome has been described. Patients with LAD III suffer from severe recurrent infections, similar to LAD I, and a severe bleeding tendency. Although integrin structure is intact, a defect in integrin activation is the primary abnormality in LAD III.

Lymphocyte Trafficking in Health and Disease, edited by Raffaele Badolato and Silvano Sozzani

Table 1 - Leukocyte adhesion deficiency syndromes

	LAD I	LAD II	LAD III
Clinical manifestation			
Recurrent severe infections	+++	+	+++
Neutrophilia			
basal	++	+++	++
with infection	+++	+++	+++
Periodontitis	++	++	?
Skin infection	++	+	++
Delayed separation of the umbilical cord	+++	–	+++
Developmental abnormalities	–	+++	–
Bleeding tendency	–	–	+++
Laboratory findings			
CD18 expression	↓↓↓ or absent	NL	NL
SLeX expression	NL	Absent	NL
Neutrophil motility	↓↓↓	↓↓	↓↓
Neutrophil rolling	NL	↓↓↓	NL
Neutrophil adherence	↓↓↓	↓	↓↓↓
Primary genetic defect	+(ITGB2)	+(FUCT1)	?

LAD I

Clinical and laboratory findings

LAD-I is an autosomal recessive disorder caused by mutations in the common chain (CD18) of the β_2 integrin family. The prominent clinical feature of these patients is recurrent bacterial infections, primarily localized to skin and mucosal surfaces. Sites of infection often progressively enlarge, and they may lead to systemic spread of the bacteria. Infections are usually apparent from birth onward, and a common presenting infection is omphalitis with delayed separation of the umbilical cord. The most frequently encountered bacteria are *Staphylococcus aureus* and gram-negative enteric organisms, but fungal infections are also common. The absence of pus formation at the sites of infection is one of the hallmarks of LAD I. Severe gingivitis and periodontitis are major features among all patients who survive infancy. Impaired healing of traumatic or surgical wounds is also characteristic of this syndrome [3].

The recurrent infections observed in affected patients result from a profound impairment of leukocyte mobilization into extravascular site of inflammation. Skin windows yield few, if any, leukocytes, and biopsies of infected tissues demonstrate inflammation totally devoid of neutrophils. These findings are particularly striking considering that marked peripheral blood leukocytosis (5–20 times normal values) is consistently observed during infections. In contrast to their difficulties in defense against bacterial and fungal microorganisms, LAD I patients do not exhibit a marked increase in susceptibility to viral infections [4].

The severity of clinical infectious complications among patients with LAD I appears to be directly related to the degree of CD18 deficiency. Two phenotypes, designated severe deficiency and moderate deficiency, have been defined [5]. Patients with less than 1% of the normal surface expression exhibited a severe form of disease with earlier, more frequent, and more serious episodes of infection, often leading to death in infancy, whereas patients with some surface expression of CD18 (2.5–10%) manifested a moderate to mild phenotype with fewer serious infectious episodes and survival into adulthood.

The defective migration of neutrophils from patients with LAD I was observed in studies *in vivo* as well as *in vitro*. Neutrophils failed to mobilize to skin sites in the *in vivo* Rebuck skin-window test. *In vitro* studies demonstrated a marked defect in random migration as well as chemotaxis to various chemoattractant substances. Adhesion and transmigration through endothelial cells were found to be severely impaired [6]. With the use of an intravital microscopy assay, it was found that fluorescein-labeled neutrophils from an LAD I boy rolled normally on inflamed rabbit venules, suggesting that they were capable of initiating adhesive interactions with inflamed endothelial cells [7]. However, these cells failed to perform activation-dependent, β_2 integrin-mediated adhesion steps and did not stick or emigrate when challenged with a chemotactic stimulus.

Patients with LAD I exhibit neutrophilia in the absence of overt infection with marked granulocytosis with neutrophils in peripheral blood reaching levels of up to 100 000/μl during acute infections.

Integrin are also important in the optimal T cell response and indeed a wide variety of *in vitro* abnormalities of lymphocyte function have also been described in LAD I, but their *in vivo* relevance remains unclear [8].

Early on, several lines of evidence supported an autosomal recessive pattern of inheritance. Equal numbers of male and female patients were described, and family studies showed heterozygous male and female carriers who expressed 50% of the normal amount of the β_2-integrin molecules on their neutrophils. Furthermore, a frequent history of consanguineous marriages strongly supported the concept that LAD I is inherited as an autosomal trait [9]. Early studies showed that patients with this disorder were uniformly deficient in the expression of all three leukocyte integrins (Mac-1, LFA-1, p150,95), suggesting that the primary defect was in the common β_2-subunit, which is encoded by a gene located at the tip of the long arm of

chromosome 21q22.3. To date, none of the reported affected individuals has demonstrated a selective deficiency of a single β_2-integrin heterodimer.

Subsequently, several LAD I variants were reported in which there was a defect in β_2-integrin adhesive functions, despite normal surface expression of CD18. A child with classical LAD I features with normal surface expression of CD18 was reported [10], in whom a mutation in CD18 was found to lead to a non-functional molecule. Another child with a moderate form of LAD I was found to have novel point mutation in CD18, leading to the expression of dysfunctional β_2 integrin [11].

The molecular basis for CD18 deficiency varies [12]. In some cases, it is due to the lack or diminished expression of CD18 mRNA. In other cases, there is expression of mRNA or protein precursors of aberrant size with both larger and smaller CD18 subunits. Analysis at the gene level has revealed a degree of heterogeneity, which reflects this diversity. A number of point mutations have been reported, some of which lead to the biosynthesis of defective proteins with single amino acid substitutions, while others lead to splicing defects, resulting in the production of truncated and unstable proteins [13].

Notably, a high percentage of CD18 mutations identified in LAD I is contained in the extracellular domain of the CD18 (on exon 9), which is a highly conserved regions. Domains within this segment are presumably required for association and biosynthesis of precursors, and may represent critical contact sites between the α-subunit and β-subunit precursors.

Thus, LAD I can be caused by a number of distinct mutational events, all resulting in the failure to produce a functional leukocyte β_2-subunit. While in most cases a point mutation, small insertions, or deletions in the CD18 (ITGB2) gene have been reported, an infant with LAD I and gross abnormality in chromosome 21, representing a deletion of q22.1-3, was described [14].

Diagnosis and treatment

In any infant male or female with recurrent soft tissue infection and a very high leukocyte count, the diagnosis of LAD I should be considered. The diagnosis is even more suggestive if a history of delayed separation of the umbilical cord is present. To confirm the diagnosis, absence of the α- and β-subunits of the β_2-integrin complex must be demonstrated. This can be accomplished with the use of the appropriate CD11 and CD18 monoclonal antibodies and flow cytometry. Sequence analysis to define the exact molecular defect in the β_2-subunit is a further option.

As leukocytes express CD18 on their surface at 20 weeks of gestation, cordocentesis performed at this age can establish a prenatal diagnosis [15]. In families in whom the exact molecular defect has been previously identified, an earlier prenatal diagnosis is possible by chorionic biopsy and mutation analysis.

Patients with the moderate LAD I phenotype usually respond to conservative therapy and the prompt use of antibiotics during acute infectious episodes. Prophylactic antibiotics may reduce the risk of infections.

Although granulocyte transfusions may be live saving, their use is limited because of difficulties in supply of daily donors and immune reactions to the allogeneic leukocytes.

At present, the only corrective treatment that should be offered to all cases with the severe phenotype is bone marrow transplantation [16]. The absence of host LFA-1 may be advantageous in these transplants because graft rejection appears to be in part dependent upon the CD18 complex.

The introduction of a normal β_2-subunit gene (ITGB2) into hematopoietic stem cells has the potential to cure children with LAD I [17]. Retroviral-mediated transduction of the CD18 gene was shown to reconstitute a functional CD11a/CD18 in lymphoblastoid cell lines derived from patients with LAD I [18]. With the future development of gene therapy techniques that allow efficient gene transfer without severe side effects, into true hematopoietic stem cells, severely deficient LAD I patients will be ideal candidates for this procedure.

LAD II

Clinical and laboratory findings

LAD II syndrome (OMIM266265) results from a general defect in fucose metabolism, causing the absence of SLeX and other fucosylated ligands for the selectins. LAD II was first described in two unrelated Arabs with consanguineous parents [19]. This is an extremely rare condition with only six patients reported [20].

Affected children were born after uneventful pregnancies with normal height and weight. No delay in the separation of the umbilical cord was observed. They have severe mental retardation, short stature, a distinctive facial appearance, and the rare Bombay (hh) blood phenotype. From early life they have suffered from recurrent episodes of bacterial infections, mainly pneumonia, periodontitis, otitis media, and localized cellulitis. Several mild to moderate skin infections without obvious pus have also been observed [21]. The infections have not been life-threatening events and are usually treated in the outpatient clinic. Interestingly, after the age of 3 years, the frequency of infections has decreased and the children no longer need prophylactic antibiotics. At older age their main infectious problem is severe periodontitis, as is also observed in patients with LAD I [22]. During times of infections the neutrophil count increases up to 150 000/μl.

Overall, the infections in LAD II appear to be comparable to the moderate rather than the severe phenotype of LAD I. It is possible that the ability of LAD II neutrophils to adhere and transmigrate *via* β_2-integrin under conditions of reduced

shear forces [7] may permit some neutrophils to emigrate at sites of severe inflammation where flow may be impaired, thereby allowing some level of neutrophil defense against bacterial infections.

Indeed, while the neutrophils of the patients and their parents exhibit normal levels of the integrin subunits, LAD II neutrophils were found to be deficient in expression of the SLeX antigen [19]. In contrast to LAD I neutrophils, which fail to flatten and spread on phorbol ester-treated glass coverslips, the majority of LAD II neutrophils flattened and extensively spread with pseudopod formation [23]. The poor migration toward chemoattractants in an under-agarose assay and the defective homotypic neutrophil adhesion could not be readily explained by the biochemical deficiency of SLeX, and suggested a more global defect in cell activation or adhesion. Nevertheless, LAD II neutrophils could be activated normally with upregulation of various adhesion molecules [23].

Neutrophils isolated from peripheral blood of one LAD II patient failed to bind to purified platelet-derived P-selectin and recombinant E-selectin *in vitro* [23]. No adhesion of LAD II neutrophils was observed when the endothelial cells were activated with IL-1β or TNF-α, both potent inducers of E-selectin, whereas normal neutrophils bound avidly. On the other hand, normal adhesion to endothelial cells was observed after activation with PMA, an activating stimulus for β_2-integrins.

Rolling, the first step in neutrophil recruitment to site of inflammation is mediated primarily by the binding of the selectins to their fucosylated glycoconjugate ligands. Using intravital microscopy, the *in vivo* behavior of fluorescein-labeled neutrophils from a normal donor and from LAD I and LAD II patients was investigated during their passage through inflamed microcirculation of rabbit mesentery [7]. The rolling fraction of normal donor neutrophils in this assay was around 30%, and LAD I neutrophils behaved similarly. In contrast, LAD II neutrophils rolled poorly (only 5%) and failed to emigrate.

To examine *in vivo* chemotaxis, the response of patient neutrophils to cutaneous inflammation was assessed by both skin chamber and skin window techniques. Neutrophil emigration was markedly diminished in both tests, the values being approximately 1.5% and 6% of normal in the skin-window and skin chamber tests, respectively [24]. Notably, neutrophils from a patient with LAD I, studied concurrently, showed the same magnitude of defect in these assays.

Since the first two LAD II patients identified were the offspring of first-degree relatives, and since the parents were clinically unaffected, autosomal recessive inheritance was assumed. The basic abnormality in LAD II is a general defect in fucosylation of macromolecules.

In addition to the Bombay phenotype (absence of the H antigen), the cells of LAD II patients were also found to be Lewis a-and b-negative and the patients were non-secretors. The three blood phenotypes (Bombay, Lewis a and b) have in common a lack of fucosylation of glycoconjugates. These facts suggested that the primary defect in LAD II must instead be a general defect in fucose production.

After the observation that the defect in the Arab patients may be localized in the *de novo* GDP-1-fucose biosynthesis pathway [25], the two enzymes involved with this pathway, GMD and FX protein, were measured and were found to be normal with no mutation in cDNA isolated from LAD II patients. Another child, from a Turkish origin, was also described with LAD II in whom decreased GDP-1-fucose transport into the Golgi vesicles was detected [26]. These studies were performed also in the Arab patients, and indeed the same general defect in fucose transporter to the Golgi vesicles was found. Still, marked kinetic differences were observed between the Turkish and the Arab patients [27]. This may explain the different response to fucose supplementation in the Turkish and the Arab children (see below). Using the complementation cloning technique, the human gene encoding the fucose transporter was found to be located on chromosome 11 [28]. The Turkish child was found to be homozygous for a mutation at amino acid 147 in which arginine is changed to cysteine, while the two Arab patients examined were found to have a mutation in amino acid 308 in which threonine is changed to arginine [28]. Both mutations are located in highly conserved transmembrane domains through evolution. LAD II is thus one of the group of congenital disorders of glycosylation (CDG), and is classified as CDG-IIc [29]. Although only four mutations have been described so far, some genotype-phenotype correlation can be observed [30].

From the biochemical aspect, once the primary defect was found, several studies were done to clarify the defect. As growth and mental retardation are prominent features in LAD II, and Notch protein, which is important in normal development, contains fucose, Sturla et al. [29] looked at the fucosylation process in LAD II. Fractionation and analysis of the different classes of glycans indicated that the decrease in fucose incorporation is not generalized, and is mainly confined to terminal fucosylation of N-linked oligosaccharides. In contrast, the total levels of protein O-fucosylation, including that observed in Notch protein, were unaffected [29]. Indeed, it was recently observed that the O-fucosylation process take place in the endoplasmic compartment and not in the Golgi apparatus [31]. Thus, it is still unclear what leads to the severe developmental delay observed in LAD II.

Diagnosis and treatment

LAD II is a very rare syndrome, described so far only in six children. As the clinical phenotype is very striking, the diagnosis can be made based on the presence of recurrent, albeit mild infections, marked leukocytosis, and the Bombay blood group, in association with mental and growth retardation.

An analysis of peripheral blood leukocytes by flow cytometry using a CD15s monoclonal antibody should be performed to determine SLeX expression. To confirm the diagnosis sequence analysis of the gene encoding the GDP-fucose transporter should be performed.

Prenatal diagnosis was made in a female fetus from one of the two affected, unrelated families. This fetus was found to have the Bombay blood phenotype and was aborted. Now that the gene involved in LAD II has been cloned, prenatal diagnosis can be done earlier using chorionic villus samples for DNA analysis.

Each of the patients described so far with LAD II suffered from several episodes of infections, which responded well to antibiotics. No serious consequences were observed, and prophylactic antibiotic is not needed. The patients' main chronic problem has been periodontitis, a condition that is especially difficult to treat in children with severe mental retardation [22]. The oldest LAD II patient is now 17 years and has a severe psychomotor retardation with only mild infectious problems.

Because of the proposed defect in fucose production, supplemental administration of fucose to the patients has been suggested. Indeed fucose supplementation caused a dramatic improvement in the condition of the Turkish child [32]. A marked decrease in leukocyte count with improved neutrophil adhesion was noted. Unfortunately, while using exactly the same protocol, no improvement in laboratory data or clinical features were seen in two Arab children [33]. This difference may be due to the fact that the genetic defect in the Turkish child leads to a decreased affinity of the transporter for fucose, and thus an increase in the cytosolic concentration of fucose would be expected to overcome, at least in part, the defect in fucose transport.

LAD III

Recently, a rare autosomal recessive LAD syndrome that is distinct from LAD I has been reported [34]. Although leukocyte integrin expression and intrinsic adhesive activities to endothelial integrin ligands were normal, *in situ* activation of all major leukocyte integrins, including LFA-1, Mac-1 and VLA-4, by endothelial-displayed chemokines or chemoattractants was severely impaired in patient-derived lymphocytes and neutrophils. Although LAD leukocyte rolling on endothelial surfaces was normal, they failed to arrest on endothelial integrin ligands in response to endothelial-displayed chemokines. G protein-coupled receptor (GPCR) signaling on these cells appeared to be normal and the ability of leukocyte to migrate towards a chemotactic gradient was not impaired. The key defect in this syndrome was attributed to a genetic loss of integrin activation by rapid chemoattractant-stimulated GPCR signals [34]. This novel LAD shows significant similarities to three previous cases commonly referred to as LAD I variants [35–37]. All four cases had similar clinical symptoms, characterized by severe recurrent infections, bleeding tendency and marked leukocytosis. In all cases tested, integrin expression and structure were intact with a defect in integrin activation by physiological inside-out stimuli. As these events cannot take place in LAD I leukocytes, it was proposed to designate this

group of integrin activation disorders as LAD III [38]. The term LAD I variant, which has been ascribed to these unique syndromes, is inaccurate because these syndromes do not evolve from structural defects in leukocyte or platelet integrins.

In all of the LAD III cases, defects in GPCR-mediated integrin activation are also accompanied by variable defect in non-GPCR-mediated inside-out activation of leukocyte integrins. A growing body of evidence implicates the Ras related GTPase, Rap-1, as a key regulator of integrin activation by these and other inside-out stimuli [39]. Rap-1 was also implicate in the activation of platelet and megakaryocyte GpIIbIIIa, which is defective in LAD III. It is thus highly attractive that one or more of the new LAD III cases involve either a direct or indirect defect in Rap-1 activation of leukocyte and platelet integrins. Although lymphocytes from two cases expressed normal level of Rap-1, in one case studied an aberrant activation pattern was observed [40].

However, the ubiquitous expression of Rap-1 in most tissues and its highly diverse functions in non-hematopoietic cells [41], make it unlikely that Rap-1 is structurally mutated in any of the new LAD III cases. It is thus possible that a hematopoietic-specific effector of Rap-1 activity, or a specific hematopoietic adaptor that links this GTPase to cytoskeletal integrin partners regulating both inside-out and outside-in integrin activation processes, is functionally deleted in these and related LAD III cases.

These patients need prophylactic antibiotics as well as repeated blood transfusion. The only curative treatment is bone marrow transplantation, which should be performed as early as possible.

E-selectin deficiency

Another potentially inherited defect in the selectin system was described in a child with moderate neutropenia and severe recurrent infections [42]. There was markedly reduced expression of E-selectin on blood vessels of inflamed tissue with increased levels of circulating soluble E-selectin, suggesting increased cleavage of surface E-selectin. Notably, the E-selectin gene sequence was normal.

References

1 Springer TA (1994) Traffic signals for lymphocyte recirculation and leukocyte emigration: the multistep paradigm. *Cell* 76: 301–314

2 von Andrian UH, MacKay CR (2000) T cell function and migration. Two sides of the same coin. *N Engl J Med* 343: 1020–1034

3 Anderson DC, Springer TA (1987) Leukocyte adhesion deficiency: an inherited defect in the Mac-1, LFA-1, and p150,95 glycoproteins. *Annu Rev Med* 38: 175–194

4 Etzioni A (1996) Adhesion molecules-their role in health and disease. *Pediatr Res* 39: 191–198
5 Fischer A, Lisowska-Grospierre B, Anderson DC, Springer TA (1988) Leukocyte adhesion deficiency: molecular basis and functional consequences. *Immunodefic Rev* 1: 39–54
6 Harlan JM (1993) Leukocyte adhesion deficiency syndrome: insights into the molecular basis of leukocyte emigration. *Clin Immunol Immunopathol* 67: S16–24
7 von Andrian UH, Berger EM, Ramezani L, Chambers JD, Ochs HD, Harlan JM, Paulson JC, Etzioni A, Arfors KE (1993) *In vivo* behavior of neutrophils from two patients with distinct inherited leukocyte adhesion deficiency syndromes. *J Clin Invest* 91: 2893–2897
8 Ochs HD, Nonoyama S, Zhu Q, Farrington M, Wedgwood RJ (1993) Regulation of antibody responses: the role of complement and adhesion molecules. *Clin Immunol Immunopathol* 67: S33–40
9 Anderson DC, Kishimoto TK, Smith CW (1995) Leukocyte adhesion deficiency and other disorders of leukocyte adherence and motility. In: CR Scriver, AL Beaudet, WS Sly, D Valle (eds): *The metabolic and molecular basis of inherited diseases*, 7th edn. McGraw-Hill, New York, 3955–3995
10 Hogg N, Stewart MP, Scarth SL, Newton R, Shaw JM, Law SK, Klein N (1999) A novel leukocyte adhesion deficiency caused by expressed but nonfunctional beta 2 integrins Mac-1 and LFA-1. *J Clin Invest* 103: 97–106
11 Mathew EC, Shaw JM, Bonilla FA, Law SK, Wright DA (2000) A novel point mutation in CD18 causing the expression of dysfunctional CD11/CD18 leukocyte integrins in patient with leukocyte adhesion deficiency (LAD). *Clin Exp Immunol* 121: 133–138
12 Vihinen M, Arredondo-Vega FX, Casanova JL, Etzioni A, Giliani S, Hammarstrom L, Hershfield MS, Heyworth PG, Hsu AP, Lahdesmaki A et al (2001) Primary immunodeficiency mutation databases. *Adv Genet* 43: 103–188
13 Kishimoto TK, Hollander N, Roberts TM, Anderson DC, Springer TA (1987) Heterogeneous mutations in the beta subunit common to the LFA-1, Mac-1, and p150,95 glycoproteins cause leukocyte adhesion deficiency. *Cell* 50: 193–202
14 Rivera-Matos IR, Rakita RM, Mariscalco MM, Elder FF, Dreyer SA, Cleary TG (1995) Leukocyte adhesion deficiency mimicking Hirschsprung disease. *J Pediatr* 127: 755–757
15 Weening RS, Bredius RG, Wolf H, van der Schoot CE (1991) Prenatal diagnostic procedure for leukocyte adhesion deficiency. *Prenat Diagn* 11: 193–197
16 Thomas C, Le Deist F, Cavazzana-Calvo M, Benkerrou M, Haddad E, Blanche S, Hartmann W, Friedrich W, Fischer A (1995) Results of allogeneic bone marrow transplantation in patients with leukocyte adhesion deficiency. *Blood* 86: 1629–1635
17 Bauer TR, Hickstein DD (2000) Gene therapy for leukocyte adhesion deficiency. *Curr Opin Mol Ther* 2: 383–388
18 Wilson JM, Ping AJ, Krauss JC, Mayo-Bond L, Rogers CE, Anderson DC, Todd RF (1990) Correction of CD18-deficient lymphocytes by retrovirus-mediated gene transfer. *Science* 248: 1413–1416

19 Etzioni A, Frydman M, Pollack S, Avidor I, Phillips ML, Paulson JC, Gershoni-Baruch R (1992) Brief report: recurrent severe infections caused by a novel leukocyte adhesion deficiency. *N Engl J Med* 327: 1789–1792
20 Hidalgo A, Ma S, Peired AJ, Weiss LA, Cunningham-Rundles C, Frenette PS (2003) Insights into leukocyte adhesion deficiency type 2 from a novel mutation in the GDP-fucose transporter gene. *Blood* 101: 1705–1712
21 Wild MK, John K, Marquardt T, Vestweber D (2002) Leukocyte adhesion deficiency II: therapy and genetic defect. *Cells Tissues Organs* 172: 161–173
22 Etzioni A, Gershoni-Baruch R, Pollack S, Shehadeh N (1998) Leukocyte adhesion deficiency type II: long-term follow-up. *J Allergy Clin Immunol* 102: 323–324
23 Phillips ML, Schwartz BR, Etzioni A, Bayer R, Ochs HD, Paulson JC, Harlan JM (1995). Neutrophil adhesion in leukocyte adhesion deficiency syndrome type 2. *J Clin Invest* 96: 2898–2906
24 Price TH, Ochs HD, Gershoni-Baruch R, Harlan JM, Etzioni A (1994) *In vivo* neutrophil and lymphocyte function studies in a patient with leukocyte adhesion deficiency type II. *Blood* 84: 1635–1639
25 Karsan A, Cornejo CJ, Winn RK, Schwartz BR, Way W, Lannir N, Gershoni-Baruch R, Etzioni A, Ochs HD, Harlan JM (1998) Leukocyte adhesion deficiency type II is a generalized defect of de novo GDP- fucose biosynthesis. Endothelial cell fucosylation is not required for neutrophil rolling on human nonlymphoid endothelium. *J Clin Invest* 101: 2438–2445
26 Lubke T, Marquardt T, von Figura K, Korner C (1999) A new type of carbohydrate-deficient glycoprotein syndrome due to a decreased import of GDP-fucose into the Golgi. *J Biol Chem* 274: 25986–25989
27 Sturla L, Puglielli L, Tonetti M, Berninsone P, Hirschberg CB, De Flora A, Etzioni A (2001) Impairment of the Golgi GDP-L-fucose transport and unresponsiveness to fucose replacement therapy in LAD II patients. *Pediatr Res* 49: 537–542
28 Lubke T, Marquardt T, Etzioni A, Hartmann E, von Figura K, Korner C (2001) Complementation cloning identifies CDG-IIc, a new type of congenital disorders of glycosylation, as a GDP-fucose transporter deficiency. *Nat Genet* 28: 73–76
29 Sturla L, Rampal R, Haltiwanger RS, Fruscione F, Etzioni A, Ronetti M (2003) Differential terminal fucosylation of N-linked glycans *versus* protein O-fucosylation in LAD II (CDG Hc). *J Biol Chem* 278: 21559–21565
30 Etzioni A, Sturla L, Antonellis A, Green ED, Gershoni-Baruch R, Berninsone PM, Hirschberg CB, Tonetti M (2002) Leukocyte adhesion deficiency (LAD) type II/carbohydrate deficient glycoprotein (CDG) IIc founder effect and genotype/phenotype correlation. *Am J Med Genet* 110: 131–135
31 Luo Y, Haltiwanger RS (2005) O-fucosylation on Notch occur in the endoplasmic reticulum. *J Biol Chem* 280: 11289–11294
32 Marquardt T, Luhn K, Srikrishna G, Freeze HH, Harms E, Vestweber D (1999) Correction of leukocyte adhesion deficiency type II with oral fucose. *Blood* 94: 3976–3985

33 Etzioni A, Tonetti M (2000) Fucose supplementation in leukocyte adhesion deficiency type II. *Blood* 95: 3641–3643
34 Alon R, Aker M, Feigelson S, Sokolovsky-Eisenberg M, Staunton DE, Cinamon G, Grabovsky V, Shamri R, Etzioni A (2003) A novel genetic leukocyte adhesion deficiency in subsecond triggering of integrin avidity by endothelial chemokines results in impaired leukocyte arrest on vascular endothelium under shear flow. *Blood* 101: 4437–4445
35 Kuijpers TW, Van Lier RA, Hamann D, de Boer M, Thung LY, Weening RS, Verhoeven AJ, Roos D (1997) Leukocyte adhesion deficiency type 1 (LAD-1)/variant. A novel immunodeficiency syndrome characterized by dysfunctional beta 2 integrins. *J Clin Invest* 100: 1725–1733
36 Harris ES, Shigeoka AO, Li W, Adams RH, Prescott SM, McIntyre TM, Zimmerman GA, Lorant DE (2001) A novel syndrome of variant leukocyte adhesion deficiency involving defects in adhesion mediated by beta1 and beta2 integrins. *Blood* 97: 767–776
37 MacDowall A, Inwald D, Leitinger B, Jones A, Leisner R, Klein N, Hogg N (2003) A novel form of intregrin dysfunction involving bera 1, bera2 and beta 3 integrins. *J Clin Invest* 111: 51–60
38 Alon R, Etzioni A (2003) LAD III, a novel group of leukocyte integrin activation deficiencies. *Trends Immunol* 24: 561–566
39 Caron E (2003) Cellular functions of the Rap-1 GTP-binding protein a pattern emerges. *J Cell Sci* 116: 435–440
40 Kinashi T, Aker M, Sokolovsky-Eisenberg M, Grabovsky V, Tanaka C, Shamri R, Feigelson S, Etzioni A, Alon R (2003) LAD III, a leukocyte adhesion deficiency syndrome associated with defective Rap-1 activation and impaired stabilization of integrin bonds. *Blood* 103: 1033–1036
41 Bos JL, de Rooij J, Reedquist KA (2001) Rap-1 signalling: adhering to new models. *Nat Rev Mol Cell Biol* 2: 369–377
42 DeLisser HM, Christofidou-Solomidou M, Sun J, Nakada MT, Sullivan KE (1999) Loss of endothelial surface expression of E-selectin in a patient with recurrent infections. *Blood* 94: 884–894

Wiskott-Aldrich syndrome as a model of cytoskeleton defects

Gerben Bouma[1], Adrian J. Thrasher[1,2] and Siobhan Burns[1,2]

[1]Molecular Immunology Unit, Institute of Child Health, University College London, 30 Guilford Street, London WC1N 1EH, UK; [2]Great Ormond Street Hospital for Children NHS Trust, Great Ormond Street, London WC1N 3JH, UK

Introduction

Wiskott-Aldrich syndrome (WAS) is an X-linked immunodeficiency with an estimated incidence of 2–4 per million live births [1, 2] that results from mutations in the WAS gene. The gene product, Wiskott-Aldrich Syndrome protein (WASp) is exclusively expressed in non-erythroid hematopoietic cells [3–5] where it has an important role in cytoskeletal regulation and thus WASp deficiency is linked to functional defects in most blood lineages [5, 6]. Here we discuss the pathogenesis of WAS-associated immune disease at the molecular and cellular levels as a model to highlight the importance of the actin cytoskeleton for leukocyte function and generation of normal immune responses.

WASp is a key cytoskeletal regulator

WASp is a key cytoskeletal regulator, transmitting and integrating actin-regulating signals essential for multiple cell functions including antigen uptake, cell migration and immune cell-cell interactions. Other WASp family homologues are more widely expressed than WASp itself and in vertebrates these include neural WASp (N-WASp) and three homologues of WASp family Verprolin-homologous protein (WAVE), also called suppressor of G protein-coupled cyclic-AMP receptor cAR (SCAR) [7, 8]. All family members are composed of modular domains identified by sequence homology and binding interactions that serve to integrate signals for regulating WASp activity and subcellular localization (Fig. 1). WASp shares closest sequence homology with N-WASp, with common domains in these proteins having similar binding partners and functions. All WASp family proteins contain a characteristic C-terminal tripartite VCA domain (verprolin homology, central, acidic) capable of activating the actin-related protein (Arp)2/3 complex to initiate formation of new actin filaments (Fig. 2) [9]. A detailed discussion of WASp domain interactions is outside the scope of this chapter but has been reviewed elsewhere [10, 11].

Lymphocyte Trafficking in Health and Disease, edited by Raffaele Badolato and Silvano Sozzani

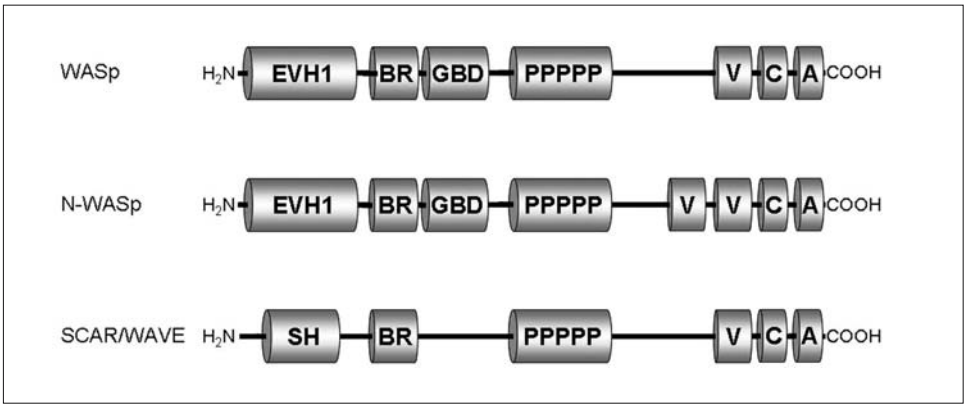


Figure 1
Domain structure of WASp family proteins
Schematic diagram representing the WASp family proteins. The WASp family proteins are organized into domains. The C terminus, which is critical for regulation of actin polymerization, is highly conserved between members, but the N terminus is divergent. Members of the SCAR family do not contain an EVH1 domain, but are homologous with each other at the N terminus. The function of the N terminus is unclear, but may involve localization of the proteins to membranes (EVH1, Ena Vasp homology domain; BR, basic region; GBD, GTP-ase binding domain; V, verprolin homology domain; C, central domain; A, acidic domain; SH, SCAR homology domain; NH2, N terminus; COOH, C terminus).

Regulation of WASp activity

Regulation by Cdc42

Studies investigating the activation of WASp-mediated actin polymerization have demonstrated a highly complex regulation involving several separate but co-operative pathways. Cytosolic WASp adopts an auto-inhibited configuration in which the C-terminal VCA region is bound to a proximal GTPase-binding domain (GBD) [12] (Fig. 2). Binding of the Rho-GTPase Cdc42, to the WASp GBD, via a complex formed with Toca-1 (transducer of Cdc42-dependent actin assembly), induces a conformational change that exposes Arp2/3 and actin-binding sites, allowing actin polymerization to proceed [12, 13]. Cdc42-GBD binding was recently shown to be preceded by electrostatic interaction of Cdc42 with the adjacent WASp basic region (BR) [14], a step not shared by other Rho family proteins but required for optimal Cdc42 affinity and unfolding of auto-inhibited WASp. Other signaling molecules synergize with Cdc42 for optimal WASp activation. These includes the Src family kinase Lck which interacts with WASp through its SH2-SH3 module [15], and the

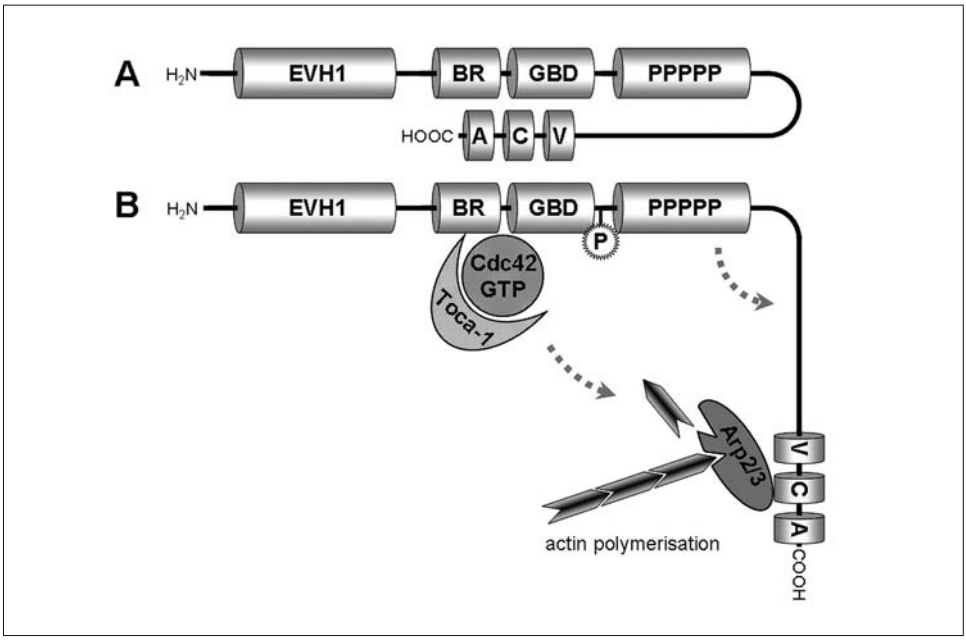


Figure 2
Regulation of WASp activity
Schematic representations of WASp. (A) Cytosolic WASp exists in an auto-inhibited conformation in which the VCA region is bound to the proximal GBD. (B) WASp activation by the Cdc42/Toca-1 complex or by phosphorylation disrupts auto-inhibition, exposing Arp2/3 and actin binding sites.

phosphoinositide phosphatidyl 4,5-bisphosphate (PIP_2) [16], which may either directly interact with WASp or exert its effects upstream of Cdc42 [17].

Regulation by phosphorylation

Phosphorylation provides a separate important mechanism for WASp activation and occurs in response to a variety of physiological stimuli including T cell receptor (TCR) stimulation, mast cell IgE receptor stimulation and collagen receptor stimulation of platelets [18–21]. Reported as a target for Btk and Src family kinases, Y291 was identified as a specific WASp residue, which when phosphorylated leads to destabilization of WASp's auto-inhibited configuration. This sensitizes WASp to Cdc42 activation, enables further activation by SH2 domain-containing

proteins, and enhances actin polymerization both *in vitro* and *in vivo* [15, 22–24]. *In vivo*, Y291 phosphorylation occurs independently of Cdc42 binding and is required to initiate WASp effector functions after TCR stimulation [18], indicating that distinct routes of activation may direct specific WASp responses. Separately, serine phosphorylation at sites in the VCA domain by casein kinase 2 enhances WASp activity *in vitro* by increasing the affinity of the VCA domain for the Arp2/3 complex [25].

Regulation by WIP

An important binding partner for the Ena-Vasp homology 1 (EVH1) domain is WASp-interacting protein (WIP) [26, 27], an ubiquitous actin regulator that binds monomeric actin, stabilizes actin filaments and promotes filopodia and ruffle formation [26, 28, 29]. The majority of inactive cytosolic WASp appears to be complexed with WIP, and WASp levels are substantially reduced in WIP-deficient lymphocytes, suggesting that WIP protects WASp from proteolysis [30, 31]. Other effects of WIP on WASP-mediated actin polymerization are complex, however, as it appears that interaction of WIP with WASp/N-WASp retards Arp2/3-mediated actin polymerization, possibly through stabilization of the auto-inhibited conformation [29, 30]. On the other hand, WIP that is released during WASp activation may enhance Arp2/3-mediated actin polymerization, and WIP activity itself can regulate cytoskeletal rearrangement in a partially redundant fashion with WASp [31]. The importance of WASp-WIP interactions for cell function is highlighted by the fact that a significant proportion of WAS gene mutations result in expression of WASp with amino acid substitutions in the EVH1 domain that would be predicted to interrupt binding of WIP [32].

Regulation by other mechanisms

Other less well-defined molecular interactions also regulate the efficiency of WASp-mediated actin polymerization *in vitro*. For example, the polyproline (P), BR and EVH1 domains are all required for optimal actin polymerization by both WASp and N-WASp [33–35], although the exact mechanisms remain unclear.

Localizing WASp activity

For normal cell functions, spatial as well as quantitative regulation of actin polymerization is essential. WASp localizes to areas of new actin polymerization, such as phagocytic cups, specialized adhesion plaques in macrophages and dendritic cells

(DC) and during assembly of the immunological synapses in T cells and NK cells [36–39]. To date, the mechanisms spatially regulating WASp activity to discreet intracellular compartments are largely unknown. WASp-WIP interaction is one possible mechanism as WIP recruits WASp for immune synapse formation in T cells after TCR stimulation via a Zap70-CrkL-WIP-WASp complex [30]. Phosphoinositides such as PIP_2 could also play a role, but although binding to the BR domain of N-WASp has been reported [40, 41], direct interaction of PIP_2 with WASp remains to be demonstrated. In addition SH3 domain-containing proteins, such as the endocytic proteins syndapin and intersectin, may facilitate localization to membrane sites via polyproline domain interactions [42, 43].

Defective WASp function leads to clinical disease

Classical WAS is characterized by the triad of immunodeficiency, microthrombocytopenia and eczema, but in fact only the bleeding diathesis is uniformly present and disease severity is highly variable [44]. As might be expected by the pattern of WASp expression, defective function has been described in most immune cell lineages, leading to a combined cellular and humoral defect, which results in a susceptibility to severe and life-threatening bacterial, viral and fungal infections [44, 45]. Abnormal immunological laboratory parameters can include generalized lymphopenia, abnormal T cell proliferation (especially in response to CD3 stimulation) and aberrant immunoglobulin responses to protein and, more particularly, to polysaccharide antigens, including isohemagglutinins [44, 46, 47]. Immune dysfunction additionally manifests as autoimmunity, which was seen in 40% and 72% of WAS patients in two independent studies [44, 47]. A wide range of autoimmune diseases can occur even as early as infancy, with autoimmune cytopenias, arthritis and vasculitis being the most common complications. Poorly understood at a cellular level, WAS-related autoimmunity can be difficult to manage and is a poor prognostic indicator [45, 47]. Hematopoietic malignancies are an additional serious complication of WAS that may result from defective immune surveillance, although, as with autoimmunity, the pathogenic mechanisms are presently unclear [45, 48, 49].

Without treatment, the prognosis for severely affected WAS patients is poor, with bleeding and severe infections constituting the major causes of morbidity and mortality in infancy and early childhood. At present, the only curative therapy for classical WAS is bone marrow or hematopoietic stem cell transplantation, but it is likely that corrective gene therapy will be available in the near future [50, 51]. In contrast, X-linked thrombocytopenia (XLT), which results from mutations in the same gene, has a milder phenotype generally restricted to microthrombocytopenia, and consequently is associated with a much-improved prognosis [45, 52–54].

The clinical variability of the XLT/WAS spectrum is in part due to genotype, but is also influenced by other factors that may include pathogen exposure and sec-

ondary disease modifying genes. Approximately 300 unique mutations have been reported throughout the WAS gene, with a predominance of missense mutations located in the first four exons (WASpbase: http://homepage.mac.com/kohsukeimai/wasp/WASPbase.html, and [45, 55]). Five specific mutations, three associated with XLT and two with WAS, occur with high frequency and have been termed 'mutational hotspots' (Fig. 3) [55]. The effect of the mutation on protein expression strongly influences clinical phenotype, as mutations resulting in complete absence of WASp are associated with severe disease while persistence of reduced amounts of WASp correlate with a milder phenotype [45, 55, 56]. This likely results from preservation of partial WASp function including WASp-Arp2/3-mediated actin polymerization in a subset of patients. Once proteotype has been determined for any given mutation, there is a strong genotype/proteotype association that is likely to be clinically useful for prognostication and directing patient management [56]. Intriguingly, mutations which give rise to constitutively active WASp result in X-linked neutropenia, a completely different disease characterized by congenital neutropenia and severe bacterial infections [57, 57a], highlighting the importance of WASp-mediated cytoskeletal regulation for normal cell function. Studies of the effects of WASp deficiency *in vivo* have been assisted by the generation of two separate WASp-deficient mouse models, both of which provide good mimics for the hematopoietic features of human WAS [58, 59], although neither express significant autoimmune or malignant disease.

Importance of the actin cytoskeleton for generation of normal immune responses

Effective host protection against invading pathogens requires continual immune surveillance by tissue-resident leukocytes and rapid recruitment of blood-borne immune cells. The actin cytoskeleton is crucial for both of these events at multiple points. At the inflammatory site, phagocytosis of particulate antigens and uptake of soluble antigens by endocytosis/pinocytosis require cytoskeletal reorganization for protrusion or retraction of the plasma membrane [60, 61]. Capture of foreign antigen initiates DC migration to draining lymphoid tissue via afferent lymphatics and homing to lymphoid T cell areas for antigen presentation [62–64]. Dynamic cytoskeletal rearrangement is mandatory for cell motility, cell-cell interactions and for formation of an immunological synapse during T cell priming [60]. Cell motility is also essential for homing of blood-borne effector cells into inflamed tissue, which occurs via a sequence of events that is often referred to as the multistep paradigm of leukocyte emigration [65]. During this process, cells tether, roll and firmly adhere to the vascular endothelial surface before crawling through a junction between adjacent endothelial cells (diapedesis) to enter tissue and migrate to inflam-

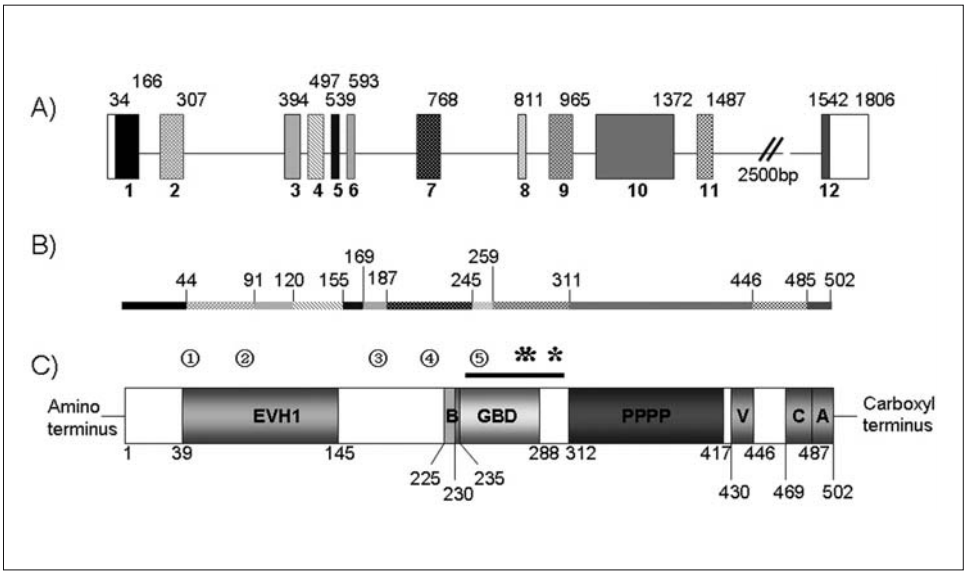


Figure 3

WASp genomic organization and protein structure

(A) Schematic diagram of WASp genomic structure. The 12 exons are shaded and numbered. Uncoded regions are shown as unshaded blocks. Numbers above the blocks indicate base pairs. (B) Line diagram representing the WASp protein. Shaded regions correspond with encoding exons and numbers indicate amino acids. (C) Schematic diagram representing the WASp protein. The EVH1, basic (B), GBD (minimal high affinity Cdc42-binding site is shown), polyproline (PPPP) and VCA domains/regions are shown. Amino acids are numbered below. The black line above the GBD indicates the VCA binding region (amino acids 242–310). Black circled numbers denote mutational hotspots [55] as follows: 1, T45M; 2, R86S/G/C/H/L; 3, IVS6 (+5g>a); 4, R211X and 5, IVS8 (+1g>a/c/t). Mutations resulting in constitutive activation are represented by black asterisks: these are (from left to right) L270P [57], L272P [57a] and I294T [57a]. With permission adapted from [48].

matory sites [65]. Both the rigidity to sustain tethering and rolling forces and the high flexibility required for physical migration are provided by dynamic regulation of the cell's actin cytoskeletal machinery.

WASp-mediated cytoskeletal rearrangements are essential for many immune response events. The following sections detail the consequences of WASp deficiency on the immune function of myeloid and lymphoid lineages and discuss how these specific defects are likely to be important for disruption of normal immunity.

The effects of WASp deficiency on individual immune cell lineages

Monocytes, macrophages and DC

Blood-borne monocytes respond to inflammatory stimuli by exiting the circulation to populate inflamed tissues, where they differentiate into macrophages or DC [66–69]. WASp-deficient monocytes demonstrate defective polarization and migration in response to inflammatory chemokines [70, 71]. Therefore, although stimulated up-regulation of integrin expression is normal, diapedesis and subsequent translocation through tissues are likely to be defective *in vivo*.

Similar defects of actin rearrangement are found in WASp-deficient macrophages and immature DC, resulting in aberrant polarization and defective formation of lamellipodial protrusions at the cell's leading edge [36, 70, 72]. Additionally, there is a striking lack of dynamic actin-containing adhesion structures called podosomes [73, 74], which normally are assembled by cells of the monocytic lineage when in contact with substratum [36, 75, 76]. Detailed analysis of podosomes using confocal laser scanning microscopy has demonstrated that they comprise a core of F-actin and actin-associated proteins (such as WASp) surrounded by a ring of integrins and integrin-associated proteins (Fig. 4) [74]. The main function of podosomes appears to be adhesion to substratum, and they have been implicated to be important for cell migration as they localize close to the leading edge of migrating cells [74]. Podosome formation is severely impaired in macrophages and DC of both WAS patients (Fig. 4) and $WASp^{-/-}$ mice [36, 73, 77, 78], and failure to normally recruit β_2 integrins to sites of podosome assembly results in reduced adhesion to ICAM-1 [77] with possible implications for transendothelial migration.

Together, these cytoskeletal defects significantly impair migratory responses. For example in macrophages of WAS patients, chemotaxis (directional movement towards a chemoattractant) is significantly impaired [78, 79]. DC translocation *in vitro* is also severely abnormal in both human and murine WASp deficiency [36, 72, 80, 81]. In addition, DC migration from the skin to secondary lymphoid tissue and homing to splenic T cell areas is defective in WASp-deficient mice [80, 81], suggesting that DC migratory defects significantly contribute to failure of T cell responses in WAS patients. Curiously, no motility defects have yet been described for mature human DC (which do not normally polarize or assemble podosomes in contact with substratum [48]), and this may reflect their major role as presenters rather than transporters of antigen.

Identical morphological and migratory defects can be induced in normal DC by down-regulation of WASp using lentiviral vector-mediated RNA interference [82], indicating that WASp is directly responsible for the cytoskeletal defects observed in WASp-deficient myeloid cells. Importantly, reconstitution of WASp by gene replacement restores podosome formation in macrophages and DC of WAS patients [36, 78] and $WASp^{-/-}$ mice [83], and normal chemotaxis in WAS macrophages [78],

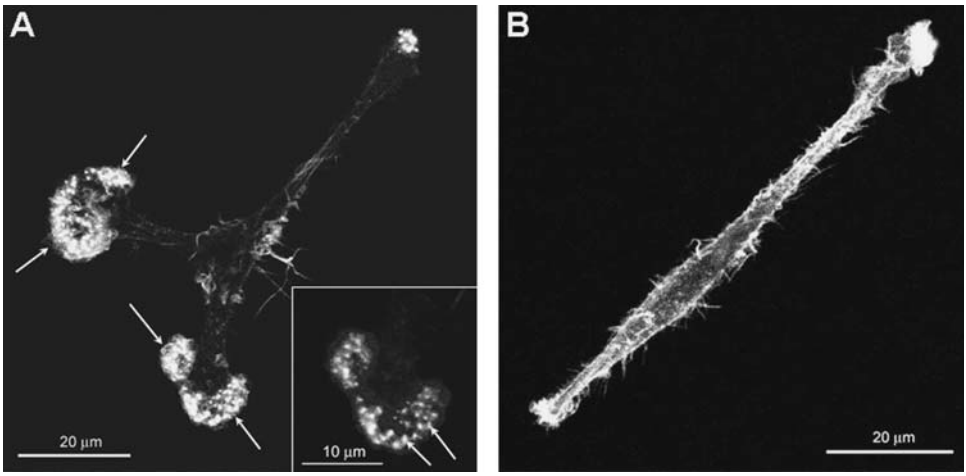


Figure 4
Immunofluorescence staining of podosomes in human DC
(A) Podosome formation directly behind the leading edge in a DC of a healthy subject. The inset shows more detail at higher magnification. (B) DC of a WAS patient fail to form podosomes or distinct leading edges. Arrows indicate podosomes. Bars represents 20 µm, and 10 µm in inset.

demonstrating that myeloid functional defects could be corrected by gene therapy in the future.

Phagocytosis for particulate antigen uptake and removal of apoptotic cells is a separate function of monocytes, macrophages and DC that requires dynamic cytoskeletal rearrangement. While uptake of soluble antigen by pinocytosis or endocytosis, is not affected by WASp deficiency [58, 84, 85], FcgR-mediated phagocytosis is impaired in macrophages of WAS patients and $WASp^{-/-}$ mice [37, 86]. Similarly, phagocytosis (but not binding) of apoptotic cells by $WASp^{-/-}$ murine macrophages is defective [86]. These observed defects result from a failure of phagocytic cup formation, which normally requires WASp recruitment for new actin polymerization [37, 86], and specifically lead to reduced DC-induced T cell responses to particulate antigens *in vivo* [85].

Granulocytes

Despite the importance of granulocytes for innate immunity, $WASp^{-/-}$ neutrophils have, to date, received relatively little attention. Surprisingly, granulocyte-mediated phagocytosis has not been investigated in WAS patients, although this function is

defective in WASp$^{-/-}$ murine neutrophils [59]. Similarly, neutrophil migratory responses are impaired in WASp$^{-/-}$ mice both *in vitro* and *in vivo* [81], but human data are conflicting. While granulocytes isolated from patients with WAS [79] demonstrate normal chemotaxis, there appears to be an inhibitory factor in WAS patient serum which may impact *in vivo* neutrophil function by unknown mechanisms [87]. Additionally, migration of normal human neutrophils, but not integrin activation or adhesion, is inhibited by injection of the SCAR VCA domain and to a lesser extent the WASp VCA domain [37]. These proteins exert a dominant negative effect through competitive binding to Arp2/3 and actin, and therefore these results suggest a role for WASp family proteins, if not WASp itself, in human neutrophil migration. Clarification of the role of WASp and redundancy between WASp family proteins for human neutrophil function is clearly an area that requires future study.

T lymphocytes

The role of WASp in TCR signaling and immune synapse assembly has been a major focus of recent research. Formation of the immune synapse (comprising TCR, costimulatory molecules and adhesion molecules) at the DC-T cell contact site is required for optimal T cell activation, and its assembly normally involves clustering of lipid rafts, actin polymerization and recruitment of signaling molecules including talin, ZAP-70, PKC-θ and WASp [30, 88, 89]. In the absence of WASp, TCR-mediated lipid raft clustering, actin polymerization and immune synapse assembly are all impaired at the T cell-antigen-presenting cell contact site with resultant defects of TCR signaling and TCR-mediated proliferation [38, 46, 58, 59, 90–92].

Other cytoskeletal defects in WAS-deficient T cells include abnormal morphology, reduced expression of microvilli [46, 93] and reduced migration both *in vitro* and *in vivo* [31, 81]. Resultant defects of homing and cell-cell interactions may partly account for the poorly developed T cell areas observed in both WAS patients and WASp-deficient mice [94, 95]. Additionally, impaired migration could contribute to the reduced number of T cells in the blood of WAS patients [87, 96] and WASp-deficient mice [58, 59], although WASp also appears to be required for normal T cell development and survival [48]. As has been demonstrated for other cell types, gene correction by viral transduction of murine WASp$^{-/-}$ hematopoietic stem cells or human WAS T cells corrects many T cell defects *in vitro*, including WASp expression, actin polymerization, TCR stimulated proliferation and IL-2 expression [83, 97–101].

B lymphocytes

Patients with WAS demonstrate humoral defects including reduced numbers of circulating B lymphocytes and impaired specific antibody responses, particularly to

Table 1 - WASp deficiency influences cellular function at multiple levels

Cell type	Cytoskeletal rearrangements	Migration	Cellular function
Monocytes	↓ polarization	↓	Normal oxidative burst
Macrophages	↓ podosomes formation, ↓ polarization	↓	↓ phagocytosis
Dendritic cells	↓ podosomes formation, ↓ polarization	↓	↓ phagocytosis, normal maturation
Granulocytes	Not documented	↓	↓ phagocytosis
T cells	↓ microvilli on surface, ↓ immune synapse formation	↓	↓ TCR activation, ↓ IL-2 expression
B cells	↓ membrane protrusions, ↓ homotypic clustering	↓	Disrupted spleen architecture, normal isotype switching

For references see text

polysaccharide antigens [44, 58, 96, 102]. It is not clear to what extent these observations result from primary B cell dysfunction or from failure of appropriate T cell help or changes in secondary lymphoid tissue architecture. There is good evidence for a contributing primary defect, as both human and murine WASp-deficient B cells demonstrate impaired actin polymerization [103, 104], which can be corrected by restoration of WASp expression via retrovirus-mediated gene transfer [105]. In addition, defective cytoskeletal regulation results in aberrations of morphology including polarization, spreading, microvilli expression and homotypic clustering [104, 106]. Furthermore, B cell migration is abnormal in both WAS patients and WASp-deficient mice [38]. Inefficient homing may explain the paucity of postgerminal (marginal zone) $CD27^+$ B cells [102], and poor follicle formation found in the spleen of WAS patients [94, 95] and $WASp^{-/-}$ mice [59, 80, 106, 107]. Reduced numbers of marginal zone B cells may also provide an explanation for impairment of T-independent antibody responses found in WAS patients.

As for other B cell functions, studies are incomplete. Uptake, processing and presentation of soluble antigen is apparently normal [85], but phagocytosis and presentation of particulate antigen remains to be investigated. In contrast with TCR studies, evidence of a requirement for WASp in downstream signaling from the B cell receptor (BCR) is contradictory. $WASp^{-/-}$ B cells proliferate normally in response to mitogenic stimuli [58, 59] and BCR activation, although not to anti-IgM-mediated BCR activation [58, 59, 108].

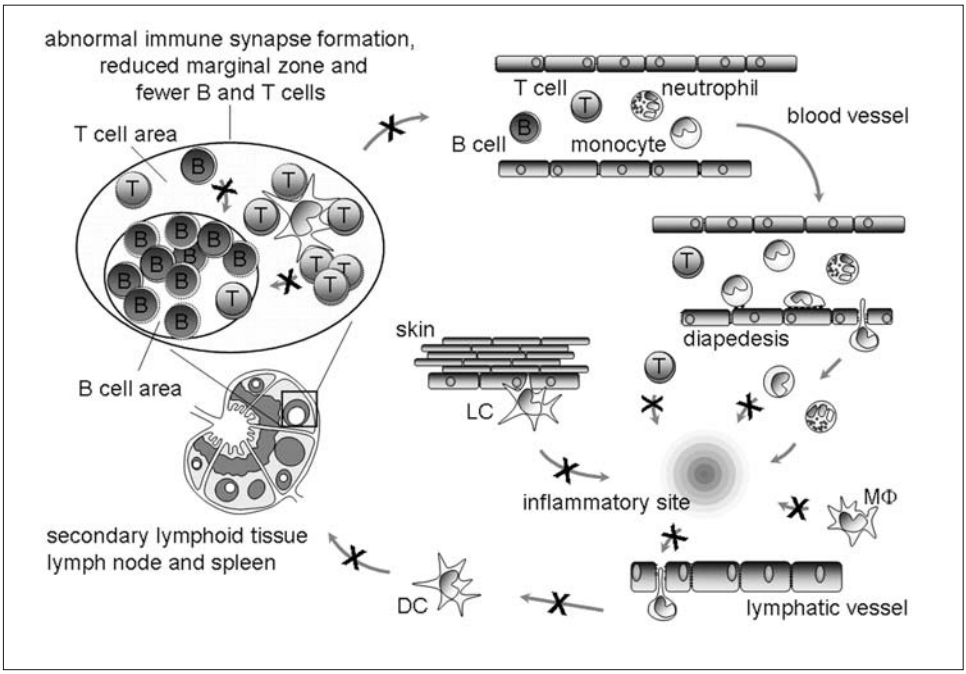


Figure 5
Migratory defects in multiple immune cell lineages in WAS
Schematic diagram representing immune cell trafficking. Multiple cell lineages including monocytes, macrophages, DC and B and T cells have been shown to exhibit migratory defects in WAS resulting in dysregulated immune cell traficking and impaired immunity. Arrows represent routes of trafficking and black crosses indicate those that have been reported to be abnormal in WASp deficiency. For more detail see text.

The impact of leukocyte homing defects in WAS

While WASp deficiency may exert its influence on innate and adaptive immunity at multiple levels (see also Tab. 1), it is likely that a reduced migratory potential of immune cells significantly contributes to the immunodeficiency seen in both WAS patients and in WASp$^{-/-}$ mice (Fig. 5). Kinetic or quantitative defects of cell recruitment to inflammatory sites, as have been demonstrated for WASp-deficient myeloid cells [70–72, 78–81, 84], would be predicted to impair efficiency of pathogen clearance [107] and timely antigen presentation. Additionally, aberrant DC and lymphocyte homing [31, 72, 80, 81, 84, 106] may in part explain aberrations of splenic

architecture and adaptive immunity as seen in both WAS patients [95, 96] and $WASp^{-/-}$ mice [106, 107]. For example, the chemokine CXCL13 is thought to be crucial for attracting B cells to the follicles [109], and migration of B lymphocytes to CXCL13 and CXCL12 is reduced in WAS [106]. Similarly CCL19 and CCL21 direct the homing of T cells to the T cell area of lymphoid tissue [110, 111], and reduced migration of T lymphocytes to CCL19 may thus be responsible for abnormal T cell areas in the spleen. Furthermore, DC migration to CCL19 and CCL21, believed to direct DC to T cell areas of lymphoid tissue [63, 111–113], is impaired in WASp-deficient murine DC [80, 81], providing a further possible mechanism to explain abnormal lymphoid architecture and defective activation of antigen-specific lymphocytes in WAS.

Defective leukocyte homing may also significantly contribute to the pathogenesis of WASp-mediated autoimmunity. In particular, defective homeostatic trafficking of DC, which normally takes place in the absence of inflammation and tolerizes T cells to self-antigen [114–116], may be important. However, other cytoskeleton dysfunctions, such as impaired clearance of apoptotic cells or aberrant TCR signaling could also play a role, and rigorous investigation is required, which will be important not only for clarifying pathogenic mechanisms in WAS but also for understanding the basis of human autoimmune disease.

References

1 Perry GS III, Spector BD, Schuman LM, Mandel JS, Anderson VE, McHugh RB, Hanson MR, Fahlstrom SM, Krivit W, Kersey JH (1980) The Wiskott-Aldrich syndrome in the United States and Canada (1892–1979). *J Pediatr* 97: 72–78

2 Thrasher AJ, Kinnon C (2000) The Wiskott-Aldrich syndrome. *Clin Exp Immunol* 120: 2–9

3 Banin S, Truong O, Katz DR, Waterfield MD, Brickell PM, Gout I (1996) Wiskott-Aldrich syndrome protein (WASp) is a binding partner for c-Src family protein-tyrosine kinases. *Curr Biol* 6: 981–988

4 Stewart DM, Treiber-Held S, Kurman CC, Facchetti F, Notarangelo LD, Nelson DL (1996) Studies of the expression of the Wiskott-Aldrich syndrome protein. *J Clin Invest* 97: 2627–2634

5 Derry JM, Ochs HD, Francke U (1994) Isolation of a novel gene mutated in Wiskott-Aldrich syndrome. *Cell* 78: 635–644

6 Parolini O, Berardelli S, Riedl E, Bello-Fernandez C, Strobl H, Majdic O, Knapp W (1997) Expression of Wiskott-Aldrich syndrome protein (WASP) gene during hematopoietic differentiation. *Blood* 90: 70–75

7 Miki H, Miura K, Takenawa T (1996) N-WASP, a novel actin-depolymerizing protein, regulates the cortical cytoskeletal rearrangement in a PIP2-dependent manner downstream of tyrosine kinases. *EMBO J* 15: 5326–5335

8 Miki H, Suetsugu S, Takenawa T (1998) WAVE, a novel WASP-family protein involved in actin reorganization induced by Rac. *EMBO J* 17: 6932–6941
9 Welch MD, Mullins RD (2002) Cellular control of actin nucleation. *Annu Rev Cell Dev Biol* 18: 247–288
10 Thrasher AJ (2002) WASp in immune-system organization and function. *Nat Rev Immunol* 2: 635–646
11 Ochs HD, Notarangelo LD (2005) Structure and function of the Wiskott-Aldrich syndrome protein. *Curr Opin Hematol* 12: 284–291
12 Kim AS, Kakalis LT, Abdul-Manan N, Liu GA, Rosen MK (2000) Autoinhibition and activation mechanisms of the Wiskott-Aldrich syndrome protein. *Nature* 404: 151–158
13 Ho HY, Rohatgi R, Lebensohn AM, Le M, Li J, Gygi SP, Kirschner MW (2004) Toca-1 mediates Cdc42-dependent actin nucleation by activating the N-WASP-WIP complex. *Cell* 118: 203–216
14 Hemsath L, Dvorsky R, Fiegen D, Carlier MF, Ahmadian MR (2005) An electrostatic steering mechanism of Cdc42 recognition by Wiskott-Aldrich syndrome proteins. *Mol Cell* 20: 313–324
15 Torres E, Rosen MK (2006) Protein tyrosine kinase and GTPase signals cooperate to phosphorylate and activate WASP/N-WASP. *J Biol Chem* 281: 3513–3520
16 Higgs HN, Pollard TD (2000) Activation by Cdc42 and PIP(2) of Wiskott-Aldrich syndrome protein (WASp) stimulates actin nucleation by Arp2/3 complex. *J Cell Biol* 150: 1311–1320
17 Insall R (2001) PH domains in WASP – a bug in the system? Wiskott-Aldrich syndrome protein. *Trends Cell Biol* 9: 211–212
18 Badour K, Zhang J, Shi F, Leng Y, Collins M, Siminovitch KA (2004) Fyn and PTP-PEST-mediated regulation of Wiskott-Aldrich syndrome protein (WASp) tyrosine phosphorylation is required for coupling T cell antigen receptor engagement to WASp effector function and T cell activation. *J Exp Med* 199: 99–112
19 Gross BS, Wilde JI, Quek L, Chapel H, Nelson DL, Watson SP (1999) Regulation and function of WASp in platelets by the collagen receptor, glycoprotein VI. *Blood* 94: 4166–4176
20 Guinamard R, Aspenstrom P, Fougereau M, Chavrier P, Guillemot JC (1998) Tyrosine phosphorylation of the Wiskott-Aldrich syndrome protein by Lyn and Btk is regulated by CDC42. *FEBS Lett* 434: 431–436
21 Oda A, Ochs HD, Druker BJ, Ozaki K, Watanabe C, Handa M, Miyakawa Y, Ikeda Y (1998) Collagen induces tyrosine phosphorylation of Wiskott-Aldrich syndrome protein in human platelets. *Blood* 92: 1852–1858
22 Baba Y, Nonoyama S, Matsushita M, Yamadori T, Hashimoto S, Imai K, Arai S, Kunikata T, Kurimoto M, Kurosaki T et al (1999) Involvement of Wiskott-Aldrich syndrome protein in B-cell cytoplasmic tyrosine kinase pathway. *Blood* 93: 2003–2012
23 Torres E, Rosen MK (2003) Contingent phosphorylation/dephosphorylation provides a mechanism of molecular memory in WASP. *Mol Cell* 11: 1215–1227
24 Cory GO, Garg R, Cramer R, Ridley AJ (2002) Phosphorylation of tyrosine 291

enhances the ability of WASp to stimulate actin polymerization and filopodium formation. Wiskott- Aldrich Syndrome protein. *J Biol Chem* 277: 45115–45121

25 Cory GO, Cramer R, Blanchoin L, Ridley AJ (2003) Phosphorylation of the WASP-VCA domain increases its affinity for the Arp2/3 complex and enhances actin polymerization by WASP. *Mol Cell* 11: 1229–1239

26 Ramesh N, Anton IM, Hartwig JH, Geha RS (1997) WIP, a protein associated with wiskott-aldrich syndrome protein, induces actin polymerization and redistribution in lymphoid cells. *Proc Natl Acad Sci USA* 94: 14671–14676

27 Volkman BF, Prehoda KE, Scott JA, Peterson FC, Lim WA (2002) Structure of the N-WASP EVH1 domain-WIP complex: insight into the molecular basis of Wiskott-Aldrich syndrome. *Cell* 111: 565–576

28 Anton IM, Saville SP, Byrne MJ, Curcio C, Ramesh N, Hartwig JH, Geha RS (2003) WIP participates in actin reorganization and ruffle formation induced by PDGF. *J Cell Sci* 116: 2443–2451

29 Martinez-Quiles N, Rohatgi R, Anton IM, Medina M, Saville SP, Miki H, Yamaguchi H, Takenawa T, Hartwig JH, Geha RS et al (2001) WIP regulates N-WASP-mediated actin polymerization and filopodium formation. *Nat Cell Biol* 3: 484–491

30 Sasahara Y, Rachid R, Byrne MJ, de la Fuente MA, Abraham RT, Ramesh N, Geha RS (2002) Mechanism of recruitment of WASP to the immunological synapse and of its activation following TCR ligation. *Mol Cell* 10: 1269–1281

31 Gallego MD, de la Fuente MA, Anton IM, Snapper S, Fuhlbrigge R, Geha RS (2006) WIP and WASP play complementary roles in T cell homing and chemotaxis to SDF-1{alpha}. *Int Immunol* 18: 221–232

32 Imai K, Nonoyama S, Ochs HD (2003) WASP (Wiskott-Aldrich syndrome protein) gene mutations and phenotype. *Curr Opin Allergy Clin Immunol* 3: 427–436

33 Benesch S, Lommel S, Steffen A, Stradal TE, Scaplehorn N, Way M, Wehland J, Rottner K (2002) Phosphatidylinositol 4,5-biphosphate (PIP2)-induced vesicle movement depends on N-WASP and involves Nck, WIP, and Grb2. *J Biol Chem* 277: 37771–37776

34 Suetsugu S, Miki H, Yamaguchi H, Takenawa T (2001) Requirement of the basic region of N-WASP/WAVE2 for actin-based motility. *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* 282: 739–744

35 Yarar D, D'Alessio JA, Jeng RL, Welch MD (2002) Motility determinants in WASP family proteins. *Mol Biol Cell* 13: 4045–4059

36 Burns S, Thrasher AJ, Blundell MP, Machesky L, Jones GE (2001) Configuration of human dendritic cell cytoskeleton by Rho GTPases, the WAS protein, and differentiation. *Blood* 98: 1142–1149

37 Lorenzi R, Brickell PM, Katz DR, Kinnon C, Thrasher AJ (2000) Wiskott-Aldrich syndrome protein is necessary for efficient IgG-mediated phagocytosis. *Blood* 95: 2943–2946

38 Badour K, Zhang J, Shi F, McGavin MK, Rampersad V, Hardy LA, Field D, Siminovitch KA (2003) The Wiskott-Aldrich syndrome protein acts downstream of CD2 and the

CD2AP and PSTPIP1 adaptors to promote formation of the immunological synapse. *Immunity* 18: 141–154

39 Orange JS, Ramesh N, Remold-O'Donnell E, Sasahara Y, Koopman L, Byrne M, Bonilla FA, Rosen FS, Geha RS, Strominger JL (2002) Wiskott-Aldrich syndrome protein is required for NK cell cytotoxicity and colocalizes with actin to NK cell-activating immunologic synapses. *Proc Natl Acad Sci USA* 99: 11351–11356

40 Prehoda KE, Scott JA, Dyche MR, Lim WA (2000) Integration of multiple signals through cooperative regulation of the N-WASP-Arp2/3 complex. *Science* 290: 801–806

41 Rohatgi R, Ho HY, Kirschner MW (2000) Mechanism of N-WASP activation by CDC42 and phosphatidylinositol 4, 5-bisphosphate. *J Cell Biol* 150: 1299–1310

42 Kessels MM, Qualmann B (2002) Syndapins integrate N-WASP in receptor-mediated endocytosis. *EMBO J* 21: 6083–6094

43 McGavin MK, Badour K, Hardy LA, Kubiseski TJ, Zhang J, Siminovitch KA (2001) The intersectin 2 adaptor links Wiskott Aldrich Syndrome protein (WASp)-mediated actin polymerization to T cell antigen receptor endocytosis. *J Exp Med* 194: 1777–1787

44 Sullivan KE, Mullen CA, Blaese RM, Winkelstein JA (1994) A multiinstitutional survey of the Wiskott-Aldrich syndrome. *J Pediatr* 125: 876–885

45 Imai K, Morio T, Zhu Y, Jin Y, Itoh S, Kajiwara M, Yata J, Mizutani S, Ochs HD, Nonoyama S (2004) Clinical course of patients with WASP gene mutations. *Blood* 103: 456–464

46 Molina IJ, Sancho J, Terhorst C, Rosen FS, Remold-O'Donnell E (1993) T cells of patients with the Wiskott-Aldrich syndrome have a restricted defect in proliferative responses. *J Immunol* 151: 4383–4390

47 Dupuis-Girod S, Medioni J, Haddad E, Quartier P, Cavazzana-Calvo M, Le Deist F, de Saint BG, Delaunay J, Schwarz K, Casanova JL et al (2003) Autoimmunity in Wiskott-Aldrich syndrome: risk factors, clinical features, and outcome in a single-center cohort of 55 patients. *Pediatrics* 111: e622–e627

48 Burns S, Cory GO, Vainchenker W, Thrasher AJ (2004) Mechanisms of WASp-mediated hematologic and immunologic disease. *Blood* 104: 3454–3462

49 Shcherbina A, Candotti F, Rosen FS, Remold-O'Donnell E (2003) High incidence of lymphomas in a subgroup of Wiskott-Aldrich syndrome patients. *Br J Haematol* 121: 529–530

50 Conley ME, Saragoussi D, Notarangelo L, Etzioni A, Casanova JL (2003) An international study examining therapeutic options used in treatment of Wiskott-Aldrich syndrome. *Clin Immunol* 109: 272–277

51 Notarangelo LD, Notarangelo LD, Ochs HD (2005) WASP and the phenotypic range associated with deficiency. *Curr Opin Allergy Clin Immunol* 5: 485–490

52 Notarangelo LD, Mazza C, Giliani S, D'Aria C, Gandellini F, Ravelli C, Locatelli MG, Nelson DL, Ochs HD, Notarangelo LD (2002) Missense mutations of the WASP gene cause intermittent X-linked thrombocytopenia. *Blood* 99: 2268–2269

53 Villa A, Notarangelo L, Macchi P, Mantuano E, Cavagni G, Brugnoni D, Strina D, Patrosso MC, Ramenghi U, Sacco MG (1995) X-linked thrombocytopenia and Wiskott-

Aldrich syndrome are allelic diseases with mutations in the WASP gene. *Nat Genet* 9: 414–417

54 Zhu Q, Zhang M, Blaese RM, Derry JM, Junker A, Francke U, Chen SH, Ochs HD (1995) The Wiskott-Aldrich syndrome and X-linked congenital thrombocytopenia are caused by mutations of the same gene. *Blood* 86: 3797–3804

55 Jin Y, Mazza C, Christie JR, Giliani S, Fiorini M, Mella P, Gandellini F, Stewart DM, Zhu Q, Nelson DL et al (2004) Mutations of the Wiskott-Aldrich Syndrome Protein (WASP): hotspots, effect on transcription, and translation and phenotype/genotype correlation. *Blood* 104: 4010–4019

56 Lutskiy MI, Rosen FS, Remold-O'Donnell E (2005) Genotype-proteotype linkage in the Wiskott-Aldrich syndrome. *J Immunol* 175: 1329–1336

57 Devriendt K, Kim AS, Mathijs G, Frints SG, Schwartz M, Van Den Oord JJ, Verhoef GE, Boogaerts MA, Fryns JP, You D et al (2001) Constitutively activating mutation in WASP causes X-linked severe congenital neutropenia. *Nat Genet* 27: 313–317

57a Ancliff PJ, Blundell MP, Cory GO, Calle Y, Kempski H, Toscano M, Jones GE, Ridley AJ, Sinclair J, Worth A et al (2006) Two novel activating mutations in the Wiskott-Aldrich syndrome protein resulting in congenital neutropoenia. *Blood* (in press)

58 Snapper SB, Rosen FS, Mizoguchi E, Cohen P, Khan W, Liu CH, Hagemann TL, Kwan SP, Ferrini R, Davidson L et al (1998) Wiskott-Aldrich syndrome protein-deficient mice reveal a role for WASP in T but not B cell activation. *Immunity* 9: 81–91

59 Zhang J, Shehabeldin A, da Cruz LA, Butler J, Somani AK, McGavin M, Kozieradzki I, dos Santos AO, Nagy A, Grinstein S et al (1999) Antigen receptor-induced activation and cytoskeletal rearrangement are impaired in Wiskott-Aldrich syndrome protein-deficient lymphocytes. *J Exp Med* 190: 1329–1342

60 Vicente-Manzanares M, Sanchez-Madrid F (2004) Role of the cytoskeleton during leukocyte responses. *Nat Rev Immunol* 4: 110–122

61 Manes S, Gomez-Mouton C, Lacalle RA, Jimenez-Baranda S, Mira E, Martinez A (2005) Mastering time and space: immune cell polarization and chemotaxis. *Semin Immunol* 17: 77–86

62 Lanzavecchia A, Sallusto F (2001) The instructive role of dendritic cells on T cell responses: lineages, plasticity and kinetics. *Curr Opin Immunol* 13: 291-298

63 Randolph GJ, Angeli V, Swartz MA (2005) Dendritic-cell trafficking to lymph nodes through lymphatic vessels. *Nat Rev Immunol* 5: 617–628

64 Banchereau J, Steinman RM (1998) Dendritic cells and the control of immunity. *Nature* 392: 245–252

65 Springer TA (1994) Traffic signals for lymphocyte recirculation and leukocyte emigration: the multistep paradigm. *Cell* 76: 301–314

66 Randolph GJ, Beaulieu S, Lebecque S, Steinman RM, Muller WA (1998) Differentiation of monocytes into dendritic cells in a model of transendothelial trafficking. *Science* 282: 480–483

67 Randolph GJ, Inaba K, Robbiani DF, Steinman RM, Muller WA (1999) Differentiation of phagocytic monocytes into lymph node dendritic cells *in vivo*. *Immunity* 11: 753–761

68 Chomarat P, Banchereau J, Davoust J, Palucka AK (2000) IL-6 switches the differentiation of monocytes from dendritic cells to macrophages. *Nat Immunol* 1: 510–514
69 Becker S, Warren MK, Haskill S (1987) Colony-stimulating factor-induced monocyte survival and differentiation into macrophages in serum-free cultures. *J Immunol* 139: 3703–3709
70 Badolato R, Sozzani S, Malacarne F, Bresciani S, Fiorini M, Borsatti A, Albertini A, Mantovani A, Ugazio AG, Notarangelo LD (1998) Monocytes from Wiskott-Aldrich patients display reduced chemotaxis and lack of cell polarization in response to monocyte chemoattractant protein-1 and formyl-methionyl-leucyl-phenylalanine. *J Immunol* 161: 1026–1033
71 Altman LC, Snyderman R, Blaese RM (1974) Abnormalities of chemotactic lymphokine synthesis and mononuclear leukocyte chemotaxis in Wiskott-Aldrich syndrome. *J Clin Invest* 54: 486–493
72 Binks M, Jones GE, Brickell PM, Kinnon C, Katz DR, Thrasher AJ (1998) Intrinsic dendritic cell abnormalities in Wiskott-Aldrich syndrome. *Eur J Immunol* 28: 3259–3267
73 Calle Y, Chou HC, Thrasher AJ, Jones GE (2004) Wiskott-Aldrich syndrome protein and the cytoskeletal dynamics of dendritic cells. *J Pathol* 204: 460–469
74 Linder S, Kopp P (2005) Podosomes at a glance. *J Cell Sci* 118: 2079–2082
75 Linder S, Nelson D, Weiss M, Aepfelbacher M (1999) Wiskott-Aldrich syndrome protein regulates podosomes in primary human macrophages. *Proc Natl Acad Sci USA* 96: 9648–9653
76 Calle Y, Jones GE, Jagger C, Fuller K, Blundell MP, Chow J, Chambers T, Thrasher AJ (2004) WASp deficiency in mice results in failure to form osteoclast sealing zones and defects in bone resorption. *Blood* 103: 3552–3561
77 Burns S, Hardy SJ, Buddle J, Yong KL, Jones GE, Thrasher AJ (2004) Maturation of DC is associated with changes in motile characteristics and adherence. *Cell Motil Cytoskeleton* 57: 118–132
78 Jones GE, Zicha D, Dunn GA, Blundell M, Thrasher A (2002) Restoration of podosomes and chemotaxis in Wiskott-Aldrich syndrome macrophages following induced expression of WASp. *Int J Biochem Cell Biol* 34: 806–815
79 Zicha D, Allen WE, Brickell PM, Kinnon C, Dunn GA, Jones GE, Thrasher AJ (1998) Chemotaxis of macrophages is abolished in the Wiskott-Aldrich syndrome. *Br J Haematol* 101: 659–665
80 de Noronha S, Hardy S, Sinclair J, Blundell MP, Strid J, Schulz O, Zwirner J, Jones GE, Katz DR, Kinnon C et al (2005) Impaired dendritic-cell homing *in vivo* in the absence of Wiskott-Aldrich syndrome protein. *Blood* 105: 1590–1597
81 Snapper SB, Meelu P, Nguyen D, Stockton BM, Bozza P, Alt FW, Rosen FS, von Andrian UH, Klein C (2005) WASP deficiency leads to global defects of directed leukocyte migration *in vitro* and *in vivo*. *J Leukoc Biol* 77: 993–998
82 Olivier A, Jeanson-Leh L, Bouma G, Compagno D, Blondeau J, Seye K, Charrier S, Burns S, Thrasher AJ, Danos O et al (2006) A partial down-regulation of WASP is sufficient to inhibit podosome formation in dendritic cells. *Mol Ther* 13(4): 729–737

83 Charrier S, Stockholm D, Seye K, Opolon P, Taveau M, Gross DA, Bucher-Laurent S, Delenda C, Vainchenker W, Danos O et al (2005) A lentiviral vector encoding the human Wiskott-Aldrich syndrome protein corrects immune and cytoskeletal defects in WASP knockout mice. *Gene Ther* 12: 597–606
84 Allavena P, Badolato R, Facchetti F, Vermi W, Paganin C, Luini W, Giliani S, Mazza C, Bolzern U, Chiesa I et al (2001) Monocytes from Wiskott-Aldrich patients differentiate in functional mature dendritic cells with a defect in CD83 expression. *Eur J Immunol* 31: 3413–3421
85 Westerberg L, Wallin RP, Greicius G, Ljunggren HG, Severinson E (2003) Efficient antigen presentation of soluble, but not particulate, antigen in the absence of Wiskott-Aldrich syndrome protein. *Immunology* 109: 384–391
86 Leverrier Y, Lorenzi R, Blundell MP, Brickell P, Kinnon C, Ridley AJ, Thrasher AJ (2001) Cutting edge: the Wiskott-Aldrich syndrome protein is required for efficient phagocytosis of apoptotic cells. *J Immunol* 166: 4831–4834
87 Ochs HD, Slichter SJ, Harker LA, Von Behrens WE, Clark RA, Wedgwood RJ (1980) The Wiskott-Aldrich syndrome: studies of lymphocytes, granulocytes, and platelets. *Blood* 55: 243–252
88 Monks CR, Freiberg BA, Kupfer H, Sciaky N, Kupfer A (1998) Three-dimensional segregation of supramolecular activation clusters in T cells. *Nature* 395: 82–86
89 Harder T (2004) Lipid raft domains and protein networks in T-cell receptor signal transduction. *Curr Opin Immunol* 16: 353–359
90 Cannon JL, Burkhardt JK (2004) Differential roles for Wiskott-Aldrich syndrome protein in immune synapse formation and IL-2 production. *J Immunol* 173: 1658–1662
91 Gallego MD, Santamaria M, Pena J, Molina IJ (1997) Defective actin reorganization and polymerization of Wiskott-Aldrich T cells in response to CD3-mediated stimulation. *Blood* 90: 3089–3097
92 Dupre L, Aiuti A, Trifari S, Martino S, Saracco P, Bordignon C, Roncarolo MG (2002) Wiskott-Aldrich syndrome protein regulates lipid raft dynamics during immunological synapse formation. *Immunity* 17: 157–166
93 Molina IJ, Kenney DM, Rosen FS, Remold-O'Donnell E (1992) T cell lines characterize events in the pathogenesis of the Wiskott-Aldrich syndrome. *J Exp Med* 176: 867–874
94 Gerwin N, Friedrich C, Perez-Atayde A, Rosen FS, Gutierrez-Ramos JC (1996) Multiple antigens are altered on T and B lymphocytes from peripheral blood and spleen of patients with Wiskott-Aldrich syndrome. *Clin Exp Immunol* 106: 208–217
95 Vermi W, Blanzuoli L, Kraus MD, Grigolato P, Donato F, Loffredo G, Marino CE, Alberti D, Notarangelo LD, Facchetti F (1999) The spleen in the Wiskott-Aldrich syndrome: histopathologic abnormalities of the white pulp correlate with the clinical phenotype of the disease. *Am J Surg Pathol* 23: 182–191
96 Park JY, Kob M, Prodeus AP, Rosen FS, Shcherbina A, Remold-O'Donnell E (2004) Early deficit of lymphocytes in Wiskott-Aldrich syndrome: possible role of WASP in human lymphocyte maturation. *Clin Exp Immunol* 136: 104–110
97 Strom TS, Turner SJ, Andreansky S, Liu H, Doherty PC, Srivastava DK, Cunningham

JM, Nienhuis AW (2003) Defects in T-cell-mediated immunity to influenza virus in murine Wiskott-Aldrich syndrome are corrected by oncoretroviral vector-mediated gene transfer into repopulating hematopoietic cells. *Blood* 102: 3108–3116

98 Klein C, Nguyen D, Liu CH, Mizoguchi A, Bhan AK, Miki H, Takenawa T, Rosen FS, Alt FW, Mulligan RC et al (2003) Gene therapy for Wiskott-Aldrich syndrome: rescue of T-cell signaling and amelioration of colitis upon transplantation of retrovirally transduced hematopoietic stem cells in mice. *Blood* 101: 2159–2166

99 Dupre L, Trifari S, Follenzi A, Marangoni F, Lain dL, Bernad A, Martino S, Tsuchiya S, Bordignon C, Naldini L et al (2004) Lentiviral vector-mediated gene transfer in T cells from Wiskott-Aldrich syndrome patients leads to functional correction. *Mol Ther* 10: 903–915

100 Strom TS, Gabbard W, Kelly PF, Cunningham JM, Nienhuis AW (2003) Functional correction of T cells derived from patients with the Wiskott-Aldrich syndrome (WAS) by transduction with an oncoretroviral vector encoding the WAS protein. *Gene Ther* 10: 803–809

101 Wada T, Jagadeesh GJ, Nelson DL, Candotti F (2002) Retrovirus-mediated WASP gene transfer corrects Wiskott-Aldrich syndrome T-cell dysfunction. *Hum Gene Ther* 13: 1039–1046

102 Park JY, Shcherbina A, Rosen FS, Prodeus AP, Remold-O'Donnell E (2005) Phenotypic perturbation of B cells in the Wiskott-Aldrich syndrome. *Clin Exp Immunol* 139: 297–305

103 Facchetti F, Blanzuoli L, Vermi W, Notarangelo LD, Giliani S, Fiorini M, Fasth A, Stewart DM, Nelson DL (1998) Defective actin polymerization in EBV-transformed B-cell lines from patients with the Wiskott-Aldrich syndrome. *J Pathol* 185: 99–107

104 Westerberg L, Greicius G, Snapper SB, Aspenstrom P, Severinson E (2001) Cdc42, Rac1, and the Wiskott-Aldrich syndrome protein are involved in the cytoskeletal regulation of B lymphocytes. *Blood* 98: 1086–1094

105 Candotti F, Facchetti F, Blanzuoli L, Stewart DM, Nelson DL, Blaese RM (1999) Retrovirus-mediated WASP gene transfer corrects defective actin polymerization in B cell lines from Wiskott-Aldrich syndrome patients carrying 'null' mutations. *Gene Ther* 6: 1170–1174

106 Westerberg L, Larsson M, Hardy SJ, Fernandez C, Thrasher AJ, Severinson E (2005) Wiskott-Aldrich syndrome protein deficiency leads to reduced B-cell adhesion, migration, and homing, and a delayed humoral immune response. *Blood* 105: 1144–1152

107 Andreansky S, Liu H, Turner S, McCullers JA, Lang R, Rutschman R, Doherty PC, Murray PJ, Nienhuis AW, Strom TS (2005) WASP- mice exhibit defective immune responses to influenza A virus, *Streptococcus pneumoniae*, and *Mycobacterium bovis* BCG. *Exp Hematol* 33: 443–451

108 Henriquez NV, Rijkers GT, Zegers BJ (1994) Antigen receptor-mediated transmembrane signaling in Wiskott-Aldrich syndrome. *J Immunol* 153: 395–399

109 Ansel KM, Ngo VN, Hyman PL, Luther SA, Forster R, Sedgwick JD, Browning JL, Lipp

M, Cyster JG (2000) A chemokine-driven positive feedback loop organizes lymphoid follicles. *Nature* 406: 309–314

110 Forster R, Schubel A, Breitfeld D, Kremmer E, Renner-Muller I, Wolf E, Lipp M (1999) CCR7 coordinates the primary immune response by establishing functional microenvironments in secondary lymphoid organs. *Cell* 99: 23–33

111 Gunn MD, Kyuwa S, Tam C, Kakiuchi T, Matsuzawa A, Williams LT, Nakano H (1999) Mice lacking expression of secondary lymphoid organ chemokine have defects in lymphocyte homing and dendritic cell localization. *J Exp Med* 189: 451–460

112 Sallusto F, Schaerli P, Loetscher P, Schaniel C, Lenig D, Mackay CR, Qin S, Lanzavecchia A (1998) Rapid and coordinated switch in chemokine receptor expression during dendritic cell maturation. *Eur J Immunol* 28: 2760–2769

113 Sozzani S, Allavena P, D'Amico G, Luini W, Bianchi G, Kataura M, Imai T, Yoshie O, Bonecchi R, Mantovani A (1998) Cutting edge: Differential regulation of chemokine receptors during dendritic cell maturation: a model for their trafficking properties. *J Immunol* 161: 1083–1086

114 Lutz MB, Schuler G (2002) Immature, semi-mature and fully mature dendritic cells: which signals induce tolerance or immunity? *Trends Immunol* 23: 445–449

115 Steinman RM, Hawiger D, Nussenzweig MC (2003) Tolerogenic dendritic cells. *Annu Rev Immunol* 21: 685–711

116 O'Garra A, Vieira P (2004) Regulatory T cells and mechanisms of immune system control. *Nat Med* 10: 801–805

From CXCR4 mutations to WHIM syndrome

Raffaele Badolato, Vanessa Bonomi and Laura Tassone

Department of Pediatrics, University of Brescia, c/o Spedali Civili, 25123 Brescia, Italy

Biology of CXCR4-CXCL12 interaction

Although the role of the CXCR4-CXCL12 has been extensively investigated for the hematopoietic compartment, animals with genetic deletions of CXCR4 or of its ligand CXCL12 have multiple defects in heart, brain and vessel development [1–3]. CXCR4 is expressed on cell surface of a variety of immature and terminally differentiated cells including adult and embryonic stem cells. Primordial germ cells, skeletal muscle satellite progenitor cells, neural stem cells, retinal progenitor cells and fetal liver-derived hematopoietic stem cells express CXCR4 and are functionally responsive to CXCL12, suggesting that CXCR4 and CXCL12 exert a general role during organogenesis. Early studies of CXCL12 knockout mice have revealed that this chemokine is secreted at early stages during embryogenesis by bone marrow stroma to induce the colonization of bone marrow by hematopoietic stem cells which are derived from liver [1–3]. In $CXCR4^{-/-}$ embryonic marrow, myelopoiesis and B cell development are severely impaired, whereas erythropoiesis is not affected [4]. CXCL12 is expressed during ontogeny by bone marrow stromal cells to induce proper homing of circulating hematopoietic progenitor stem cell (HPSCs) to the site of hematopoiesis [5]. This precise role of CXCL12 in homing and retention of stem cells in the bone marrow is still maintained in adult life, when the secretion of the chemokine in the hematopoietic environment is essential to prevent the egress of progenitor cells into peripheral blood. In contrast, reduced CXCL12 expression or increased proteolysis of the chemokine by the action of neutrophil elastase decrease adhesion of hematopoietic cells expressing CXCR4 to the stromal microenvironment of bone, which subsequently leads to their release to the bloodstream [6]. The role of CXCL12/CXCR4 axis in homeostasis of bone marrow is reinforced by the observation that injection of pertussis toxin, the specific inhibitor of G protein signaling, leads to long-lasting leukocytosis, and abolishes functional response of mobilized cells to its ligand [7]. The recent discovery of CXCR4 antagonists and their use to induce HPSCs mobilization and to increase the mobilizing effect to granulocyte colony-stimulating factor (G-CSF) have highlighted the importance of the

Lymphocyte Trafficking in Health and Disease, edited by Raffaele Badolato and Silvano Sozzani

critical balance between CXCL12 expression by stromal cells and CXCR4 levels for normal hematopoiesis [8]. Subcutaneous administration of the CXCR4 antagonist AMD3100 to healthy volunteers or to multiple myeloma patients have shown that not only HPSCs, but also neutrophils and lymphocytes rapidly increase in the blood following treatment [9–12].

Genetics and physiopathology of WHIM syndrome

Analysis of numerous pedigrees has shown that the disease is usually inherited as an autosomal dominant trait in the majority of pedigrees, but an autosomal recessive inheritance can be also observed [13, 14]. Hernandez et al. [13] have shown by positional analysis that heterozygous mutations of the chemokine receptor gene CXCR4 account for all cases of WHIM syndrome with autosomal dominant inheritance. In contrast, CXCR4 mutations could not be detected in a minority of WHIM patients and in a single family characterized by an autosomal recessive inheritance pattern [13, 15].

All the mutations of CXCR4 that have been identified in WHIM patients affect the intracellular tail of the chemokine receptor and cause a loss of the last 10–19 amino-acid residues [13–15]. Analysis of neutrophil and T cell chemotaxis in WHIM patients has shown that truncation of CXCR4 intracellular tail confers increased cell responsiveness to the CXCR4 ligand CXCL12 (the previous term for CXCL12 was stromal derived factor 1, SDF-1) [14, 15]. Specifically, T lymphocytes of WHIM patients display a striking increase of chemotaxis, endothelial adhesion and protracted actin polymerization in response to CXCL12 [14, 15]. Upon ligand-activation, CXCR4, like the other seven-transmembrane-spanning receptors (7MSR), induces dissociation of G proteins into the active subunits $G\alpha$ and $G\beta\gamma$ that signal by activating phospholipases and ion channels, thereby leading to phosphoinositide hydrolysis and increased intracellular calcium concentration. Study of intracellular signaling in cell lines engineered to express a WHIM-associated form of CXCR4 (that lacks the last 19 amino acid residues) have shown that the mutant receptor displays a more efficient activation of G proteins and increased calcium flux in comparison to the wild-type receptor [15, 16]. At the basis of the long-lasting response of cells expressing truncating mutations of CXCR4 to the ligand, there is decreased internalization following stimulation of cells with CXCL12/SDF-1, and a faster recovery of the receptor to the cell surface when the ligand is removed from cultures [16].

Exposure of leukocytes to chemokines leads to agonist-stimulated desensitization that is partially dependent on the removal of chemokine receptors from the cell surface by internalization. In the case of CXCR4, lack of C-terminal tail prevents normal receptor internalization, thereby leading to continuous activation (Fig. 1). Study of CXCR4 signaling has revealed that after CXCL12 binding, the chemokine

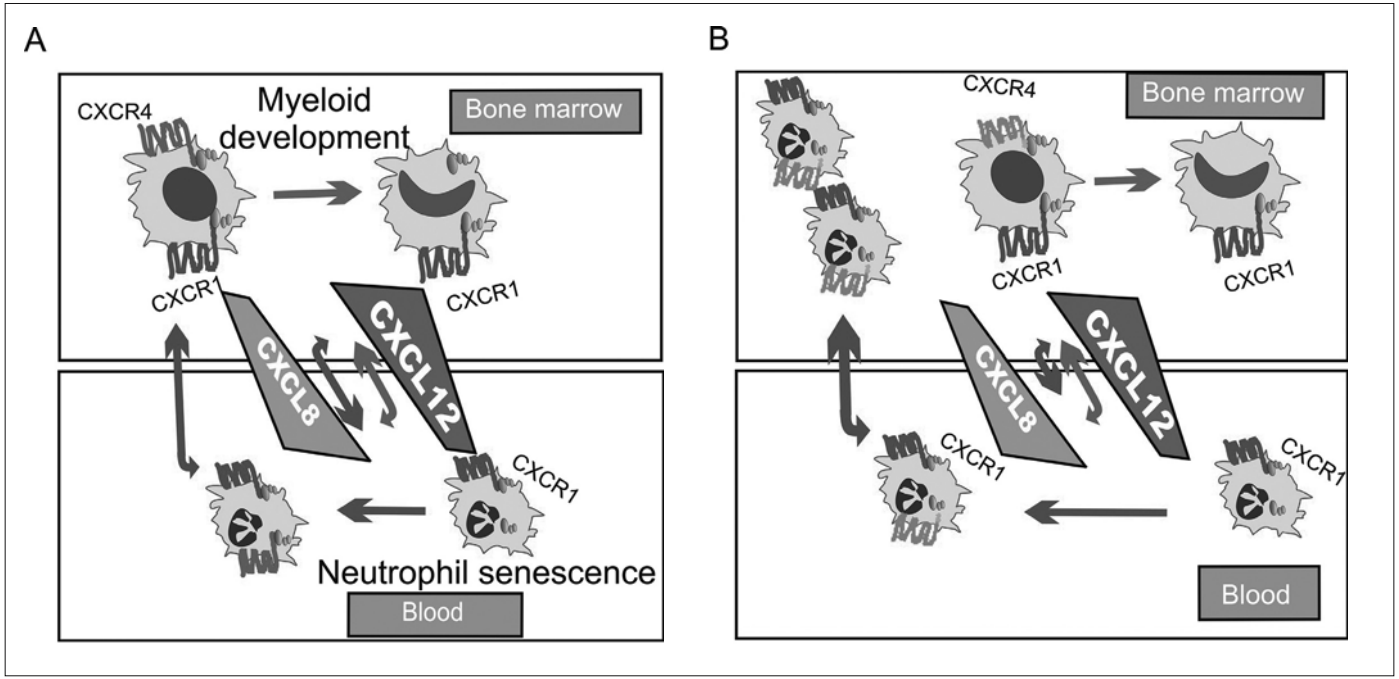


Figure 1

Leukocyte trafficking between bone marrow, lymphoid organs and blood

(A) In normal subjects, neutrophils, which express low levels of CXCR4 and are unresponsive to CXCL12, recirculate between bone marrow and blood. These cells, which express CXCR1 and CXCR2 are recruited to inflammatory sites in response to CXCL8 signals (B) in WHIM patients, senescent neutrophils which express CXCR4 at high levels and are highly responsive to CXCL12, are retained in bone marrow thereby leading to myelokathexis, which constitutes the typical manifestation of the disease. Nonetheless, elevated blood concentrations of pro-inflammatory chemokines, such as CXCL8, may mobilize these neutrophils from bone marrow to the blood circulation, thereby overcoming the condition of neutropenia during infections.

receptor is rapidly phosphorylated at the serine and threonine residues that are situated at the C-terminal tail [17]. CXCR4 phosphorylation is mediated by serine/threonine kinases that are recruited to the receptor tail to start the signaling cascade leading to receptor uncoupling from its cognate G proteins, and thereby to endocytosis. Cytoplasmic tail deletion mutants of CXCR4 resembling mutations of WHIM syndrome are less sensitive to chemokine-mediated endocytosis in response to CXCL12, and are refractory to receptor phosphorylation after CXCL12 activation [17–20]. By analogy with other G protein-coupled receptors, CXCR4 desensitization, induced by CXCL12, is mediated by G protein-coupled receptor kinases (GRK) that phosphorylate the C-terminal tail, induce recruitment of beta-arrestin and subsequent endocytosis [21]. It is likely that loss of the distal portion of CXCR4 may profoundly affect the mechanism of homologous desensitization, which is strictly dependent on the ligand-mediated internalization of the receptor. However, the analysis of beta-arrestin binding to CXCR4 mutants has shown that lack of the intracellular tail does not abolish the interaction of beta-arrestin to truncated-CXCR4, suggesting that other mechanisms are responsible for the impairment of CXCR internalization in WHIM patients [22]. Coexistence on cell surface of truncated and wild-type forms of CXCR4 may also affect internalization of the receptor. In fact, experiments of co-expression of wild-type and truncated CXCR4 demonstrate that the presence of the mutated receptor on the cell surface prevents the internalization of the wild-type receptor, probably acting by a trans-dominant mechanism [15]. This is in accordance with the autosomal dominant inheritance of WHIM syndrome and with a model of CXCR4 multimerization, in which C-terminal tail mutant receptors interact with the wild-type form of CXCR4, preventing its endocytosis [23]. The recent identification of CXCR7, formerly designated as orphan receptor RDC1, as an alternative receptor for CXCL12 suggests that its expression is mostly restricted to T lymphocytes and that this novel chemokine receptor may affect the biological response of this cell type to CXCL12 and probably influence the pathogenesis of WHIM syndrome [24].

Immune features of WHIM syndrome

In the vast majority of WHIM patients, a simultaneous reduction of neutrophils and lymphocytes is commonly observed, but neutropenia is usually more severe. It is likely that increased responsiveness of WHIM leukocytes to CXCL12 may favor their sequestration in the bone marrow, where the chemokine is expressed at the highest levels [6] (Fig. 1). On the basis of this model, circulating neutrophils, which are newly released from bone marrow and express CXCR4 at low levels on the cell surface, are refractory to CXCL12 chemotactic activity. Senescent neutrophils, which display high CXCR4 and increased sensitivity to CXCL12 migrate to the bone marrow where they can be removed from circulation by tissue macrophages

[25, 26]. In WHIM patients, the enhanced response of mature neutrophils to CXCL12 may favor their migration from blood to the bone marrow compartment, thereby accounting for myelokathexis and subsequent neutropenia. Moreover, in the context of bone marrow, CXCR4 ligation by CXCL12 may induce expression of both TNF-related apoptosis-inducing ligand (TRAIL) and of TRAIL receptors on senescent neutrophils, thereby increasing their sensitivity to apoptotic stimuli [27]. This is in accordance with the increase in the number of apoptotic neutrophils observed in the bone marrow of WHIM patients [28].

This hypothetical picture can be rapidly reverted during infections or after G-CSF treatment of WHIM patients. Under these conditions, circulating neutrophil numbers increase due to an acute release of cells from the bone marrow [29, 30]. This residual capacity of bone marrow to release neutrophils under inflammatory circumstances is reflected in the mild neutropenia and the favorable outcome of infections that has been reported for most WHIM patients.

Although the absolute number of lymphocytes is decreased, analysis of lymphocyte subpopulations may not reveal any obvious abnormality, because T cell percentages, including CD4 and CD8 subsets, are within the normal range [14, 30–32]. In addition, functional studies of T cell activation in response to mitogens and delayed-type hypersensivity to antigens do not usually reveal any obvious defect of cell-mediated immunity [32–34]. However, a careful analysis of naïve/memory subsets of T cells in WHIM patients usually demonstrates a prevalence of effector/memory T cells, whereas naïve T cells are markedly reduced [14]. These abnormalities of T cell subsets are associated with normal or even increased thymic output as measured by determination of T cell receptor excision circles (TRECs) levels, suggesting that thymic function is probably normal in WHIM patients [14]. Indeed, WHIM patients show neither susceptibility to common opportunistic viral infections nor require special precautions for live viral vaccines, suggesting that the formation of warts that is observed in some WHIM patients may arise from a specific mechanism of selective susceptibility to human papillomavirus (HPV) infection. Nonetheless, two cases of B cell lymphoma, following Epstein-Barr virus (EBV) infection, have been reported, suggesting that EBV infections may also represent a potential threat for WHIM patients [35, 36].

Analysis of the B cell compartment has shown that immunoglobulin levels are subjected to frequent changes and, especially in adult patients, may be normal [30, 32, 34]. The study of antibody production has shown a normal increase of antigen-specific immunoglobulins in children who were immunized with tetanus toxoid; however, this response was followed by dramatic decrease of antibody titers in the subsequent months, suggesting that memory B cells and plasma cells are unable to maintain a normal antibody secretion [14, 30, 37]. This change in antibody levels is reflected in the reduced circulating fraction of memory B cells ($CD19^+/CD27^+$ cells), as compared to naïve B cells, suggesting that B cell homeostasis is also altered in WHIM patients [14]. While CXCR4 is required for the generation of the early prog-

enitors of B cells and for their retention in the bone marrow [4, 38], it becomes more important for the migration of B cell subsets to the respective niches where CXCL12 and other homeostatic chemokines are expressed [38, 39]. Although CXCR4 is expressed in B cells at many phases of their development in lymph nodes and spleen, their chemotactic response to the ligand CXCL12 is tightly regulated at all these stages. In fact, high expression of CXCR4 on memory B cells and plasma cells leaving the lymph node allows them to recirculate among lymphoid organs and bone marrow where resident plasma cells are responsible for maintaining long lasting immunoglobulin production [40]. In WHIM patients, enhanced response to CXCL12 of memory B cells and plasma cells may prevent their release from bone marrow and their correct positioning in lymph nodes, resulting in deregulated B cell homeostasis.

Clinical features and treatment of WHIM syndrome

In 1964, Zuelzer [31] and Krill et al. [41] independently reported a case of a 10-year-old female who presented neutropenia associated to myelokathexis; since then, at least 30 cases have been identified on the basis of clinical and/or genetic features [13, 42, 43]. Analysis of the reported cases has shown broader variability in clinical manifestations than originally suspected, and suggested multiple genetic causes. While the majority of WHIM patients present hypogammaglobulinemia and neutropenia, favoring the development of recurrent infections and warts from infancy, in a minority of these patients, neutropenia is often moderate (PMN < 1000 cells/μl) and immunoglobulins are normal or slightly reduced. Warts are usually not observed before 3 years of age but can rapidly increase in numbers and extension in the following years. The lesions, which affect mainly the extremities and less often the genitalia, are caused by common genotypes of HPV, and are usually refractory to both medical and surgical treatments [32, 37]. WHIM patients who have multiple disseminated warts located at the genitalia, may develop cervical and vulval premalignant lesions, which require surgical ablation [29]. A few WHIM patients have developed EBV-related lymphoma and Kaposi's sarcoma [35, 36, 42], but it is unclear whether these tumors are caused by defective surveillance of immune system, or by intrinsic susceptibility of lymphocytes to neoplastic transformation.

The recent identification of the pathophysiology of WHIM syndrome has encouraged the search for novel treatment strategies targeted at the mechanism of the disease which could improve its prognosis significantly. At this time, the treatment of the disease is essentially based on use of G-CSF and/or immunoglobulin infusions in patients with neutropenia or hypogammaglobulinemia, respectively. However, the use of AMD3100 or of other CXCR4 antagonists, which are already in clinical trial, might constitute a specific treatment of the homeostasis defect observed in WHIM patients.

References

1 Nagasawa T, Hirota S, Tachibana K, Takakura N, Nishikawa S, Kitamura Y, Yoshida N, Kikutani H, Kishimoto T (1996) Defects of B-cell lymphopoiesis and bone-marrow myelopoiesis in mice lacking the CXC chemokine PBSF/SDF-1. *Nature* 382: 635–638

2 Zou YR, Kottmann AH, Kuroda M, Taniuchi I, Littman DR (1998) Function of the chemokine receptor CXCR4 in haematopoiesis and in cerebellar development. *Nature* 393: 595–599

3 Lazarini F, Tham TN, Casanova P, Arenzana-Seisdedos F, Dubois-Dalcq M (2003) Role of the alpha-chemokine stromal cell-derived factor (SDF-1) in the developing and mature central nervous system. *Glia* 42: 139–148

4 Ma Q, Jones D, Borghesani PR, Segal RA, Nagasawa T, Kishimoto T, Bronson RT, Springer TA (1998) Impaired B-lymphopoiesis, myelopoiesis, and derailed cerebellar neuron migration in CXCR4- and SDF-1-deficient mice. *Proc Natl Acad Sci USA* 95: 9448–9453

5 Ara T, Tokoyoda K, Sugiyama T, Egawa T, Kawabata K, Nagasawa T (2003) Long-term hematopoietic stem cells require stromal cell-derived factor-1 for colonizing bone marrow during ontogeny. *Immunity* 19: 257–267

6 Petit I, Szyper-Kravitz M, Nagler A, Lahav M, Peled A, Habler L, Ponomaryov T, Taichman RS, Arenzana-Seisdedos F, Fujii N et al (2002) G-CSF induces stem cell mobilization by decreasing bone marrow SDF-1 and up-regulating CXCR4. *Nat Immunol* 3: 687–694

7 Papayannopoulou T, Priestley GV, Bonig H, Nakamoto B (2003) The role of G-protein signaling in hematopoietic stem/progenitor cell mobilization. *Blood* 101: 4739–4747

8 Liles WC, Broxmeyer HE, Rodger E, Wood B, Hubel K, Cooper S, Hangoc G, Bridger GJ, Henson GW, Calandra G et al (2003) Mobilization of hematopoietic progenitor cells in healthy volunteers by AMD3100, a CXCR4 antagonist. *Blood* 102: 2728–2730

9 Broxmeyer HE, Orschell CM, Clapp DW, Hangoc G, Cooper S, Plett PA, Liles WC, Li X, Graham-Evans B, Campbell TB et al (2005) Rapid mobilization of murine and human hematopoietic stem and progenitor cells with AMD3100, a CXCR4 antagonist. *J Exp Med* 201: 1307–1318

10 Devine SM, Flomenberg N, Vesole DH, Liesveld J, Weisdorf D, Badel K, Calandra G, Dipersio JF (2004) Rapid mobilization of $CD34^+$ cells following administration of the CXCR4 antagonist AMD3100 to patients with multiple myeloma and non-Hodgkin's lymphoma. *J Clin Oncol* 22: 1095–1102

11 Flomenberg N, Devine SM, Dipersio JF, Liesveld JL, McCarty JM, Rowley SD, Vesole DH, Badel K, Calandra G (2005) The use of AMD3100 plus G-CSF for autologous hematopoietic progenitor cell mobilization is superior to G-CSF alone. *Blood* 106: 1867–1874

12 Liles WC, Rodger E, Broxmeyer HE, Dehner C, Badel K, Calandra G, Christensen J, Wood B, Price TH, Dale DC (2005) Augmented mobilization and collection of $CD34^+$ hematopoietic cells from normal human volunteers stimulated with granulocyte-colony-

stimulating factor by single-dose administration of AMD3100, a CXCR4 antagonist. *Transfusion* 45: 295–300

13 Hernandez PA, Gorlin RJ, Lukens JN, Taniuchi S, Bohinjec J, Francois F, Klotman ME, Diaz GA (2003) Mutations in the chemokine receptor gene CXCR4 are associated with WHIM syndrome, a combined immunodeficiency disease. *Nat Genet* 34: 70–74

14 Gulino AV, Moratto D, Sozzani S, Cavadini P, Otero K, Tassone L, Imberti L, Pirovano S, Notarangelo LD, Soresina R et al (2004) Altered leukocyte response to CXCL12 in patients with warts hypogammaglobulinemia, infections, myelokathexis (WHIM) syndrome. *Blood* 104: 444–452

15 Balabanian K, Lagane B, Pablos JL, Laurent L, Planchenault T, Verola O, Lebbe C, Kerob D, Dupuy A, Hermine O et al (2004) WHIM syndromes with different genetic anomalies are accounted for by impaired CXCR4 desensitization to CXCL12. *Blood* 105: 2449–2457

16 Kawai T, Choi U, Whiting-Theobald NL, Linton GF, Brenner S, Sechler JM, Murphy PM, Malech HL (2005) Enhanced function with decreased internalization of carboxy-terminus truncated CXCR4 responsible for WHIM syndrome. *Exp Hematol* 33: 460–468

17 Haribabu B, Richardson RM, Fisher I, Sozzani S, Peiper SC, Horuk R, Ali H, Snyderman R (1997) Regulation of human chemokine receptors CXCR4. Role of phosphorylation in desensitization and internalization. *J Biol Chem* 272: 28726–28731

18 Signoret N, Rosenkilde MM, Klasse PJ, Schwartz TW, Malim MH, Hoxie JA, Marsh M (1998) Differential regulation of CXCR4 and CCR5 endocytosis. *J Cell Sci* 111: 2819–2830

19 Signoret N, Oldridge J, Pelchen-Matthews A, Klasse PJ, Tran T, Brass LF, Rosenkilde MM, Schwartz TW, Holmes W, Dallas W et al (1997) Phorbol esters and SDF-1 induce rapid endocytosis and down modulation of the chemokine receptor CXCR4. *J Cell Biol* 139: 651–664

20 Amara A, Gall SL, Schwartz O, Salamero J, Montes M, Loetscher P, Baggiolini M, Virelizier JL, Arenzana-Seisdedos F (1997) HIV coreceptor downregulation as antiviral principle: SDF-1alpha-dependent internalization of the chemokine receptor CXCR4 contributes to inhibition of HIV replication. *J Exp Med* 186: 139–146

21 Orsini MJ, Parent JL, Mundell SJ, Benovic JL, Marchese A (1999) Trafficking of the HIV coreceptor CXCR4. Role of arrestins and identification of residues in the C-terminal tail that mediate receptor internalization. *J Biol Chem* 274: 31076–31086

22 Cheng ZJ, Zhao J, Sun Y, Hu W, Wu YL, Cen B, Wu GX, Pei G (2000) Beta-arrestin differentially regulates the chemokine receptor CXCR4-mediated signaling and receptor internalization, and this implicates multiple interaction sites between beta-arrestin and CXCR4. *J Biol Chem* 275: 2479–2485

23 Babcock GJ, Farzan M, Sodroski J (2003) Ligand-independent dimerization of CXCR4, a principal HIV-1 coreceptor. *J Biol Chem* 278: 3378–3385

24 Balabanian K, Lagane B, Infantino S, Chow KY, Harriague J, Moepps B, Arenzana-Seisdedos F, Thelen M, Bachelerie F (2005) The chemokine SDF-1/CXCL12 binds to and

signals through the orphan receptor RDC1 in T lymphocytes. *J Biol Chem* 280: 35760–35766

25 Martin C, Burdon PC, Bridger G, Gutierrez-Ramos JC, Williams TJ, Rankin SM (2003) Chemokines acting via CXCR2 and CXCR4 control the release of neutrophils from the bone marrow and their return following senescence. *Immunity* 19: 583–593

26 Suratt BT, Petty JM, Young SK, Malcolm KC, Lieber JG, Nick JA, Gonzalo JA, Henson PM, Worthen GS (2004) Role of the CXCR4/SDF-1 chemokine axis in circulating neutrophil homeostasis. *Blood* 104: 565–571

27 Lum JJ, Bren G, McClure R, Badley AD (2005) Elimination of senescent neutrophils by TNF-related apoptosis-inducing ligand. *J Immunol* 175: 1232–1238

28 Aprikyan AA, Liles WC, Park JR, Jonas M, Chi EY, Dale DC (2000) Myelokathexis, a congenital disorder of severe neutropenia characterized by accelerated apoptosis and defective expression of bcl-x in neutrophil precursors. *Blood* 95: 320–327

29 Wetzler M, Talpaz M, Kellagher MJ, Gutterman JU, Kurzrock R (1992) Myelokathexis: normalization of neutrophil counts and morphology by GM-CSF. *JAMA* 267: 2179–2180

30 Mentzer WC Jr, Johnston RB Jr, Baehner RL, Nathan DG (1977) An unusual form of chronic neutropenia in a father and daughter with hypogammaglobulinaemia. *Br J Haematol* 36: 313–322

31 Zuelzer WW (1964) "Myelokathexis" – a New form of chronic granulocytopenia. Report of a case. *N Engl J Med* 270: 699–704

32 Gorlin RJ, Gelb B, Diaz GA, Lofsness KG, Pittelkow MR, Fenyk JR Jr (2000) WHIM syndrome, an autosomal dominant disorder: clinical, hematological, and molecular studies. *Am J Med Genet* 91: 368–376

33 Hess U, Ganser A, Schnurch HG, Seipelt G, Ottmann OG, Falk S, Schulz G, Hoelzer D (1992) Myelokathexis treated with recombinant human granulocyte-macrophage colony-stimulating factor (rhGM-CSF). *Br J Haematol* 80: 254–256

34 Arai J, Wakiguchi H, Hisakawa H, Kubota H, Kurashige T (2000) A variant of myelokathexis with hypogammaglobulinemia: lymphocytes as well as neutrophils may reverse in response to infections. *Pediatr Hematol Oncol* 17: 171–176

35 Imashuku S, Miyagawa A, Chiyonobu T, Ishida H, Yoshihara T, Teramura T, Kuriyama K, Imamura T, Hibi S, Morimoto A et al (2002) Epstein-Barr virus-associated T-lymphoproliferative disease with hemophagocytic syndrome, followed by fatal intestinal B lymphoma in a young adult female with WHIM syndrome. Warts, hypogammaglobulinemia, infections, and myelokathexis. *Ann Hematol* 81: 470–473

36 Chae KM, Ertle JO, Tharp MD (2001) B-cell lymphoma in a patient with WHIM syndrome. *J Am Acad Dermatol* 44: 124–128

37 Wetzler M, Talpaz M, Kleinerman ES, King A, Huh YO, Gutterman JU, Kurzrock R (1990) A new familial immunodeficiency disorder characterized by severe neutropenia, a defective marrow release mechanism, and hypogammaglobulinemia. *Am J Med* 89: 663–672

38 Nie Y, Waite J, Brewer F, Sunshine MJ, Littman DR, Zou YR (2004) The role of CXCR4

in maintaining peripheral B cell compartments and humoral immunity. *J Exp Med* 200: 1145–1156

39 Bowman EP, Campbell JJ, Soler D, Dong Z, Manlongat N, Picarella D, Hardy RR, Butcher EC (2000) Developmental switches in chemokine response profiles during B cell differentiation and maturation. *J Exp Med* 191: 1303–1318

40 Muehlinghaus G, Cigliano L, Huehn S, Peddinghaus A, Leyendeckers H, Hauser AE, Hiepe F, Radbruch A, Arce S, Manz RA (2005) Regulation of CXCR3 and CXCR4 expression during terminal differentiation of memory B cells into plasma cells. *Blood* 105: 3965–3971

41 Krill CE Jr, Smith HD, Mauer AM (1964) Chronic idiopathic neutropenia. *N Engl J Med* 270: 973–979

42 Diaz GA (2005) CXCR4 mutations in WHIM syndrome: a misguided immune system? *Immunol Rev* 203: 235–243

43 Diaz GA, Gulino AV (2005) WHIM syndrome: a defect in CXCR4 signaling. *Curr Allergy Asthma Rep* 5: 350–355

Index

The PIR-Series
Progress in Inflammation Research

Homepage: http://www.birkhauser.ch

Up-to-date information on the latest developments in the pathology, mechanisms and therapy of inflammatory disease are provided in this monograph series. Areas covered include vascular responses, skin inflammation, pain, neuroinflammation, arthritis cartilage and bone, airways inflammation and asthma, allergy, cytokines and inflammatory mediators, cell signalling, and recent advances in drug therapy. Each volume is edited by acknowledged experts providing succinct overviews on specific topics intended to inform and explain. The series is of interest to academic and industrial biomedical researchers, drug development personnel and rheumatologists, allergists, pathologists, dermatologists and other clinicians requiring regular scientific updates.

Available volumes:

T Cells in Arthritis, P. Miossec, W. van den Berg, G. Firestein (Editors), 1998
Chemokines and Skin, E. Kownatzki, J. Norgauer (Editors), 1998
Medicinal Fatty Acids, J. Kremer (Editor), 1998
Inducible Enzymes in the Inflammatory Response,
D.A. Willoughby, A. Tomlinson (Editors), 1999
Cytokines in Severe Sepsis and Septic Shock, H. Redl, G. Schlag (Editors), 1999
Fatty Acids and Inflammatory Skin Diseases, J.-M. Schröder (Editor), 1999
Immunomodulatory Agents from Plants, H. Wagner (Editor), 1999
Cytokines and Pain, L. Watkins, S. Maier (Editors), 1999
In Vivo *Models of Inflammation*, D. Morgan, L. Marshall (Editors), 1999
Pain and Neurogenic Inflammation, S.D. Brain, P. Moore (Editors), 1999
Anti-Inflammatory Drugs in Asthma, A.P. Sampson, M.K. Church (Editors), 1999
Novel Inhibitors of Leukotrienes, G. Folco, B. Samuelsson, R.C. Murphy (Editors), 1999
Vascular Adhesion Molecules and Inflammation, J.D. Pearson (Editor), 1999
Metalloproteinases as Targets for Anti-Inflammatory Drugs,
K.M.K. Bottomley, D. Bradshaw, J.S. Nixon (Editors), 1999
Free Radicals and Inflammation, P.G. Winyard, D.R. Blake, C.H. Evans (Editors), 1999
Gene Therapy in Inflammatory Diseases, C.H. Evans, P. Robbins (Editors), 2000
New Cytokines as Potential Drugs, S. K. Narula, R. Coffmann (Editors), 2000
High Throughput Screening for Novel Anti-inflammatories, M. Kahn (Editor), 2000
Immunology and Drug Therapy of Atopic Skin Diseases,
C.A.F. Bruijnzeel-Komen, E.F. Knol (Editors), 2000
Novel Cytokine Inhibitors, G.A. Higgs, B. Henderson (Editors), 2000
Inflammatory Processes. Molecular Mechanisms and Therapeutic Opportunities,
L.G. Letts, D.W. Morgan (Editors), 2000

Cellular Mechanisms in Airways Inflammation, C. Page, K. Banner, D. Spina (Editors), 2000
Inflammatory and Infectious Basis of Atherosclerosis, J.L. Mehta (Editor), 2001
Muscarinic Receptors in Airways Diseases, J. Zaagsma, H. Meurs, A.F. Roffel (Editors), 2001
TGF-β and Related Cytokines in Inflammation, S.N. Breit, S. Wahl (Editors), 2001
Nitric Oxide and Inflammation, D. Salvemini, T.R. Billiar, Y. Vodovotz (Editors), 2001
Neuroinflammatory Mechanisms in Alzheimer's Disease. Basic and Clinical Research, J. Rogers (Editor), 2001
Disease-modifying Therapy in Vasculitides, C.G.M. Kallenberg, J.W. Cohen Tervaert (Editors), 2001
Inflammation and Stroke, G.Z. Feuerstein (Editor), 2001
NMDA Antagonists as Potential Analgesic Drugs, D.J.S. Sirinathsinghji, R.G. Hill (Editors), 2002
Migraine: A Neuroinflammatory Disease? E.L.H. Spierings, M. Sanchez del Rio (Editors), 2002
Mechanisms and Mediators of Neuropathic pain, A.B. Malmberg, S.R. Chaplan (Editors), 2002
Bone Morphogenetic Proteins. From Laboratory to Clinical Practice, S. Vukicevic, K.T. Sampath (Editors), 2002
The Hereditary Basis of Allergic Diseases, J. Holloway, S. Holgate (Editors), 2002
Inflammation and Cardiac Diseases, G.Z. Feuerstein, P. Libby, D.L. Mann (Editors), 2003
Mind over Matter – Regulation of Peripheral Inflammation by the CNS, M. Schäfer, C. Stein (Editors), 2003
Heat Shock Proteins and Inflammation, W. van Eden (Editor), 2003
Pharmacotherapy of Gastrointestinal Inflammation, A. Guglietta (Editor), 2004
Arachidonate Remodeling and Inflammation, A.N. Fonteh, R.L. Wykle (Editors), 2004
Recent Advances in Pathophysiology of COPD, P.J. Barnes, T.T. Hansel (Editors), 2004
Cytokines and Joint Injury, W.B. van den Berg, P. Miossec (Editors), 2004
Cancer and Inflammation, D.W. Morgan, U. Forssmann, M.T. Nakada (Editors), 2004
Bone Morphogenetic Proteins: Bone Regeneration and Beyond, S. Vukicevic, K.T. Sampath (Editors), 2004
Antibiotics as Anti-Inflammatory and Immunomodulatory Agents, B.K. Rubin, J. Tamaoki (Editors), 2005
Antirheumatic Therapy: Actions and Outcomes, R.O. Day, D.E. Furst, P.L.C.M. van Riel, B. Bresnihan (Editors), 2005
Regulatory T-Cells in Inflammation, L. Taams, A.N. Akbar, M.H.M Wauben (Editors), 2005
Sodium Channels, Pain, and Analgesia, K. Coward, M. Baker (Editors), 2005
Turning up the Heat on Pain: TRPV1 Receptors in Pain and Inflammation, A.B Malmberg, K.R. Bley (Editors), 2005
The NPY Family of Peptides in Immune Disorders, Inflammation, Angiogenesis and Cancer, Z. Zukowska, G. Z. Feuerstein (Editors), 2005
Toll-like Receptors in Inflammation, L.A.J. O'Neill, E. Brint (Editors), 2005
Complement and Kidney Disease, P. F. Zipfel (Editor), 2006
Chemokine Biology – Basic Research and Clinical Application, Volume 1: Immunobiology of Chemokines, B. Moser, G. L. Letts, K. Neote (Editors), 2006
The Hereditary Basis of Rheumatic Diseases, R. Holmdahl (Editor), 2006